

Introduction

Cosmic Conflict Defined

"And the Lord said unto the Serpent... I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed..."

-- Genesis ch. 3, vs. 14-15

The title of this work will be fully understood as the reader studies the files contained herein. The following files, originally appearing in printed form and later transcribed to the present format, are an attempt to tie-together various unanswered questions relating to Christian theology, prophecy, cult research, science, vanguard technology, phenomenology, Einsteinian theory, electromagnetism, aerospace technology, modern and pre history, myth-tradition and legend, antediluvian societies, ancient artifacts, cryptozoology, biology and genetic sciences, computer sciences, Ufology, Fortean research, parapsychology, conspiraology, missing persons research, human and animal mutilations, anthropology, para-political sciences, international economics, secret societies, demonology, advanced astronomy, assassinations, psychic and mental manipulation or control, international conflict, et al and attempts to bring the mysteries surrounding these subjects together in a workable and document-able scenario.

Many of the sources for these Files include a loose network of hundreds of researchers who have pooled their corroborative information and resources in order to put together the "Grand Scenario" as it is outlined in the Files. Many of those within the research network prefer anonymity due to the nature of the revelations which they have collectively documented, and these names will be kept anonymous or will be replaced by initials or pseudonyms except in the cases where actual names are mentioned. Many of the researchers feel that the original sources are more important for the cause of documentation than is the need to know the names of those who through sacrifice and perseverance uncovered those sources. Throughout the Files the name "Branton" appears in connection with editorial commentaries; this "name" is a pseudonym for one or more researchers who will presently remain anonymous.

IMPORTANT NOTICE - ALL READERS ARE PERMITTED AND ENCOURAGED TO DUPLICATE AND DISTRIBUTE THESE FILES PROFUSELY.

THE MORE PERSONS WHO HAVE ACCESS TO THIS INFORMATION, THE LESS CHANCE THERE WILL BE FOR INDIVIDUAL OWNERS OF THESE FILES TO BE SINGLED-OUT AS TARGETS' BY THOSE GROUPS WHO DO NOT WANT THE INFORMATION CONTAINED HEREIN TO BE MADE PUBLIC.

THE ONLY WAY TO EDUCATE THE MASSES IS THROUGH A QUICK AND DETERMINED GRASS ROOTS DUPLICATION AND DISTRIBUTION OF THIS INFORMATION.

THESE FILES, ALONG WITH THE JUDAO-CHRISTIAN PROPHECIES ON WHICH THEY ARE BASED, COULD BE CONSIDERED A TYPE OF PSYCHOLOGICAL ANTI-VIRUS DESIGNED TO COUNTERACT THE 'VIRULENT,' DECEPTIVE AND PROPAGANDIST LIES WHICH HAVE BEEN FORCED ON THE COLLECTIVE CONSCIOUSNESS OF HUMANITY BY 'CERTAIN POWERS,' KEEPING THE MAJORITY OF 'HUMAN SHEEP' BLINDED TO THE FUNDAMENTAL TRUTHS OF REALITY, AND FORCING UPON THEM A FALSE PERCEPTION OF REALITY DESIGNED TO KEEP THE HUMAN SPIRIT WEAK

AND SUBJECTED TO THE 'POWERS' BEHIND THE "GRAND DECEPTION" OR THE "COSMIC CONSPIRACY" AS MANY IN THE KNOW HAVE NOW COME TO REFER TO IT.

THIS INFORMATION IS GIVEN FREELY TO ALL THOSE WHO WILL RECEIVE IT, YET IT WAS PRODUCED AT GREAT COST ON THE PART OF COUNTLESS RESEARCHERS, PATRIOTS, FREEDOM FIGHTERS, AND LOVERS OF THE TRUTH WHO HAVE GIVEN MUCH OF THEMSELVES, EVEN THEIR VERY LIVES IN MANY CASES, SO THAT WHAT YOU ARE ABOUT TO READ WILL NOT REMAIN FOREVER HIDDEN FROM THE EYES OF THE MILLIONS, POSSIBLY BILLIONS, OF PERSONS WHOSE VERY FUTURES DEPEND ON IT.

Chapter 1

The Cosmic Grand Deception

Chapter 2

The Cult Of The Serpent

Chapter 3

And There Was War In Heaven

Chapter 4

A Covenant With Death

Chapter 5

Crash Go The Chariots

Chapter 6

Caverns, Dungeons And Labyrinths

Chapter 7

The Under Ground Empire

Chapter 8

Invasion Of The Mind Wreckers

Chapter 9

Out Of The Dragons Lair

Chapter 10

Casualties Of A Cosmic War

Chapter 11

Battle Beneath The Earth

Chapter 1

The Cosmic Grand Deception

In mid-May, 1992, tens of millions of people all over the country viewed the CBS presentation of "INTRUDERS", which alleged to be the true dramatization of documented alien interaction with the human race. An interaction which involved various "experiments" which were being conducted by this alien race upon the people of America and, in fact, the world. What is happening to thousands of people, some of whom were depicted in the CBS presentation, that would convince the producers at CBS to produce an allegedly factual and respectable presentation of this kind on a subject which has in the past been the target of suspicion and ridicule?

In these 'Files' we will attempt to probe every aspect of this and related phenomena, and just what these events mean to every man, woman, and child on this planet... Since the beginning of time a "Cosmic Conflict" has been under way which has, over the millennia, resulted in the destruction of countless souls. Man has for the most part allowed himself to fall victim to this physical and tangible, yet unseen and unimaginably malevolent enemy by turning his back on his Creator, the only one able to expose this threat and offer that which is necessary to defeat it. In these last days a number of "unexplained phenomena" have appeared which have baffled the most brilliant minds on this planet. Many of these "phenomena" are the OUTWARD manifestations of this cosmic conspiracy which is being orchestrated by an alien influence which is so deceptive, elusive, cunning, evil and insidious that we are no match to them alone; that is, outside of Divine Intervention.

There are many such phenomena. To name just a few of these, there are the phenomena commonly known as cattle mutilations, crop circles, the Bermuda and Devil's Triangles, Poltergeist manifestations, strange disappearances and teleportation's, spontaneous combustion, so-called "fortean falls" of objects from the sky, various occult manifestations and "voices from nowhere", conspiracies, unexplained artifacts, para-speleological phenomena. The list goes on and on. However, one of the most prominent of these "phenomena" is the one which is most commonly referred to as the "UFO mystery". We should rule out the possibility of a mass hallucination or hoax whereas the overall "mystery" is concerned, as thousands upon thousands of people, many in prominent social positions, have reported these unidentified objects and even their "occupants" on numerous occasions. The question to ask is not whether the phenomena exists, but what is BEHIND it. **John Keel**, a veteran UFO researcher who has investigated thousands of UFO reports since his involvement with the U.S. Intelligence Community several years ago, and who has even fed hundreds of accounts into computers in an attempt to uncover patterns and similarities between reports, made the following statement in his book "**OPERATION TROJAN HORSE**" (G. P. Putnam's Sons., New York. pp. 206-207): "...Already you can understand why so many people have been in total confusion for so long. The whole mystery is designed to keep us confused and skeptical... Our skies have been filled with "Trojan horses" throughout history, and like the original Trojan Horse, they seem to conceal hostile intent..."

Several hard facts are now apparent: The objects have always chosen to operate in a clandestine manner, furtively choosing the hours of darkness in their enigmatic activities over thinly populated areas, where the possibility of being detected is slight... In other words, flying saucers are not at all what we have hoped they were, they are part of something else. I call this "something else" Operation Trojan Horse... Operation Trojan Horse is merely the same old game in a new, updated guise. The Devil's emissaries of yesteryear have been replaced by the mysterious "men in black"... The demons, devils and false angels were recognized as liars and plunderers by early man (trying to get rid of him) by fostering disasters, wars, and sundry evils upon him. There is historical and modern proof that this may be so." During the past few centuries, and especially since the end of World War II, there have been dramatic increases in sightings of objects such as Keel

describes. These "signs in the skies" have caused considerable consternation and confusion among those who have witnessed them. One of the major points of confusion is the debate over whether the objects and occupants are physical- solid or Para- physical spiritual in nature. The problem is, most cases involve aspects which would give the witness confirmation that either one or the other are true. In other words, physical aspects AS WELL AS para-physical aspects are involved in many of the encounters, and since few are willing to accept the possibility that BOTH could be true (in essence gravitating to one or the other extreme - physical or non-physical) the confusion continues. However, in this report we will present the possibility for the existence of a "race" of creatures which are non-human, though physical, yet which are "possessed" with supernatural powers of infernal origin. The following IS NOT a repetition of some of the common or traditional theories and beliefs concerning the origin of UFO's and the nature of their occupants; that is, the idea that these craft ORIGINATE from distant stars of galaxies and that they are ALL operated by "highly-evolved" human-like beings.

It is our firm opinion, based upon years of research into this nebulous subject, that BOTH claims (i.e. extraterrestrial ORIGIN and evolved human nature of ALL aliens) are actually smokescreens intentionally created to hide the TRUE nature and origin of the MAJORITY of the UFO "entities". We should state here that although the majority of UFO encounters involve creatures which are hominoid yet not human, there are nevertheless several accounts where actual flesh-and-blood HUMAN BEINGS have been encountered. In some cases apparent conflicts between the human occupants and the other (non-human) entities have been referred to. Based upon numerous indications, it appears that certain groups of humans over the last three or four thousand years have in one way or another come across various forms of unconventional sciences and technologies capable of enabling them to eventually produce such aerial craft; that these have long since left "mainstream" civilization after forming scientific societies or fraternities composed of the best minds such ancient societies had to offer, only to carry on their advanced learning and scientific research in secret or hidden recesses in remote parts of the earth, and perhaps eventually on or within other planetary bodies as well. This conclusion is based on many ancient accounts which tend to confirm this particular hypothesis. The "human" occupants of various disk-craft would also include pilots of top-secret aerial devices constructed by different governments, of which the average citizen is not generally aware. There is evidence that such do exist - but we will not deal with aspect until later 'Files', but instead at this point concentrate on the NON-HUMAN occupants which are often described and which, as we've said, apparently make up a large percentage or perhaps even the MAJORITY of entities described by witnesses.

These are the so-called "grays" described in the movie COMMUNION (which depicts the 'entities' in a somewhat misrepresentative manner) and in the TV mini-series INTRUDERS, and elsewhere. In this report we will relate several accounts which, we believe, support the following two basic assumptions concerning the origin and nature of the majority of the UFO's and their non-human occupants:1) The majority of the UFO's are piloted by beings of hominoid form, yet definitely not human. "They" are often referred to as the "grays", being generally 3 1/2 to 4 1/2 ft. tall, possessing REPTILIAN skin and features, are extremely intelligent yet unimaginably evil and dangerous, a nature which is hidden behind facades of false "benevolence". Creatures which have fed upon the very souls of men throughout the ages and which have influenced human history in an extremely destructive way while at the same time remaining just outside the range of human detection, and which are the most extreme threat ever to face humanity - a threat which is magnified by their extremely elusive and "chameleon" nature.2) The centuries-old ORIGINAL abode of these creatures lies miles beneath the surface of this planet within a global network of hydrothermal and geothermal caverns and artificially-excavated tunnels of both antediluvian and postdiluvian origin; cavernous chambers of various sizes from small to enormous and which exist throughout the crust from the surface to the moon. This ancient domain is nothing less than an entire "world" which has to a large extent been kept hidden from those on the surface via occult influences which are intentionally projected towards those who would otherwise discover the truth about these nether regions. These subterranean regions have been the

abode of both human and reptilian entities that have been in conflict with the other for untold centuries.

Many of these subsurface regions are being utilized by these draconian powers of darkness as centers of operation in THEIR ages-old war against the Creator and the souls of men. These two assumptions, admittedly, may sound rather unbelievable to those who may not be familiar with them. However from one point of view the most incredible thing of all is not that these "aliens" exist, but rather the fact that man has remained oblivious to what is actually taking place in this universe and has in essence lost touch with reality. For those who doubt the possibility of the existence of such an "alien" race of intelligent yet non-human creatures, whether for religious or secular reasons, we would ask them to consider the following: In 1967, UFO researcher Brad Steiger co-authored (with Joan Whritenour) a book titled: **FLYING SAUCERS ARE HOSTILE**. Regarding the intentions of many of the occupants behind the phenomena, Steiger and Whritenour stated: "Certain saucer cultists, who have been expecting space brethren to bring along some pie in the sky, continue to deliver saucer-inspired sermons on the theme that the saucers come to bring starry salvation to a troubled world. The self-appointed ministers who preach this extraordinary brand of evangelism ignore the fact that not ALL "saucers" can be considered friendly. Many give evidence of hostile actions. There is a wealth of well-documented evidence that UFO's have been responsible for murders, assaults, burning by direct-ray focus, radiation sickness, kidnappings, pursuits of automobiles, attacks on homes, disruption of power sources, paralysis, mysterious cremations, and destructions of aircraft. Dozens of reputable eye-witnesses claim to have seen alien personnel loading their space vehicles with specimens from earth, including animals, soil and rocks, water, and struggling human beings." Steiger (who also wrote two other books: **FLYING SAUCER INVASION - TARGET EARTH**, and **THE FLYING SAUCER MENACE**, among several others) also believed that the entities most encountered are not only hostile, as indicated by the above quote, but non-human and in fact **REPTILIAN** or **SAURIAN** in nature.

In relation to this, there is the following statement which was recently made by Steiger in his popular video film "THE TRUTH ABOUT UFO'S". Steiger has, to some extent, in his video "changed his tune" concerning the nature of these reptilian beings - supposing now that they aren't as evil as he made them out to be in earlier years. However, the facts just don't support this conclusion, and the only explanation which we can offer to this change of attitude would be the fact (as mentioned by a number of sources) that these creatures have the ability to manipulate from a distance the minds, emotions and spirits of humans through occult-technological or supernatural means, and that they would undoubtedly use this power to de-sensitize humanity to their actual nature. Certainly, if their true nature were widely known their operations and even their very existence might be threatened. There are some who believe that the many movies, animated programs, etc., which depict reptilian-like "alien" beings in a "benevolent" fashion - are de-sensitizing America's young people away from their natural enmity of these ancient, though elusive, enemies of mankind. Steiger, who is considered one of the foremost writers on UFO's and related subjects, said the following: "In the late 1960's I presented my hypothesis that the reason why the most frequently reported UFO-nauts resemble **REPTILIAN** or **AMPHIBIAN** humanoids may be because that is exactly what they are, highly evolved members of a serpentine or semi-aquatic species.

A provocative theory is that the dinosaurs didn't really vanish, they "evolved" into a humanoid creature that eventually ran it's course, or was destroyed in an Atlantis- type catastrophe (i.e. such as the Great Deluge - Although Steiger and others may hold to an "evolutionary" hypothesis, this may not necessarily be the case, especially when the 2nd Law of Thermodynamics and the laws of entropy are brought to bear. Instead of "evolving" from a far less complex form, it is in fact far more likely that the serpent race **MUTATED** via atrophication, natural selection, environmental adaptation, etc., into it's various known and unknown branches, from a complex single species which originally inhabited the earth in ancient times - Branton). "...I had developed this hypothesis considerably," Steiger continues, "...so I was delighted when I received word that Dale Russell and Ron Seguen of Canada's "National Museum of Natural Sciences" of Ottawa, had fashioned a model of a

humanoid dinosaur using *Stenonychosaurus* and *Equallus* as their inspiration. *Stenonychosaurus*, according to Russell, had a rather large brain and eyes with over-lapping visual fields. The 90 pound dinosaur also walked on two legs, and it appears to have had a particularly OPPOSABLE THUMB on its three-clawed hand. The result of such scientific speculation was an astonishingly human-like creature that Russell terms a "Dinosauroid". The creature stands four-and-a-half feet tall, has a large, domed head, green skin, and yellow reptilian eyes. It should probably have had ears, Russell conceded, but the effect would have made it appear too human. As it is, the dinosaur on display at Canada's "National Museum of Natural Sciences" almost exactly fits the descriptions of UFO-nauts provided by THOUSANDS of men and women throughout the planet who have reported close encounters... "In his book 'THE UFO ABDUCTORS' (1988., Berkley Books., N.Y.), pp 5-6, Steiger adds: "In the greatest number of alien encounters, the UFO-nauts were described as standing about five feet tall and dressed in one-piece, tight-fitting jumpsuits. Their skin was gray, or grayish-green, and hairless. Their faces were dominated by large eyes, VERY OFTEN WITH SNAKELIKE, SLIT PUPILS. They had no discernible lips, just straight lines for mouths. They seldom were described as having noses, just little snubs if at all; but usually the witnesses saw only nostrils nearly flush against the smooth face. Sometimes a percipient mentioned pointed ears but on many occasions commented on the absence of noticeable ears on the large, round head.

And, REPEATEDLY, WITNESSES DESCRIBED AN INSIGNIA OF A FLYING SERPENT ON A SHOULDER PATCH, A BADGE, A MEDALLION, OR A HELMET." The annual "NEVADA AERIAL RESEARCH JOURNAL" for Summer, 1989 confirmed Mr. Steiger's claims by re-printing a UPI news item which appeared in a Berkley, California newspaper. The article stated: "Dale Russell, curator of fossil vertebrates at the National Museums of Canada in Ottawa, has developed a theory that intelligent life forms could have developed from the large reptiles that roamed the earth (in ancient times). "Russell calls his imaginary creature a 'Dinosauroid' which would look like a hairless, green-skinned reptile with a bulging skull, luminous cat-like eyes and three-fingered hands... "The amphibians evolved into a humanoid species that eventually developed a culture that ran its course or was destroyed in an Atlantis-like catastrophe--just after they had begun exploring extraterrestrial frontiers. Certain UFO-nauts, then, may be the descendants of the survivors of that amphibian culture RETURNING from their space colony to monitor the present dominant species on the HOME planet." This is one possibility which was given in the article. According to certain sources the "winged serpent" that is emblomed on the 'alien' uniforms represents another reptilian mutation which is near the very top of the alien or reptilian hierarchy, entities which have been referred as the pterodactyls, the mothmen, or the winged draco. These have allegedly been seen on rare occasions and have even been the subject of an entire book by UFO researcher John A. Keel. Further confirmation comes from the 4-part documentary 'DINOSAUR', hosted by Walter Cronkite.

This program also described the possibility that certain groups of ancient saurians may have developed or mutated into hominoid sauroids. David Norman, in a review of the series, stated: "The series finishes with an unusual flourish. In 1982 Dr. Dale Russell of the Royal Museum of Canada, Ottawa indulged in a half-serious thought experiment. He had described a small, HIGHLY PREDATORY, nimble troodont dinosaur from the Late Cretaceous, STENONYCHOSAURUS, which had AN UNUSUALLY LARGE BRAIN, large stereoscopic eyes, and grasping hands. He speculated about what might have happened to such dinosaurs if they had not become extinct. His answer was the 'dinosauroid' - a three-clawed, three-toed, large-brained, UPRIGHT, and TAILLESS dinosaur." Norman also described the almost human-like quality of the hand of one particular saurian branch, the Iguanodon: "...The flexible fifth finger moves a bit like a human thumb for grasping objects, while the middle three fingers are capable of little flexure. The large, stiletto-like thumb spike of Iguanodon would have been a devastating weapon. The sharp spike, coupled with the strength of the forelimb, could have punctured the toughest skin." It is possible that if such a highly intelligent yet (according to many accounts) extremely insidious and predatory "race" does in fact exist, then it might not have "mutated" far from its original form as it is "pictured" - although in a rather obscure fashion - in the 3rd chapter of Genesis. If we are to believe the thousands of witnesses who have reported such creatures

during UFO encounters (which would either be the result of a collective hoax, mass hallucination, or observation of actual encounters - the latter of which seems to be the most likely), then one could reasonably ask the question: "Where do they originate from?" If they had their origin on earth as Brad Steiger suggests, then where on earth are the infernal creatures? A better question might be "Where IN earth are the infernal creatures?" Although the "serpent race" has largely succeeded in evading the scrutiny of most humans living on the surface of this planet over the centuries, there are many indications which nevertheless suggest a SUBTERRANEAN connection to not only the UFO phenomena, but many of the creatures which lie behind it as well, especially the REPTILIAN creatures such as those described by Steiger. Believe it or not, there ARE in fact many very well documented accounts concerning alien, non-human "entities" which have been encountered in underground recesses throughout the world. Traditional Christianity has more-or-less associated the depths of the earth with "Hades" and "demons". We are certainly not denying this, but we are offering a much more elaborated exposition of this concept. Just beneath the southern tip of Italy, in the extreme western part of the Mediterranean sea, lies the island of Malta. In the past Malta has been the possession of many nationalities, and has been considered to be one of the most strategic areas on earth, being a port and an intersecting point between Europe, Asia, the Middle East, and Africa, etc.

This 9-mile-long island was an ancient center of civilization at the time when the Phoenicians from Carthage invaded and began to rule it. When a group of ancient priests who worshipped the "god" Moloch (another name for Baal, Osiris, or Nimrod - considered by the ancients to be the "sun god") visited the island in Old Testament times, the islanders readily accepted their teachings, including that of offering up human sacrifices to appease their "god" Moloch, for the ancient Maltese themselves practiced human blood sacrifice to the "gods" of the underworld which were believed to exist beneath the island and elsewhere, so-called deities which were often identified with "serpents". When the Apostle Paul visited the island as recorded in the book of ACTS chapter 28, he learned of their superstitious beliefs concerning serpents after he had been bitten by one of the beasts on the island (at the time called Melita) and survived by the power of the risen Jesus - a God which the Maltese knew nothing about until Paul's fateful visit. Since the time of the Carthagians, Malta has had many rulers--Romans, Arabs, Normans, Argonese, Castillians, the Hospitalers or the Order of St. John of Jerusalem, later known as the Knights of Rhodes, and still later as the Knights of Malta, who remain there to this day, having dual headquarters in Rome. A few miles south of the town of Valletta, Malta, is the small village of Casal Paula. In the year 1902, workmen who were digging a well literally fell into the earth. What they discovered (or rather re-discovered) was a series of ancient caves, mostly excavated out of solid rock, which descended into the earth and into three lower levels below. These multi-leveled catacombs became known as the "Hypogeum of Hal Saflienti", named after the street beneath which they were discovered. A hypogeum is the Latin name for an underground structure. Near the floor of the last chamber, within the 3rd and last (officially recognized) sub-level of these ancient catacombs, there are a few so-called "burial chambers". These are only a few feet square and situated right next to the floor, and one must get on their knees just to look into them.

These "burial chambers" are just large enough for one to crawl through. There have for years been rumors that one of these "burial chambers" does not end, but continues into deeper and unexplored caverns beyond. This, according to certain sources, was the subterranean passage and chamber which was referred to years ago in an article which appeared in the August, 1940 issue of the NATIONAL GEOGRAPHIC Magazine. The article stated the following concerning several people who disappeared in these catacombs without a trace: "Many subterranean passageways, including ancient catacombs, now are a part of the island's fortifications and defense system. Supplies are kept in many tunnels; others are bomb shelters. Beneath Valletta some of the underground areas served as homes for the poor. Prehistoric men built temples and chambers in these vaults. In a pit beside one sacrificial altar lie thousands of human skeletons. Years ago one could walk underground from one end of Malta to the other. The Government closed the entrances to these tunnels after school children and their teachers became lost in the labyrinth while on a study tour and never returned." The story goes much "deeper" however, than the

NATIONAL GEOGRAPHIC article indicates. Other sources say that ABOUT 30 CHILDREN vanished in these catacombs on the study tour, and that when the "Hypogeum" was first discovered nearly 30,000 human skeletons of men, women and children (victims of ancient sacrifice to the "underworld gods", performed by an old neolithic race) were discovered as well. One article written by a Miss Lois Jessup, at the time an employee of the British embassy and later secretary for the New York Saucer Information Bureau (better known as NYSIB), appeared in an old issue of Riley Crabb's BORDERLAND SCIENCE magazine, published by the Borderland Sciences Research Foundation (B.S.R.F.) and was later reprinted in full in Dr. Allen's book ENIGMA FANTASTIQUE.

Miss Jessup claimed that she visited Malta and the Hypogeum also, once before the tragic disappearance of the children, and shortly thereafter. She described how on her first visit to the catacombs she finally convinced the guide to allow her to investigate one of the so-called "burial chambers" near the floor of the last chamber in the third sub-basement, the supposed "end" of the Hypogeum tour. He seemed to know something she didn't, but finally consented and told her that she could enter at "her own risk". As she did so, candle in hand and her loosed sash being used as a guide rope for her friends who followed behind, she crawled through the small passage and eventually emerged into a large cavern, where she found herself on a ledge overlooking a very deep, seemingly bottomless chasm. Below and on the other side of the chasm was another ledge which appeared to lead to a doorway or tunnel in the far wall. We realize that what happened next might sound unbelievable to many who read this, but we would ask them to make their own determination of it's validity. Miss Jessup swears that what follows really happened. Out of this lower tunnel on the far side of the chasm, she claims, emerged in single file several very large creatures of humanoid form but completely covered with hair from head to foot. Noticing her, they raised their arms in her direction, palms out, at which point a violent "wind" began to blow through the cavern, snuffing out her candle. Then, some "thing" wet and slippery (apparently a creature of a different sort) brushed past her. This all happened just as the person behind her was beginning to emerge from the passage and into the cavern. They could not understand her panicked attempts to get back to the "Hypogeum" room, but they consented after she insisted. When they found themselves back in the Hypogeum chamber, the guide saw her expression and gave her a "knowing" look. About a week afterwards the disappearance of the children and their teacher(s) took place, and on her second visit she saw an entirely new guide who denied that the other guide had ever worked there, although she knew that this new guide was hiding something.

She learned from more cooperative sources however, that THIS was the tunnel that the children and their teacher(s) and possibly the old guide, had entered. She also learned that after the last child had made it through, the walls of the small tunnel just "happened" to collapse or cave-in. Although the official version stated that the walls caved-in on the students, search parties were never able to locate any trace of the teacher(s) or the children, although the rope that they had used to fasten themselves to the lower Hypogeum chamber was found to have been CLEAN CUT as if by something sharp (not falling rock). It was asserted that for weeks afterwards the wailing and screaming of children was heard underground in different parts of the island, but no one could locate the sources of the cries. As for the Catacombs beneath Malta itself, there are some ancient accounts which say that deep caverns beneath the island continue underground BEYOND the shores, and according to one source, part of this labyrinth stretches hundreds of miles northwards and intersects with catacombs beneath Rome (the hill Vaticanus?) or at least did so in ancient times. There are so many documented accounts in fact which suggest the existence of such an extensive cavernous region spanning the nether regions of this planet, that the possibility should at least be considered. If such a region exists, then one may argue: Why has it's existence escaped those on the surface for so long? One possible answer to this might be that if such a region exists, and it is at least in PART inhabited by physical creatures which are in constant league and communication with fallen angels or demonic entities, then these non-physical beings would probably have just as much to lose if the existence of these caverns became widely known as do their reptilian allies. There are numerous cases in which those who have tried to learn about what's going on underground (or have had some encounter or some knowledge of these nether regions, or have

attempted to research accounts relating to them outside of the protection or divine guidance of Almighty God) have either suffered from spiritual or psychic attacks and oppression, sometimes to the point of being driven to insanity, or have turned up missing altogether. Some have apparently died of mysterious circumstances as well, or were driven to suicide.

Something is definitely going on "down there" which certain very malevolent entities DO NOT want us on the surface to know about. We will state with all conviction however, that if one is not willing to allow God, through Christ, to guide and direct their research into this area, then they had better leave it alone. We know of too many people who have tried to pry into this subject outside of God's grace who have been destroyed either mentally or physically as a result. Also, the MORE WE WORK TOGETHER IN A UNITED EFFORT to defend ourselves against this "alien" threat, the better off we will be individually. Aside from the Malta incident, there have been numerous other accounts suggesting that hundreds, if not thousands, of people have disappeared without a trace in or around unexplored caverns in different parts of the world. As we have said, these "nether" regions are the most likely origin place for the majority of the phenomena known as the "UFO's". Many of these craft have been seen entering and leaving caverns or openings in remote mountains, canyons, etc. There are cases on record where reptilian-like "alien" beings such as those described by witnesses of UFO encounters, have also been seen in caverns and natural or artificial underground recesses. These reports are relatively few in number, but they do exist. It is conceivable that few who ever have had such an encounter ever return to tell about it. These creatures are often described as being similar to the "UFO occupants" witnessed by police officer/patrolman Herb Shermer. Shermer described these creatures which he swore he encountered outside of Ashland, Nebraska, shortly after midnight on December 3rd, 1967: "They were from 4 1/2 to 5 1/2 feet tall. Their uniforms were silver-gray, very shiny. Their suits came up around their heads like a pilot's cap. On the right side of their helmet's they had a small antenna, just above where the ear would be. Their chests were bigger than ours, they were built very wiry and muscular. Their eyes were the one thing I will never forget... THE PUPIL WENT UP AND DOWN LIKE A SLIT. When they looked at me they stared straight into my eyes. They didn't blink. It was REAL uncomfortable. Their noses were flat, their mouths looked more like a slit than a regular mouth..." The fact that the pupils of the creatures encountered by Shirmer were "slit-like" would indicate that the creatures were most likely reptilian-saurian in nature, as most snakes and lizards, etc., have vertical-slit pupils.

The reptilian connection which we make with the creatures encountered by officer Shirmer is not based solely on his testimony alone, but on other testimonies of various persons who have also encountered creatures similar to the ones just described. Many of these accounts give a more definite link between the ancient reptilian- saurian race which disappeared from the surface of this planet ages ago, and the non-human UFO-nauts encountered by literally thousands of individuals. These cases will be dealt with later on in this and other Files. From the various accounts which have been gathered, it seems as if these sauroid UFO occupants go to extreme lengths to hide themselves, or at least their true nature. It almost seems as if they are "chameleon-like" attempting to pass themselves off as human-like beings in order to gain the willing assistance of certain humans who they find it necessary to use in order to carry out their demonic agenda. Perhaps this explains the "silvery suits" which obscured all but their faces. Could this have been in part an attempt to conceal underlying reptilian features? A special report released by the CRYSTAL BALL NEWSLETTER (P.O. Box 4080., Torrance, CA 90510) titled "THE SHAVER MYSTERY" related a tragic incident which took place in southern Canada. The incident involved a group of explorers who came across a cavern in which they had discovered, deep in it's interior, a strange thing. In one of the cavern chambers they found a perfectly cylindrical shaft which had apparently been bored straight down through solid rock. The shaft was far too perfect to have been the result of natural geological phenomena (such shafts, by the way, have been encountered in numerous other caverns throughout the world). As they were studying the "bore" they were suddenly and without warning "attacked" by creatures about 4 ft. tall or a little larger.

These attackers utilized some type of heat-ray against the unsuspecting explorers. The creatures were similar in description to many of the occupants reported in connection with UFO encounters, or the "greys" as many UFOlogists now refer to them. One witness claimed that when the attack came he was knocked unconscious into a remote alcove. When he "came to" the other explorers were either dead or missing. He himself suffered from severe burns; in fact his burns were so severe that he died as a result of them a few days later, but before that he was able to struggle to a nearby village and warn the others about what had happened. The entrance to the cavern was then blasted shut by dynamite in order to keep anyone else from entering. QUEST INTERNATIONAL (c/o 15, Pichard Court., Temple Newsam., Leeds, L515 9AY., ENGLAND U.K.), a major British UFO research organization consisting mainly of retired Police, Security and Military personnel, is presently investigating what may well be the most documentable case of the crash-retrieval of an unidentified flying disk to date. On the 7th of May, 1989, NORAD installations allegedly tracked an unidentified object as it entered African air-space. The South African Air Force is also said to have tracked the craft by radar, traveling at a calculated speed of 5746 nautical miles per hour. The incident was related by a South African Intelligence Worker, who along with documentation of his military position, also sent documents and transcripts to two QUEST INTERNATIONAL investigators, Tony Dodd and Henry Azadehdel, telling of the event. Also, several RECORDED telephone conversations with high-ranking military and government officials were obtained which strongly suggest that "something" did in fact happen over South African terrain. Some of these recorded conversations involved military officials in South Africa who strongly reprimanding the intelligence worker-turned-informer over the phone. This was due to the fact that the informer had left South Africa for Britain, where he stayed at the house of the researchers, and then later went into hiding. QUEST INTERNATIONAL director Graham W. Birdsall has stated that the documentation and the individuals involved in the incident are of such a nature that the event must have taken place, or the International Intelligence Community is collectively perpetrating a hoax concerning a recovered flying disk.

Birdsall strongly suspects that the incidents did take place, due to the weight of evidence. Following is part of a word-for-word transcript given to the researchers by the informant, describing what he alleged to be the actual top secret report of the initial tracking of the object: "...The object entered South African air space at 13.52 GMT. Radio contact was attempted with object, but all communications proved futile. As a result two armed Mirage fighters were scrambled. A short time later the object suddenly changed course at great speed which would have been impossible for conventional aircraft to duplicate. "At 13.59 GMT, Squadron Leader ----- the pilot of the fighter reported that they had radar and visual confirmation of the object. The order was given to arm and fire the experimental aircraft-mounted Thor 2 laser cannon. This was done. "Squadron leader ----- reported that several blinding flashes emitted from the object which had started wavering whilst heading in a northerly direction. At 14.02 is was reported that the object was decreasing altitude at a rate of 3000 feet per minute. Then at speed it dived at an angle of 25 degrees and impacted in desert terrain 80 miles north of the South African border with Botswana, identified as the central Kalahari desert. Squadron leader ----- was instructed to circle the area until a retrieval team arrived. A team of Air Force Intelligence Officers, together with medical and technical staff were promptly taken to the area of impact for investigation and retrieval. The findings were as follows: 1) a crater 150 meters in diameter and 12 meters in depth. 2) A silver coloured disk shaped object 45 degrees embedded inside of crater. 3) Around the object sand and rocks were fused together by the intense heat. 4) An intense magnetic and radio-active environment around the object resulted in electronic failure of air force equipment (causing the crash of one Air Force helicopter). 5) The object was eventually moved to an Air Force Base for further investigation. 6) The terrain of impact was filled with sand and rubble to disguise all evidence of the event having taken place..." The report indicated that a hydraulic type landing gear was fully deployed, suggesting that electronic malfunction had caused the object to crash, probably due to the Thor 2 laser cannon having been fired at the craft.

While the team observed the object at the Air Force Base a loud sound was heard. It was then noted that a hatch on the lower side of the craft had opened slightly and appeared to

be stuck. This opening was later forced with the use of hydraulic pressure equipment, at which point two humanoid entities in tight fitting grey suits emerged and were promptly apprehended. The report stated that the entities were of the following description (emphasis ours - Branton): "HEIGHT: 4-5.5 ft.; COMPLEXION: Greyish blue - skin texture smooth, extremely resilient; HAIR: Totally devoid of any bodily hair; HEAD: Oversize in relation to human proportions. Raised cranium with dark blue markings around head; FACE: Prominent cheek bones; EYES: Large and slanted upwards towards side of face. No pupils seen; NOSE: Small consisting of two nostrils; MOUTH: Small slit devoid of lips; JAW: Small in relation to human proportions; BODY/ARMS: Long and thin reaching just above knees; HANDS: CONSISTING OF 3 DIGITS, WEBBED, CLAW-LIKE NAILS; TORSO: CHEST AND ABDOMEN COVERED WITH SCALY RIBBED SKIN; HIPS: Small narrow; LEGS: Short and thin; GENITALS: NO EXTERIOR sexual organs; FEET: CONSISTING OF THREE TOES, NO NAILS AND WEBBED. NOTES: Due to AGGRESSIVE NATURE of humanoids, no samples of blood or tissue could be taken (One humanoid ATTACKED DOCTOR causing DEEP SCRATCHES ON FACE AND CHEST). When offered various food, refused to eat... One way passage has been requested for both humanoids to Wright Patterson Air Force Base USA for more advanced investigation and research..." Many of the details regarding these "humanoids" are actually very similar to other branches of the reptilian race as it has been described by other witnesses. It appears as if the serpent race is composed of several different branches or types, much the same as dogs or other animals retain their distinction but are composed of several different "types". Commonly known reptiles are devoid of bodily hair, have prominent cheek bones, large slanted eyes, small openings in place of ears, 3-digit webbed hands and feet - except in the case of snakes, etc., which lost their limbs through atrophication over 1000's of years - have claws, are covered with "scaly" ribbed skin, and have no external reproductive organs, being egg-layers, and are aggressive and predatory in nature.

The top-secret document indicated that the passage of the object and creatures would be implemented on the 23rd of June, 1989 to Wright Patterson AFB. Actually, sources DO indicate that Wright Patterson DID IN FACT GO ON RED ALERT on that date. Subsequent documents supplied by the Intelligence source to Q.I. indicate that the creatures seemed to have a strong connection with the SAURIAN race which existed in ancient times. The exact wording of one particular document which is now in the hands of QUEST INTERNATIONAL is as follows: "All informations found aboard alien spacecraft concerning the evolution of alien life forms indicates to an evolution similar to that which we find on Earth PRIOR TO THE EXTINCTION OF THE DINOSAURS... (the findings indicate) a high degree of adaptability. Further physiological and psychological studies performed in South Africa and in the United States points to a simple and complex structure of behavior. It would seem as if these lifeforms CAN NOT FUNCTION INDEPENDENTLY WITHOUT GROUP INTELLIGENCE AND IDENTITY TOGETHER WITH A CENTRAL COMMAND. According to additional informations found aboard retrieved craft a separate race is designated superior by them. CONCLUSION: An in-depth study and analysis of the psychological make-up and behavior prediction is advised. Studies performed on two alien life forms captured has proven that they cannot act independently from own acquired intelligence without access to communication, orders and instructions from a hierarchy or central command..." Three different aspects of the South African affair in fact coincide very closely with what other sources have revealed concerning these reptilian-saurian alien creatures:

1) Several sources, many of whom we will quote later on, state that the "saurian grays" are the lower echelon of a hidden reptilian hierarchy, and that the other race which is considered to be superior is saurian-reptilian-hominoid as well, although they are a different and larger "branch" of the serpent race;

2) Many other sources state that the serpent race-saurians-reptilians operate on a "collective consciousness" level as if the individual alien beings are - to put it in one perspective - individual "cells" in an immense mind or body of a single immense creature. Actually there seems to be a COMBINATION of both individuality AS WELL AS "collective consciousness" operating in these entities.

3) The description of the "aliens" as well as the electromagnetic nature of their craft corresponds exactly with descriptions given in HUNDREDS of separate reports of this nature. The Intelligence Officer who contacted QUEST INTERNATIONAL and provided them with the information, claims he did so out of concern for the security of the human race as a whole, and although he was pressured into signing a 'National Secrecy Act' form he believes that he would be guilty of treason against the human race if he did not disclose what he knew, and what the governments were trying to hide.

It is remarkable that the majority of the non-human occupants reported in connection with these AERIAL craft are said to be REPTILIAN or SAURIAN in nature, especially in light of such prophecies as the one given in Revelation chapter 12, which reads: "...And there was WAR IN HEAVEN: Michael fought against THE DRAGON; and THE DRAGON fought and his angels... and the GREAT DRAGON was cast out, that OLD SERPENT, called the Devil, and Satan, which DECIEVETH the whole world..." One of the "phenomena" which we mentioned earlier has taken place in several different parts of the world, but most prominently along the Continental Divide region of the U.S. Since the late 1960's, bizarre animal (especially cattle) mutilations have been on the increase. Numerous accounts claim that these mutilations were performed with laser-fine surgical precision with cuts so precise (down to the separation of the molecules themselves) that they could not have been accomplished by the conventionally known technology of the time. Eyes, colons, reproductive organs, etc., are very often reported as having been removed in such a manner as if part of a rehearsed process being carried out in widely scattered locations. The blood is almost always described as having been drained with no resulting vascular collapse (also impossible with the conventional technology of our society at the time). In most cases no tracks or markings in the ground have been discovered, which is another mystery that investigators for a large part have been unable to explain; but in the few cases where markings have been reported, the investigators report over and over again the existence of strange "tripod" and "crop-circle" marks in the ground, nothing else. Another strange phenomena surrounding these mutilations is the fact that predatory birds and other animals which have fed off the carcasses of the mutilated animals have often been found lying dead nearby. It is even reported that maggots refuse to touch such carcasses. Again, the reason is unknown. Just who or what is mutilating these animals? In the Vol. 5, No. 4, 1990 issue of "UFO" Magazine (pp. 16-17), Linda Moulton Howe, in her article, "THE HARVEST CONTINUES: ANIMAL MUTILATION UPDATE" made some very remarkable observations concerning the mutilators themselves.

She wrote: "In 1989, there were so many cattle mutilations in southern Idaho that Bear Lake County Sheriff Brent Bunn told me: 'We haven't seen anything like this since the 1970's.' Sheriff Bunn sent me 16 neatly-typed 'Investigation Reports' about cattle mutilations that had taken place in his county between May and December. Over half occurred in a remote valley called Nounan. Only eighty people lived there. Ranching is their main income source, and cattle are precious. Disease and predators are old and well-understood enemies. What descended on Nounan, Idaho in the summer and fall of 1989 was not understood--and it scared people. "'Bloodless cuts--that's what bothers people,' officer Greg Athay wrote in his mutilation report, 'There were no visible signs of the cause of death. It appeared that only the soft tissues (nose, lips and tongue) were gone off the head and four nipples off the bag. Again there was no blood on the hair and ground.'" Howe described another incident which took place in this region during the same time-period. This series of mutilations involved mostly cattle, over half of which were young calves: "...One mutilated calf, found December 24 (1989), north of Downey, Idaho, was found lying on its back with the naval, rectum and genitals neatly cut out of the steer's white belly. No blood was found anywhere. The steer was taken for an autopsy to Dr. Chris Oats, D.V.M., at the Hawthorne Animal Hospital. Dr. Oats checked all the vital organs and was unable to determine the cause of death. During the autopsy, a sharp cut was found in the right chest area, and Dr. Oats also discovered that a main artery had been severed under the chest wound. "She was surprised that 'the steer had lost a large amount of blood, but (she) could not understand where it went to.' There was no blood on the steer or on the ground. Dr. Oats also determined that the steer had not been dragged by the neck or tied up around the feet." Linda Howe also confirmed the fact that strange aerial disks have often been reported in connection with

the mutilations: "...Throughout the history of the animal mutilations, since 1967, there have been numerous eyewitness accounts of large, glowing disks or 'silent helicopters' over pastures where dead animals were later found.

One Waco, Texas rancher said he encountered two four-foot tall, light green-colored 'creatures' with large, black, slanted eyes, carrying a calf which was later found dead and mutilated. In 1983, a Missouri couple watched through binoculars as two small beings in tight-fitting silver suits worked on a cow in a nearby pasture. The alien heads were large and white in color. Nearby, a tall, green-skinned 'lizard man' stood glaring with eyes slit by vertical pupils like a crocodiles..." As we have indicated, the larger saurian 'lizard-like' creatures HAVE been described in rare UFO occurrences, but more often in subterranean or underground encounters. This strongly suggests that the "saurians" in fact DID NOT become "extinct" but instead developed a high level of intelligence (perhaps only the most intelligent of the saurians survived) and then literally went "underground". There are in fact actual accounts which we will deal with later, that speak of ancient cavern or tunnel systems which have been discovered, and within which certain individuals claimed to have encountered "alien" beings such as the saurian-grays and the far more elusive "Lizard-like" hominoids. Such subterranean encounters have allegedly taken place beneath or near Albuquerque, New Mexico; Las Vegas, Nevada and Salt Lake City, Utah; among other areas, suggesting that the American southwest is undermined by large, ancient cavern systems which have been invaded by a race of saurian predators which (as we will see) may have originally come from similar cavern systems beneath central Asia and the Far East; where the existence of a subterranean "serpent race" is actually confirmed and accepted by tens of thousands of people. These include the Hindus and the Buddhists, who both refer to these creatures in their ancient myths and traditions. There are other accounts which seem to confirm the possibility that the smaller, commonly reported saurian "gray" reptiles of short stature are actually the lower level of a larger reptilian hierarchy. As we've indicated, different sources claim that the superiors or overlords of the grays resemble hominoid creatures with skin texture and color similar to that of a crocodiles.

These are apparently the most secretive and the most dangerous of all the reptilian predators. Perhaps the reason for this is that once a human being encounters them, they usually never return. For instance, a security worker from Salt Lake City informed some researchers that after the first settlers moved into the valley they eventually began construction work in what is now downtown Salt Lake City. Other sources have stated that construction workers broke into an ancient system of tunnels below S.L.C. which "might" have dated back to antediluvian times, and certainly to pre-Columbian times. These were later found to spread for miles in all directions. The security guard stated that several people over the years had entered the tunnels, including one particular tunnel which was discovered beneath what is now the Crossroads Cinemas in the downtown section of the city, and that many of these had never returned. This security guard asked a fellow worker if he could get permission to explore these tunnels, which incidentally are now sealed off or protected by police alarm systems, probably because of the disappearances. This other worker informed him that this would probably not be a good idea as he might encounter the (his exact words) "lizard people" in which event he would probably no return. In relation to the above, the most frightening thing about the mutilation activity is that not only animals, but HUMANS have been found mutilated in a similar manner as cattle on several occasions. One of the most notable witnesses to such an event is Bill English, the son of an Arizona state legislator and a former Captain of the Green Berets. Several years ago Bill had been assigned to an RAF "listening post" north of London as an information analyst, and claims to have seen a copy - by mistake or by design - of the elusive Above "GRUDGE - BLUEBOOK: REPORT NO. 13", which incidentally described an incident which he himself had investigated some years earlier.

This ABOVE TOP SECRET report (classified higher than the H-Bomb) contained several hundred pages of government-investigated accounts of UFO's, UFO crash-recoveries, abductions and mutilations of human beings, autopsy reports on alien cadavers recovered from various crash sites, and highly technical reports on antigravity research, etc. (transcripts of his recollections, etc., can be obtained via PEA Research., 116 Vargas Ct.,

Milpitas, CA 95035). English claims that he had been constantly harassed ever since releasing publicly the information contained in this Above Top Secret classified document. He was forced to flee England and was not allowed to return to his family. Apparently English, like the South African Intelligence worker mentioned earlier, was of the opinion that "National Security" could best be served by making the public aware of what was going on rather than suppress it out of fear of public reaction or some other reason. Bill English states that several years ago he was a member of a Special Forces investigative team that went in to retrieve an aircraft which went down in thick jungle territory. This took place when Bill was serving as a Green Beret captain in Laos in 1969 - '71, and the plane which his 10-man team was sent to investigate was of the B-52 bomber class. Communications had been received from the B-52 before it went down to the effect that it was "...under attack by a UFO...", a "...large light...". The plane was found intact, sitting in the jungle. There was no swath indicative of a crash landing. Only the bottom of the fuselage showed any damage, there was no damage to the underside of the engine pods. Although the plane was completely intact, the crew was dead. They were found sitting in their safety harnesses, yet were mutilated - anus cored out to the colon, apparently with some corkscrew patches of skin sliced from the neck and jaw; and eyes and genitalia removed by extremely precise surgery, yet no blood was spilled anywhere. English's account was aired over the "Billy Goodman" radio talk show on KVEG 840 AM, Las Vegas, Nevada, on March 1, 1990, 11:00 P.M.

The blood and biological organs taken from animal and human victims are apparently used for various different purposes according to numerous sources, all of which are in keeping with the malevolent nature of these creatures. Police Officer Don Ecker of Idaho revealed to an audience of over 400 top UFO investigators at the 1989 MUFON (Mutual UFO Network) symposium held in Las Vegas, that he had personally investigated such human mutilations in his home state. He even attempted to request access to similar cases which might be filed in the Justice Department Computer, but was told that the files concerning these cases were classified and he was warned to cease all attempts to request such data in the future. Ecker had two other friends of his, also in law enforcement, try to retrieve this information, but they were stone-walled as well.

Many of the researchers involved in this effort to educate the public consider themselves to be patriotic Americans and entirely devoted to the CONSTITUTIONAL form of government as it was established by our forefathers; the same constitution which all U.S. Military and Intelligence officials have SWORN BY OATH TO UPHOLD AND DEFEND. If one were to possess a high-level security clearance as do many Intelligence workers, it would be one's patriotic duty to honor that security clearance and keep any secret NECESSARY for our national security AS LONG AS IT WAS IN THE BEST INTERESTS OF OUR SECURITY AND IN THE INTERESTS OF CONSTITUTIONAL GOVERNMENT. However, there are many UNELECTED powers or "secret government" elements working within the constitutional government, many of whom have come under the influence of the alien forces, who ARE NOT working in the interests of the CONSTITUTIONAL government as we shall see. These are the ones who are being influenced into perverting the National Security laws of this nation in a way which is actually destructive to the American Republic. There are many well-meaning government employees with high-level security clearances who are being told that it is their duty as an American to keep the existence of this alien threat from the American public. Such secrecy IS NOT in the best interests of our NATIONAL SECURITY, and is in fact a violation of the CONSTITUTION which many of these government and military employees have SWORN to uphold and defend. Perhaps Bill English realized this, and did what he felt was his duty as an American Patriot - that is EXPOSE this threat for what it was. Keeping the existence of such a threat from the American Public can IN NO WAY serve the interests of National Security but only of National destruction. Even if the government thought that they alone could defend our nation against such a threat while at the same time keeping it's existence from the American public for fear of panic, etc., they would be in error, as they would not succeed without the assistance and cooperation of the American public, just as in any "war".

If a nation's citizens do not fully support the effort, then that nation will ultimately lose any war with an equally powerful and especially more powerful outside enemy no matter how hard the "government" might fight. There are many in high-levels of government who may be unknowingly serving the alien (saurian) plan simply because they are "following orders" from their higher ups, powerful government officials who may be either sell-outs to the conspiratorial or even 'alien' plan in exchange for certain promises, may even be implanted or controlled mentally through some method of alien technology which is a well documented fact among abductees as we shall see, or who may be going along with the "plan" for fear of their jobs, their families, or their very lives if they do not cooperate. Then there are those in the media who are being used by these draconian powers, whether consciously or unconsciously, to desensitize a whole generation of young people and condition them to the idea of hominoid "reptilians", which are presented through various media programs as being harmless and friendly. Just look at the incredible financial gains of those who promote this idea through the different facets of the media. Are they being 'rewarded' for their obedience? The Cosmic Grand Deception pt. 2 PLEASE REMEMBER while reading these reports (Files) that one should not "condemn" any human or group of humans who may be exposed in these writings for their part in becoming caught-up in the "Grand Deception." Although humanity as a whole is to some degree responsible for "opening the door" for this infernal invasion and infiltration of our society, we also acknowledge that many who are caught-up in the alien scenario are involved in it out of ignorance, having been told that the saurians are only here to lead the human race into "enlightenment". This is a farce in that the occult teachings which the serpent races have inspired certain groups with are simply methods of alien "control", or rather alien-inspired methods of releasing one's control over their minds and bodies so that the saurians and their non-physical "allies" (i.e. the fallen angelics or "infernals") might move in and take control of the body, soul and spirits of those people.

In ancient times the Creator placed a judgment and a curse upon the serpent race which will eventually be fulfilled (it is now in the PROCESS of being fulfilled). God would not have placed such a judgment upon a creature unless it/they themselves had a free will - in this case a free choice to reject the Creator and turn to the evil one in exchange for power over the human race, the earth and beyond. The serpent race was the only other physical race, other than the human race, which could have rebelled against the Creator as it was originally the most intelligent and advanced by far of all the members of the animal kingdom, and the only other creature other than man with the ability to "reason". Unlike man it/they possessed no eternal soul, but nevertheless were very close to man in it's ability to intellectually discern the various workings and complexities of nature. Of course after the absolute corruption of this "race" such intellectual knowledge was horribly corrupted to serve the serpent's insatiable lust for power and control. Just as the Creator does not wish that any human soul be destroyed by these draconian powers, neither do we. Any exposition which we may present for the purpose of exposing any human or human group involved in the alien "Grand Deception" is not designed to condemn to destruction the humans involved; but instead to warn them and to wake them up out of the trance they are in, which in turn is the result of the continual "raping" of their minds by the "controllers". It is our hope that they would turn from the Serpent and begin trusting in "The Lamb" of God, who came to this planet for the express purpose of crushing the "Beast" or the "Serpent" and its power over the human race.

Outside of the grace and mercy of Almighty God we are no better than any other human who might have fallen under the "spell" of the serpent race. Also, if God chose to use certain humans as vessels of truth, it is certainly not because we or they deserve it. In any event any credit for any good which may result from this effort must be given to God alone. As for the cattle mutilations, there are indications that they may have been going on since the late 1800's. In his book "ANATOMY OF PHENOMENA" (Henry Regency Co., Chicago, ILL), researcher Jacques Vallee related the extremely well-documented account of a cattle abduction/mutilation in which a strange aerial craft was involved. The incident was reported by none other than Alexander Hamilton (a well-known historical figure and a prominent member of the House of Representatives during the late 1800's). Hamilton signed an affidavit, notarized by 10 notable members of the community of LeRoy, Kansas, where

they lived. The affidavit was dated April 21, 1897. Hamilton staked his "sacred honor" on the truth of the following account: On that night, Hamilton was awakened by a noise among the cattle. No sooner had he and his family gone outside than they saw to their utter amazement an "airship" described as being about 300 feet long and cigar-shaped, slowly descending over their cow lot, about 40 rods from their home. Hamilton described the object (emphasis ours - Branton) as being "...brilliantly lighted within... everything was plainly visible--IT WAS OCCUPIED BY SIX OF THE STRANGEST BEINGS I EVER SAW. THEY WERE JABBERING TOGETHER, BUT WE COULD NOT UNDERSTAND A WORD THEY SAID..." Hamilton and his son Wall, and a tenant by the name of Gid Heslip, then went over to the lot where they saw a 2-year-old heifer bawling and jumping, stuck to a fence. They found a reddish cable fastened around the heifer's neck which led up to the craft. They managed to get the cable loosed from the fence but were unable to get it off the cows neck, and they observed while the ship, heifer and all, rose slowly and disappeared to the northwest. The following evening he found out that "...Link Thomas, about three or four miles west of Le Roy, had found the hide, legs, and head in his field that day. He, thinking someone had butchered a stolen beast, had brought the hide to town for identification, BUT WAS GREATLY MYSTIFIED IN NOT BEING ABLE TO FIND ANY TRACKS IN THE SOFT GROUND.

After identifying the hide of my brand, I went home. But every time I would drop off to sleep I would see the cursed thing, with it's big lights and hideous people. I DON'T KNOW WHETHER THEY ARE DEVILS OR ANGELS, OR WHAT; BUT WE ALL SAW THEM, AND MY WHOLE FAMILY SAW THE SHIP, and I don't want any more to do with them." John A. Keel, in his book "OPERATION TROJAN HORSE", confirmed that news records of that time reveal that a large-scale "UFO flap" did take place in April of 1897, covering about five states. Many of the witnesses reported the strange or hideous type of occupants as described by Hamilton, and Keel reports that these creatures "made a real effort to hide from the witnesses who stumbled upon them accidentally..." Could it be that these creatures were deliberately attempting to hide reptilian features, fearing that if the witnesses knew of their true nature the largely God-fearing residents of this part of the country might put two and two together? Another prominent person - one of the many government- military-industrial members who are now coming forward with the truth of the existence of a non-human alien race - is veteran flying ace John Lear. John is the son of William Lear, the original founder of the "Lear" Jet Corp. He has for several years been a captain with a major U.S. Airline and has test flown over 160 different types of aircraft. Once a die-hard skeptic, Lear the son has made a complete reversal. It all began several years ago when a close friend of his in a high-level position in the military told John that he was witness to a UFO landing which took place at the Bentwaters Air Force Base in England, and during which several small, alien "gray" type creatures were seen. Lear decided that he would check into the subject in greater depth, utilizing his many contacts in the Intelligence community. Largely due to the fact that he had flown top-secret missions for the CIA and other governmental agencies in the past, he had gained the confidence of several high-level Intelligence workers. He took advantage of these contacts and began to pry into the U.S. Government's own knowledge and experience with the UFO phenomena.

Although bits and pieces of the scenario were learned from different sources (some of whom knew only PART, but not all of the scenario), Lear was amazed to find that all these pieces of information fell together into one big overall picture, and a FRIGHTENING picture at that. One thing which kept coming up over and over when he probed his Intelligence contacts for information, was repeated references to a small town in northwestern New Mexico known as 'Dulce,' where some very strange and "alien" things were allegedly taking place. Lear learned three basic facts from the many CIA and other Intelligence sources:

- 1) The U.S. Government has, since the end of World War II, retrieved several unidentified objects, mostly disk-shaped, which had crashed in different regions in both the United States and overseas. The occupants retrieved from these various crash sites were both humanoid and reptoid in nature. A few from each group were allegedly recovered alive (and many of these died within a few years after recovery), but most of the occupants were deceased when found. Many of the occupants and objects were taken to a secret hanger in Wright Patterson Air Force Base in Ohio, while others were transferred to various other

bases throughout the country. Most of the occupants were of the reptilian or saurian "gray" type. Other 'entities' were found to be some type of bio-synthetic automaton apparently constructed in part out of organs taken from mutilation victims. There is no indication of what might have animated these other creatures since they were found to possess a sponge-like consistency all the way through instead of reptilian or human organs. Some however had suggested, based on various findings, that this third type of entity might have been animated-used as physical "shells" by non-physical entities desiring to utilize such constructions in order to work and operate in the physical dimension. Some of the technology retrieved from these objects were later used to develop top-secret aerial craft of Military construction, while other objects were found in-tact to the point that they could still be test-flown by military personnel. After one of the first such crash/retrievals which took place near Corona and Roswell, New Mexico in 1947, President Truman assisted in putting together a top-secret committee consisting of some of the most prominent scientists, economists and political scientists in the nation in order to analyze the phenomena and make determinations.

2) Certain segments of the government, desiring to get possession of the super-advanced technology utilized by this alien race, attempted to make contact with them, since these creatures usually passed themselves off as benevolent extraterrestrials. Actually, it was later determined that these entities are neither benevolent, nor (originally) extra-terrestrial, although they may have established outposts on other planetary bodies according to certain sources. There is evidence that the Government and the Intelligence Community is beginning to realize this, but due to certain concessions which they had made in the past with these creatures without public consent, they have unfortunately and unknowingly forced themselves and their people (the U.S. citizens) into a position which they cannot presently escape from, unless something miraculous takes place.

3) It was found that certain "underground bases" existed, concentrated largely beneath the southwestern United States, with the largest of them being beneath the area of Dulce, New Mexico. The U.S. Government learned of these after years of surveillance and tracking of UFO flight paths, etc., which forced the "aliens" to make a "deal" with the government. This included the exchange of technology and the use of the UPPER levels of these underground "bases" if the U.S. Government agreed to consent to the alien-grays continued "scientific observation" of human subjects via abductions, and agreed to keep the existence of the alien presence from the American public.

The U.S. Govt. also 'allowed' the aliens to jointly use some of their own underground bases. This was later turned out to be a BIG mistake. Although these creatures still maintained a facade of benevolence, they absolutely refused the majority of the scientists and government workers within these "joint" bases to enter the lower levels, much less know that they existed. The "security clearances" increased as one descended into these lower levels until such a point was passed when an individual learned "too much" about what was going on "down there". At this point the base workers would often turn up missing. But there have been reports given by individuals who have seen these lower levels which suggest that the story given by the aliens (i.e. that the "bases" are of recent construction, are of limited extent, and that the aliens themselves are of extraterrestrial origin) is not all true. Some of these descriptions suggest that these so-called "bases" are actually hundreds if not thousands of years old, and are underground systems which connect with ancient tunnel and cavern networks which literally undermine the American continent and beyond. Other sources with "inside" knowledge on these bases have stated that these underlying systems have for centuries been the abode of reptilian races native to planet earth, as well as other hidden human societies with which the saurians have been at war for ages - the knowledge of whom the reptilians have attempted to keep from those on the surface (divide and conquer strategy against the human race). The government, according to many sources, began to learn that these creatures were lying to them. Also, something began to happen to the minds of the "joint base" workers operating within these installations. It seemed as if some type of occult or mind-manipulating influence was slowly bringing these workers under it's control; and many witnesses who had been in these bases and were fortunate enough to live to tell of it were confused by the fact that most of the human

workers appeared to be nothing less than mindless automatons carrying on their assigned tasks in almost zombie-like fashion. Many seemed to have lost all feeling and personality altogether.

It is not known just how ancient some of these underground systems are, although some sources suggest that many of them were of antediluvian construction. Such activity as we've indicated has also allegedly spread to underground bases of government construction, such as the underground base network existing beneath the Nevada Military Complex. Some bases are of exclusively alien construction, others of human construction, while still others were found to have already been in existence since antediluvian times. Some of the bases such as the one below 'Dulce' N.M. are allegedly combinations of two or all three of these constructions - i.e. ancient underground systems which have been extended by modern alien and/or human occupation. The above three paragraphs are scenarios which were related not only by John Lear, but several other researchers as well. As the reader will see, most of the researchers involved (except for a few who have been exposed as disinformation agents intent on confusing the issue) have gathered information which fits perfectly and collectively into one large, overall and frightening scenario. John Lear was the keynote speaker at the 1989 MUFON conference which was held in Las Vegas. In his address, Lear showed portions of actual footage, narrated by Rod Serling, of a UFO fly-over and subsequent landing at Holloman Air Force Base. The film, according to Lear, was commissioned by the government as part of a mass-education program to inform the public of the alien presence in an official format. This was when they still believed that the (grey) entities were benevolent. These plans were dropped however when the "Horrible Truth" became known, namely that these sauroid "aliens" were not as benevolent as first believed, but were cunningly using the "space brother" approach to gain control over the minds of those they came in contact with. The top-secret MJ-12 committee and their superiors, the MAJIC committee, soon learned that hundreds of HUMAN mutilations were being carried out and that THOUSANDS of people were being abducted and were never seen again. MJ-12 ever since this time seems to have become a rather schizophrenic organization, attempting to "feed" and appease this 'beast' with one hand while at the same time attempting to develop the defensive and offensive technology needed to destroy it with the other hand.

There are some who suggest that at least part of the MJ-12 committee and the allied organizations such as the Delta Group, the Jason Society, and the CIA et al. have at least been partially infiltrated by the alien influence via implantation and mind manipulation, especially among those members of the "secret government" who are associated with some of the more nefarious activities of certain "Illuminated" secret societies. Aside from the underground facilities of New Mexico, Lear also insists that the saurian grays have taken over the lower levels of secret U.S. government installations in Nevada as well (Groom Lake, Dreamland, S-4, Blue Diamond, Mercury, Nevada Test Site). Human workers there have also apparently come under their "spell". These alien creatures apparently know how to manipulate the human mind extremely well, as they have probably had thousands of years experience. Other sources indicate that these installations were infiltrated and taken over from BELOW and not from above. This would explain the LARGE NUMBER of saurian-reptilian entities which have allegedly been seen in the extreme lower levels of the underground systems beneath the Nevada Military Complex, as they have also been seen in the Dulce, New Mexico complex - and BOTH of these complexes according to Lear and others are allegedly connected subterraneously with each other! Apparently, during the deep excavations beneath Nevada, the U.S. government "broke-in" to enormous natural underground systems and encountered this "alien" race. This seems to have taken place unfortunately during the period when the so-called "treaties" were being made and the government assumed that these aliens were benevolent.

There are also allegedly "gray" type entities which have been recovered alive from crash/retrievals that are being held in the Nevada systems, but even these cannot account for all the alien activity allegedly taking place beneath this area. That is, unless John Lear and other prominent researchers are putting their very reputations at stake by perpetrating a collective hoax. Many of the workers beneath Nevada's Nellis Air Force Range, as in New Mexico, are allegedly being controlled through fear, intimidation and mind manipulation,

and are led to believe that the government is still in control and that everything taking place is for the good of humanity, when actually the serpent race is running the program, and as Lear put it, they "don't give a damn" about the human race. From various accounts, it seems that the U.S. Government may have assumed that because of their diminutive stature, the "grays" were not so much a threat to us as they possibly could be. Yet there is also much evidence as we've said earlier that the saurian "grays" are the BOTTOM LEVEL of an enormous reptilian "hierarchy". The Grays are perhaps the least "offensive looking" of the "Reptoid" species, even though they are not at all pleasing to look at (especially their eyes), and they can also be indicted in numerous cattle and even human mutilation incidents. They have apparently been chosen to interface with human beings in order to gain their trust and to persuade us to let down our guard, establish "treaties" (which the saurians never intend to keep) and other methods designed to establish further CONTROL over the human race.

The REAL power behind this alien hierarchy includes even larger, more secretive and more grotesque-appearing reptilian branches which, if encountered, would cause absolute terror in most human beings who meet up with them. If all of this sounds like so much "science fiction", just remember the old saying: "Truth is often stranger than fiction!" Also, we have not even begun to record all of the various corroborating accounts suggesting that such a scenario is actually taking place. Please bear with us and let the documentation speak for itself. As we indicated earlier, shortly after World War II, according to Lear and others, certain segments of the government made contact with this saurian-reptilian or "serpent" race. One source who does not identify himself but who claims to be a high-level official in Military Intelligence (this was confirmed by Timothy Green Beckley of Abelard Press, N.Y., who has published some of this man's revelations and knows his real identity), goes by the name of "Commander X". This (alleged) Intelligence source claims that the initial contact took place in the 1930's, that the contact involved members of the government who were tied-in with the "Order of the Illuminati", and that it was not an extraterrestrial race but a SUBTERRANEAN race which they came in contact with. In addition to this (although it may sound almost unbelievable) SEVERAL DOZEN SOURCES, many of whom we will quote in greater detail further on, claim that HUNDREDS of people - victims of abduction incidents - are being held captive in a 7th sub-level of the massive underground complex beneath the Dulce, New Mexico area. This level, and allegedly deeper levels below consisting of natural cavern and artificial tunnel systems, are largely under the control of the saurian-grays and their reptilian 'overlords.' The region beneath the four-corners area of the southwestern U.S., according to various sources, is one of the major if not THE major center of activity for these non-human beings in North America.

There are apparently other centers of activity beneath other continents - i.e. aside from Mt. Archuleta near Dulce, New Mexico there is Mt. Illampu in South America; the Pine Gap Plateau in Australia; unspecified underground areas in Africa; the Manosarowar region of the Himalayan Mts. of Asia; the island of Malta in Europe; and Mt. Erebus in Antarctica. These can be considered as areas of intense subterranean activity, especially sauroid activity, or areas where paraspeleological events are concentrated. Some of these areas are sites where both saurian AND human activity has been reported, and in some cases, areas of CONFLICT between saurian and human beings. The massive complex beneath the Archuleta plateau near Dulce, New Mexico, allegedly intersects with other similar bases or installations in New Mexico and neighboring states, for instance: Page, Superstition Mts., Arizona; Datil, Pie Town, Carlsbad, Taos, New Mexico; Creed, Ft. Collins, Colorado, etc. - that is, this system allegedly connects with underground sites somewhere NEAR these areas, and others beyond. Incidentally, the MAJOR concentrations of cattle mutilations have been in the southwestern states and, particularly, epicenters on a ranch only 13 miles from the small town of Dulce, New Mexico. Herds roaming through that general area have been the MAJOR targets, which suggests that similar but smaller installations may exist in other areas with high concentrations of cattle mutilations. In 1979, according to John Lear's Intelligence and CIA sources, a group of government scientists and workers within the lower levels of the Dulce complex managed to penetrate into the lower depths of this underground system, and were horrified when they suddenly came across huge underground chambers filled with the REMAINS of untold numbers of HUMAN mutilation victims. Some of

these remains were apparently those of CHILDREN. Lear and his sources believe that many of these may have been some of America's MISSING children!

This, and other indications, suggest that there may be a "hidden holocaust" taking place deep underground which may make Hitler's "final solution" appear insignificant by comparison. These workers had no sooner discovered the "Horrible Truth", according to Lear, then they themselves were taken captive by the infernal creatures which controlled the deeper levels of this labyrinth; but not before these workers were able to warn other government workers above about what was really going on. When MJ-12 and other deep-level government agencies learned of the hostage situation, they decided to send in special forces units (Delta Forces and Blue Berets, based in Ft. Collins, Colorado - N.R.O. or National Recon Organization headquarters), in an attempt to seize the base and set free the people who had been captured. When the blood-bath was over nearly 66 of the special forces soldiers were dead and the "base" was not taken. I realize that all of this sounds rather fantastic, but why would John Lear, and many others who have confirmed the activities taking place at Dulce, put their entire reputations on the line to make such earth-shattering claims unless they are absolutely convinced that such claims were in fact true? If the reader is not yet convinced, then we would ask them to consider the following: -- In 1983, New Mexico newspapers reported the "crash" of a "top secret military aircraft" near Mt. Archuleta, northwest of Dulce. The story appeared for a few days and then nothing else was mentioned. During the "recovery operation" witnesses reported hundreds of combat ready troops, "armed to the teeth", in the area who would run and disappear without a trace when approached. Other investigators found a CRESCENT-SHAPED impression in the ground where the object had landed, as well as trees which had been broken in half when the craft descended, and other bizarre signs which were not consistent with the "official" version of the story. -- Mt. Archuleta is in a very rugged area, accessible - on the surface - only by 4-wheel-drive vehicles.

In 1978 the Federal Government made an agreement with the Ute Indian tribe (which has a reservation on the southern border of Colorado, some miles north of the Archuleta area, and through which runs the only road by which Mt. Archuleta can be accessed by non-4-wheel-drive vehicles). The Ute's agreed to enforce a strict "No Trespassing" regulation in exchange for certain properties along the Colorado-New Mexico border. -- John F. Gille (the French national and UFO researcher who helped exposed the Club of Rome - Pine Gap, Australia underground Base connection), Edmund Gomez (owner of the large ranch 13 miles from Dulce, New Mexico where the majority of the cattle mutilations in the area took place), and Gabe Valdez (at the time head of the State Police in Dulce), as well as others participated in a field investigation. Because of their positions, the group were able to go onto the Archuleta Mountain- Plateau via a 4-wheel-drive trail, on Oct. 23-24, 1988. Members of the investigation team later went on record to state that in the early morning hours while camped atop Archuleta peak they witnessed a large "boomerang-shaped" object coming from the northwest at great speed, stop and hover in mid-air, and emit something like "sparks" from both ends, then continuing off at great speed into the distance. They also reported seeing strange lights which would appear and fade over a period of time, within a canyon cliff where a prominent physicist and UFO researcher by the name of Paul Bennewitz alleged were cave-openings through which UFO's had been seen entering and leaving. Bennewitz by the way had concluded that there was an "alien" controlled "base" beneath Mt. Archuleta, based upon years of research into the UFO activity that has often been witnessed by several people in the Dulce area. The investigation team who saw the "boomerang -shaped" object also claimed that when the lights appeared in the cliff they could hear sounds like radio transmissions, although the voices were not understandable, and at one point they thought they heard a sound like "trucks moving" in the distance, even though they were several miles from any public road (except for the restricted one?) -- Paul Bennewitz reported that: "Troops went in and out of there (Dulce) every summer, starting in '47. The natives do recall that. They also built a road--right in front of the people of Dulce and trucks went in and out for a long period. That road was later blocked and destroyed.... The signs on the trucks were "Smith" Corporation out of Paragosa Springs, Colorado. No such organization exists--no record exists....I believe the base--at least the first one (i.e. first U.S. government built extension of the upper-levels of the base -

Branton) was being built then (under the) covering of a lumbering project...problem--they NEVER hauled logs. Only BIG equipment." (Note: There are indications, based on the testimony of Commander X and others, that the government was at this time actually expanding the UPPER LEVELS of an ancient underground installation which was apparently built originally by an ancient human race and later infiltrated by the saurian-grays - Branton) -- "Commander X", the anonymous military-intelligence official mentioned earlier, claims to have learned a great deal about the goings on at the Dulce facility through the intelligence "grapevine". He states: "R & D and the Military Industrial complex became involved and did a study for the base.

Most of the lakes near Dulce were made via government grants "for" the Indians. Navajo Dam is the main source for conventional electric power, with a second source in El Vado (also an entrance to this massive complex, which some claim opens out onto the surface in over 100 sites)." There are many indications as we've said that an antediluvian race may have inhabited the Americas and - although extremely warlike and prone to practicing sorcery - were advanced enough in their sciences to construct a vast system of underground tunnels connecting large natural cavern systems deep underground. The reasons for this could include the following: military or national defense purposes; protection from saurian predators above; occult or religious purposes; mining and excavation, or simply for living purposes. There are several documented accounts of people who have encountered very ANCIENT tunnels and underground excavations of prehistoric origin all over the United States, however strange this might sound to some people. The Mt. Archuleta region MAY be such a site which has been re-established in post-deluvian times. We say this because the four-corners region of the Southwest U.S. seems to be a central "hub" of subterranean activity which apparently dates back to ancient or possibly even antediluvian times. Many of the ancient tunnel systems which hunters and explorers have allegedly stumbled across in the southwest - some of which will be described in detail later on - were at least a few centuries old when they were found, and possibly even thousands of years old. Based on the statement by Commander X that the 'Illuminati' came into contact with a SUBTERRANEAN reptilian race in the 1930's, and other accounts which we will describe later, and due to the fact that not even MJ-12 seems to know how "deep" some of these installations descend into the earth - we can only come to the conclusion that the Southwestern subnet (subterranean network) is much more ancient than the aliens would lead us to believe.

This ancient subnet has apparently been added to and expanded upon in more recent ages, based on the numerous accounts which have been gathered. There seems to be basically four "branches" of subterranean activity radiating out from the Archuleta area. Who or whatever controlled these subterranean networks in the past, it is evident that much of it is now under the control of the "serpent race". Even if humans work within many of these installations, there are many reports which state that a large number of these have been implanted in a similar manner that UFO abductees have been implanted by miniaturized monitoring devices, and thus the reptilians control such bases, either way one looks at it. Some of these electronic implants or monitoring/mind-control devices are allegedly injected into the optical or nervous systems at the base of the brain via a large needle which is inserted into the nasal cavity. This aspect of the UFO phenomena has surfaced among thousands of alleged UFO abductees, and these "implants" have actually been photographed by x-rays and CAT scans. As for the four "branches" radiating out from the Dulce, New Mexico subnet, they are based on various accounts which have been collected, reports which concern one or more of the following:

- 1) Areas where excessively large cavern systems have been reported;
- 2) Areas where ancient tunnels or artificial excavations of unknown origin have been reported;
- 3) Subterranean recesses - both natural and artificial - in which non-human entities have been encountered;

4) Subterranean recesses - both natural and artificial - in which human beings have been encountered.

We will give a very basic list of these areas, and in later writings we will deal with each site on which this list in far greater detail.

SOUTHERN BRANCH - This reaches down along the border of Arizona - New Mexico and southwest into the Salt River Valley - Superstition Mts. area of southeast Arizona and again spreading southeast towards Pie Town and Datil, Las Cruces, Dona Anna Mts., Organ Mts., Carlsbad, Guadalupe Mts., New Mexico. From here reports of subterranean activity tend to reach south along the Guadalupe's and into Texas, towards the region of Dallas and also into the Big Bend region directly south. From here the subterranean activity appears to reach down into Mexico, Guatemala, and eventually into South America.

NORTHERN BRANCH - North Along the border of Colorado - Utah, stretching northeast towards the Uncompagne Mts., Creed, Colorado Springs, Pikes Peak, Colorado; and then again up through eastern Utah along the Western Rockies, the Utah and Salt Lake Valleys, and west into the Salt Flats - Dougway area, north past Hill AFB, and then northwards into southern Idaho, Burley, etc., and then north towards the Mt. Teton - Jenny Lake region of NW Wyoming.

WESTERN BRANCH - This tends to stretch along the Utah - Arizona border to Page, with branches going southward to the Coconino Plateau and the Colorado - Little Colorado river convergence and another branch stretching up into the St. George area of southwestern Utah. West from Page towards the Black Mts., area and then into the Las Vegas - Nevada Military Complex, and on into southern California through the general region encompassed by the 29 Palms Marine Base, The Devil's Playground, Death Valley, Panamint Range, Ft. Irwin, Deep Springs, El Paso Mts., Edwards AFB., Lancaster, and west to San Francisco and surrounding regions, to Los Angeles and then up towards Clear Lake, Mt. Lassen, Mt. Shasta, and then up through the region of Salem, Oregon, and then up into Washington State and to Mt. Rainier, etc.

EASTERN BRANCH - Eastward through northern New Mexico, Los Alamos, San Cristobel, Taos, etc., and into northern Texas and then southern Oklahoma - Sulfur Springs, Bromide Springs, Binger, McCallester, etc., and then eastward through northern Arkansas - Cushman, Ozark Range, etc., and on into the Kentucky - Tennessee region - Sweetwater, TN., Salem, Mammoth Caves, Lexington, etc., KY., while a "side branch" seems to run north towards Chicago and then into southern Minnesota. From Kentucky - Tennessee this area of activity tends to run through West Virginia - Helevita and Newville area and into the Bluemont area of Virginia and Washington D.C., and again into southern Pennsylvania - Allegheny Mts., Pittsburgh, Dixonville, etc., and then fanning out into Western New York state - Salamanca, Syracuse, and again towards Hartford, Connecticut and Mt. Moodus and then towards New York City and Boston, and the White Mountains of New Hampshire, and also into southeast Canada - Toronto, Lake Ontario, Schefferville on the Quebec-Newfoundland border, etc.

As we've said, there are many indications that an antediluvian race achieved sufficient technological or occult- technological sophistication to create such a subsurface system, and there are indications that segments of the U.S. government have over the years, in addition to recovering crashed aerial disks, re-discovered many of these ancient tunnel systems and subsurface networks, and have been "adding on" to them. Hints of this activity can be seen in the Military-Industrial complex's, Los Alamos - Rand Corps., etc., heavy involvement with the "underground", as evidenced by several sources, including their own research documents. On page 645 of the Rand Proceedings of the DEEP UNDERGROUND CONSTRUCTION SYMPOSIUM (March 1959), for instance, we read on page 645: "Just as airplanes, ships and automobiles have given man mastery of the surface of the Earth, tunnel-boring machines...will give him access to the Subterranean World." The Rand - Los Alamos organization has for years possessed technology which could accomplish the massive and rapid exploration of the "Subterranean World", and there is no telling how far they may

have come in realizing this goal, for they are strangely silent on the outcome of this project. However, the September, 1983 issue of OMNI Magazine (page 80) showed a color drawing of the "Subterrene," the Los Alamos nuclear-powered tunnel machine that burrows through rock, deep underground, by heating whatever stone it encounters into molten rock (magma), which cools after the Subterrene has moved on. The incredible thing is, however, that ancient tunnels seemingly constructed by such "thermal bores" had been discovered in remote caverns in diverse parts of the world years before Los Alamos labs even thought of the possibility. It appears as if someone, perhaps some forgotten race in ages past, thought of this very same thing long before the Anglo-Saxon exploration of the American continent came about. As for the present state of affairs taking place beneath the Archuleta - Dulce region, another former military officer has come forward to reveal some very remarkable things. His name is Bill Cooper. Cooper was at one time an Officer and Intelligence Worker in the U.S. Navy, and also claimed to have seen a copy of the elusive GRUDGE/BLUE BOOK REPORT NO. 13 several years ago while serving in the Pacific fleet as a Navy Petty Officer and member of a high-level Naval Intelligence Briefing Team.

Mr. Cooper has provided sufficient documentation to researchers that he in fact was involved in Deep Intelligence work for several years and was in the position of having access to some very sensitive and secret information. Cooper, who also has several sensitive contacts within government, military and intelligence groups, alleges that after the "Horrible Truth" was discovered, and after the failure of the Special Forces units to take over the base and set the people free who were being held in the lower levels, these incidents resulted in the so-called "Dulce Wars" as they became known. These were conflicts WITHIN the installation itself which continued for some time, until the government realized that in it's present condition they were no match for this alien race (and their occult-technological "Intelligence Network?"). As a result the government at the time was "forced" to concede or surrender to some of the aliens' demands. As far as can be determined, the government's position remains at a standoff or a deadlock, although some sources say that things are getting worse.

Cooper also confirms the belief in some of his writings that the "alien" beings (i.e. serpent races) are the real power controlling the Illuminati (or the ancient Cult of the Serpent now resident within the inner core of the 33rd degree of Scottish Rite Freemasonry) and that the Illuminati's "triangle" symbol actually originated with the "aliens", who use it themselves, a symbol which has also been seen on the side of certain aerial disks. Other sources allege that through occult and mental manipulation and control the serpent race(s) have succeeded in establishing much political, economic and spiritual control over those on the surface. Part of this manipulation-control involves the turning of men and nations against each other in order to keep humanity in a state of constant chaos, conflict and confusion. It is part of their "divide and conquer" strategy. According to various sources, 'they' intend to first control us, and then destroy us so that 'they' can have this world all to themselves. There will undoubtedly be those who will, in spite of the growing evidence, discredit the idea that something like this could actually be happening. Well, if it is happening, then these people will be exactly where the "controllers" want them to be. If some wish to remain ignorant about what is going on, or even deny it, that is their prerogative since we all have our free will. Yet history has shown that ignorance breeds apathy, and apathy defeat. We would just remind these people that the idea of "what we don't know can't hurt us" is absolutely false. In fact, what we don't know can destroy us!

Those who believe that they are safe by burying their heads in the sand, so to speak, are deceiving themselves and will one day come to a sudden and rude awakening. Several years ago an oceanographer by the name of William Beebee warned those who would listen of the immanent invasion of our society by an "underground race". There were no doubt those who rejected his warning, probably considering him mad or insane, but now his predictions seem to be coming true, or else dozens of prominent industrial, government and military personnel are suffering from a dramatic case of ongoing mass hallucination and delusion - one or the other. William Beebee, by the way, disappeared under mysterious circumstances shortly after making that statement. There are others who confirm the fact that certain secret societies have been manipulated by dark powers into selling themselves out to an

alien race, along with the rest of humanity. Perhaps this might explain why the interior of the "House of the Temple" (the headquarters of the 33rd degree of Scottish Rite Masonry in Washington D.C.) is literally FILLED with carvings, depictions and representations of SERPENTS. According to the Rev. Jim Shaw, former 33rd degree Mason and former Past Master of all Scottish Rite bodies - who became a Christian after becoming aware of the contradiction and lies woven into the "Lodge", the depictions of serpents were portrayed in an almost worshipful manner! This seems to identify this as the ancient Cult of the Serpent which has caused so much misery to the human race for so many thousands of years. The House of the Temple is also filled with statues and carvings from ancient Egypt, which also seems to confirm what others have said - that the Illuminati is actually an ancient cult which can be traced back to pagan Rome, and before that to pagan Egypt, and finally to pagan Babylon where the post-deluvian version of this un-Godly cult had its genesis. The "House of the Temple", incidentally, is located at the top of the pentagram-like street layout of Washington D.C., as one will see by referring to any Washington D.C. street map.

Believe it or not, the Masonic-Illuminati influence had infiltrated the capital city to such a degree in the early beginnings of the American Republic, that they not only placed the pentagram into the Washington D.C. street layout, but the Masonic square-and-compass, and the symbol of the horned goat as well! According to some, there's an occult history behind the building of the so-called 'Washington Monument' as well. Is it any coincidence that the 'monument' is shaped exactly like the sun-god-phallic obelisks of Rome, Egypt and Babylon?

Researcher William F. Hamilton III added some additional comments concerning connections between the secret societies and the serpent race (many of these secret societies as we have indicated are very likely extensions of the ancient "serpent" cult which was aware of this subterranean race in ancient times, and which paid homage to them out of fear, even offering up human sacrifices, etc., in an attempt to "appease" the infernal influence of these creatures upon their respective communities. Numerous ancient peoples believed in the so-called "gods of the underworld" which allegedly possessed supernatural powers, and were often associated with serpents or dragons. This aspect will be dealt with shortly). Mr. Hamilton provides some informative research that may help us to understand the "Mystery of Iniquity" in a fuller perspective. In an article which appeared in Patrick O'Connell's "TRENDS AND PREDICTIONS ANALYST" Newsletter, Vol. 6, No. 2 (July, 1990) issue, William Hamilton stated: "...The cover-up was initiated soon after the Roswell, N.M. crash. We wanted to know - 1) Who they were, 2) Why they were here, 3) How their technology worked. The cover-up became a matter of NATIONAL SECURITY (a blanket word covering secrecy and deception). The cover-up involves secret organizations within our government such as MJ-12, PI-40, MAJI, Delta, the Jason Scholars, & known intelligence organizations such as Naval Intelligence, Air Force Office of Special Investigation, the Defense Investigative Service, the CIA, NSA, and more! It involves THINK TANKS such as RAND, the Ford Foundation, the Aspen Institute, & Brookings Institute. It involves corporations such as Bechtel, GE, ITT, Amoco, Northrup, Lockheed, & many others. It involves SECRET SOCIETIES who may be the hidden bosses of the orchestrated events (i.e. economic collapse, wars, assassinations, conspiracies to manipulate & control humans & thereby to exercise enormous power over the destiny of the human race) - the Illuminati, Masons, Knights of Malta, etc.

The individual players are too numerous to list. The whole of this conspiracy forms an INTERLOCKING NEXUS. The goal is said to be a ONE WORLD GOVERNMENT (i.e. Dictatorship)! "The Underground Nation - The RAND symposium held on Deep Underground Construction indicated that plans were hatched during the 50's to build underground bases, laboratories, & city-complexes linked by a stupendous network of tunnels to preserve & protect the ongoing secret interests of the secret societies. These secret societies made a pact with alien entities in order to further motives of domination." Actually, as it turns out, THEY (the secret societies) are now being "dominated" by the "aliens". One can only assume that if certain humans would "sell out" their own kind to an alien race and use such an infernal alliance to gain dominion over their fellow man, then they should consider the fact that they, according to universal law, must open THEMSELVES up to being manipulated and

controlled by their supposed benefactors. As it is written, the servant is no greater than his master. There are indications, as we've said earlier, that an antediluvian race or races may have attempted this very same thing, the construction of vast subterranean systems like the ones now being built by the more modern secret societies. There are also indications, as we have also said, that later groups and their underground networks intersect these ancient antediluvian excavations and outposts. This is evidenced by the many accounts which we will relate further on which suggest that Masonic-related secret societies are utilizing both the ancient and modern sub-systems. Many indications also point to the fact that entire human colonies, both peaceful and "alien controlled", may exist in these deeper levels. These colonies are allegedly inhabited in part by ancient native American or meso-American tribes or explorers who crossed the seas from ancient Mediterranean and other eastern hemisphere countries thousands of years ago.

These may include more recent American inhabitants of Anglo-Saxon, etc., descent as well, or other American explorers during their expeditions into the unoccupied American territories a few hundred years ago. Indications are that such explorers happened to discover some of these ancient antediluvian excavations which led to deep networks of ancient hydrothermal cavities containing conditions sufficient to support physical life. Mr. Hamilton continues: "The underground complexes are not confined to the U.S. alone! A large underground complex operated by the U.S. exists at Pine Gap, near Alice Springs, Australia (Note: According to various sources, conditions in this complex are somewhat similar to those at Dulce, i.e. this underground base contains replicated flying "disks" based on "alien" technology and many workers have allegedly been implanted and operate under a type of mental control - Branton). "...It appears that the secret societies among us have become aware of the coming planetary eco-catastrophe & the possibility of an earth polar shift in the near future. Surveying the earth from space, satellites & shuttles reveal EXTENSIVE DAMAGE TO OUR ECOSPHERE! Our planet is wobbling on its axis & its magnetic field is decaying! Ozone depletion & the greenhouse effect are rapidly endangering life on our planet. Alternatives, which include - 1) direct handling of the atmospheric problems, 2) taking shelter in underground domains, & 3) escape to other planetary bodies in the solar system have been devised in secret. However there is a possible Alternative 4 which mostly depends on a completely different idea on how to save the earth..." Based upon the relatively elusive yet extensive accounts and relative data which have been gathered by a loosely-connected group of researchers, we can conclude that the subterranean network - whatever it consists of presently - is basically inhabited by both human and non-human-reptilian beings. In those areas where the humans are not being controlled by the non-humans or saurians, there is obviously conflict between the two races as foretold in Genesis chapter 3.

Many of the American subterranean networks, before the turn of the century (1900), were apparently inhabited mostly by human societies, yet it seems as if a reptilian "invasion" of the sub-strata of North America occurred on a massive scale in the early part of the 1900's. This, according to many accounts, involved reptilian beings which had been in possession of underlying cavern networks beneath Asia and the Far East, and according to their imperialistic nature these creatures began expanding their influence into the Western Hemisphere. There are many accounts of whole groups of humans, both surface exploration parties as well as native troglodytical tribes, who have literally been wiped-out in sudden attacks by the serpent race in a type of battle beneath the earth. Aside from the human and reptilian entities, there are some who speak of a third type of being, a (so-called) "hybrid" between the humans and reptilians. The indications are that such a "hybrid" would be impossible, theologically and scientifically speaking. The serpent races simply possess no soul-matrix (or "conscience") as do humans, and even if it were possible to genetically or artificially produce an "apparent" cross-breed, the creature produced could never be an actual "hybrid", but would inevitably fall to one side or the other - a corrupted form of human being possessing a soul, or a mutated version of the infernal 'reptilian' race. Hamilton explains another reason why such a natural (thank God) cross between the two could never be produced: "...It is unlikely that the reptilian greys are cross-breeding with humans. Reptilians carry their sex organs internally and reproduce by eggs hatched by solar heat. Reptoids have well developed eyes, no hair follicles, & no external ear cartilage as

consistent with most reptilian species. Since their means of reproduction is incompatible with our own, it is suggested that humans (women - Branton) may be fertilized by the grays by artificial insemination with human spermatozoa or perhaps they use the human uterus as an incubation chamber. (Note: Aside from the description given by Dale Russell to the effect that the ancient progenitors of the gray-type saurians may have had a type of "ear", we presently know of only one other account describing a possible "ear" appendage seen on a sauroid creature.

This was described by a man who was allegedly abducted into an underground base beneath the Superstition Mts. area of Arizona, who described these large, fearful creatures as having a type of "flap" of leathery or crocodilian texture which came down each side of their heads. It is uncertain however whether this was a type of ear-like appendage or not. Most Reptoids or Sauroids are described as having no visible "ears" however. As for the so-called "hybrids", Hamilton's statements seem to be confirmed by others, including abductees, who have hinted that the "hybrid" fetuses are actually conceived through human spermatozoa and eggs taken from men and women abductees, and that the fetuses are somehow genetically altered with possible reptilian "cells" or genetic coding being added. Many of the so-called hybrids however are nevertheless "human", possessing human souls, etc. - Branton). Hamilton continues: "...Alien vehicles are being tested at the alien physical technology center at S-4 at the Nevada Test Site. Alien vehicles are being replicated at Kirtland AFB & Sandia Laboratories & these replicas are referred to as ARVs (Alien Reproductive Vehicles). At least three of these vehicles are stored in hangers at Norton AFB, California. It is alleged that vehicle propulsion units were constructed by General Electric & composite materials were provided by Amoco.

Alien vehicles generate an artificial gravity field which can be focused & intensified for high speed travel... Alien organisms and biological technology are tested at the underground biogenetic laboratories at Dulce, New Mexico. Alien genetic engineering, cloning, & cryogenic technology have been studied with a view towards "enhancing" human genetics, deciphering the human genome, & gaining a biological advantage by ARTIFICIAL BIOLOGICAL ENGINEERING. Strange life forms have been bred in these laboratories..." Many sources allege that such cross-breeding is immoral and in essence an attempt by men - and aliens - to "play god" and corrupt the natural order of things. There is even evidence that the devastating HIV-AIDS virus was the result of a deliberate attempt to cross-breed or hybridize two very dangerous animal retroviruses. For more information on this see: Dr. William Campbell Douglas M.D.s' article "W.H.O. MURDERED AFRICA," describing the AIDS virus' connection to the Club of Rome - Illuminati - U.N.'s World Health Organization's genocidal plans. This article appeared in HEALTH FREEDOM NEWS, Sept. - Oct. 1987 issue: H.F.N., P.O. Box 688., Monrovia, CA 91016. Incidentally, this "AIDS conspiracy" was the subject of the MONTEL WILLIAMS TV talk show on April 14, 1992. In reference to the immorality of genetic "hybridization" of animals and humans we read the following passage concerning the views of the Creator towards such manipulating of nature's design.

According to different sources, many of the hybridizations taking place beneath Dulce, New Mexico and in other underground "bases" have resulted in numerous failed "experiments" of animal or humanoid genetic mutations who constantly suffer because of their unnatural physical condition. We read in Leviticus 19:19: "Ye shall keep my statutes. Thou shalt not let thy cattle gender with a diverse kind: thou shalt not sow thy field with mingled seed..." In reference to AIDS, the Club of Rome, Illuminati, etc. the economist Dr. John Coleman has stated that the secret societies have studied 'alchemy' for centuries and used their perverted knowledge to implement mass population control. He says the Black Plague of Europe was orchestrated and even before the advent of AIDS Coleman warned that 'they' were planning to release an even more devastating plague upon the world. THE MIDNIGHT CRY (Box 3686., Tequesta, FL 33458) in it's May 1984 issue stated: "THE CLUB OF ROME - Written in Oct. 1981 by Dr. John Coleman, this expose of the supersecret 'Club of Rome,' if compared with the history of these intervening years, shows that their planning is effective in both domestic and international affairs. It describes one of the main command centers of the 'New Age Movement,' the 'New World Order,' or secret 'World Government' which is preparing the way for the Antichrist. Formed in 1968, it probably has about 100 members,

and divides the world into ten regions..." And from a publication distributed by the Christian Defense League (Box 449., Arabi, LA 70032):

"The Club of Rome consists of members of the so-called Black Nobility of Europe, old families which lived in Venice and Genoa. These people have ruled vast financial empires FOR THE PAST 1500 YEARS... (They) endorsed and accepted the Global 2000 Report, prepared by the White House just prior to the departure of Carter. This plan calls for MASS GENOCIDE to be accomplished by limited regional wars, starvation, destruction of the industrial heart of America, and the killing off of 'old people.' The goal of 'Global 2000' is to reduce the world population from 6 billion to 3 billion by the year 2000. The blue print was drafted by the 'Black Nobility' and prominent industrialists who have key membership in the CLUB OF ROME and the German Marshall Fund." According to the elitists, 'world socialism' cannot succeed unless ABSOLUTE POPULATION CONTROL is implemented to bring the numbers down to a 'manageable' size. 'Communism' may have seemingly 'fallen', but world socialism lives on! According to one source the multi-billion dollar abortion business may also be aiding the Global 2000 plan. Greg Keath, in his article 'Abortion is not a Civil Right', which appeared in the Sept. 27, 1989 issue of the WALL STREET JOURNAL, stated: "...many blacks wonder whether black civil rights and abortion fit so neatly together (For every three black babies born, two are aborted. 43 percent of all abortions in the United States are performed on black women. From figures supplied by the federal government and the Alan Guttmacher Institute, Richard D. Glasow of National Right to Life has estimated that some 400,000 black pregnancies are aborted each year).

Black pregnancies have historically been the target of SOCIAL ENGINEERS such as Margaret Sanger, founder of Planned Parenthood. Sanger was convinced that blacks, Jews, Eastern Europeans, and other non-Aryan groups were detracting from the creative intellect and social potential of America, and she wanted those groups' numbers REDUCED..." (see her first book, PIVOT OF CIVILIZATION) Bill Hamilton concludes with the following: "Underground tunnels & facilities exist in Nevada, New Mexico, Colorado, & California for developing advanced alien technology for military & political purposes which are directed towards goals which are presently UNKNOWN... It is not known at this time whether an increasing number of persons are being subjected to physical abductions & monitoring or more subtle mental intrusions are being conducted through an advancement of knowledge & technology. There are also possible halo effects that may have produced imaginary abductions - people whose imagination fills in the details behind some anomalous event. There are clear historical records going back to at least June 7, 1779, if not before, that tell stories of glowing disks seen in the skies. There are ancient petroglyphs that show disk-like objects descending from the skies. There is growing certainty that we have been under observation for a very long time & that we are only now beginning to understand a phenomena that has been with us since the earliest recorded history..." Recently, a former Los Alamos Laboratories physicist by the name of Robert Lazar came forward with some startling revelations concerning strange UFO-alien connected activity which he observed while on assignment at the Groom Lake/S-4 Military complex near the Nevada Test Site.

Among other things, Lazar claimed to have seen unidentified objects which were allegedly recovered intact from various crash sites. In one hanger there were nine different objects, mostly disk-shaped but of all different types and configurations. One of these contained seats and panels so small that they were apparently built by and for creatures from 3-4 ft. tall. Lazar took his story to George Knapp, a TV journalist who worked for KLAS-TV in Las Vegas, Nevada. Knapp was at first suspicious of Lazar's account as he had personally contacted Los Alamos Labs in order to confirm Bob's past employment there. Knapp was told that their computer record files showed that no one by that name had ever worked at Los Alamos. Lazar explained that this was because "they" were on-to-him and were proceeding to make him a "non-person". When George Knapp came across an old Los Alamos telephone directory which DID have Robert Lazar's name in it, he began to think again, and to listen more closely to what Bob was telling him. Subsequently, George Knapp produced an entire series of television specials on UFO's which were aired in Las Vegas. He later learned that many of the sources in the area who had contributed information to the documentaries were afterwards visited and intimidated by strange men who might have

been government agents. The documentaries not only dealt with Bob Lazar's account but several other UFO-related accounts as well. The documentaries also INCLUDED actual footage, made by a Japanese film crew, of a UFO flying at right-angles (impossible for "conventional" aircraft) over the Papoose mountain range adjacent to Groom Lake, Nevada!

Lazar also appeared over the Billy Goodman talk show, KVEG Radio 840 AM, Las Vegas, on several occasions; and as a result several listeners called in to CONFIRM Lazar's story, and not only this, but some of these callers claimed to have first-hand knowledge of a massive system of underground installations, tunnels and caverns undermining the Nevada military complex, in which some very strange and "alien" things are allegedly taking place. One other item which we might mention before continuing, again dealing with the secret "one-world" societies which are in turn, according to Cooper, Hamilton and others, being manipulated and controlled by the serpent race... is this: During the mid- 1980's a man by the name of Dennis Brunnell began sending out information to various researchers. Brunnell claimed to be a Grand Master in the Ordo Templi Orientis (or the O.T.O.), a Crowleyan-connected Illuminati lodge. He claimed that at one time he had gone along with the Illuminati's "one-world" program but later became disillusioned. At the time he was distributing "Gemstone" research reports which basically exposed the Illuminati and it's conspiratorial activities. Perhaps his conscience moved him to expose the very organization which he once trusted in and which had apparently betrayed him and lied to him. This cult of the Illuminati is allegedly made up of BOTH Jewish AND Gentile elitists who CONTROL the Jewish AND Gentile masses (Note: some believe the PHARISEES, motivated by the ROMANS, also worked 'jointly' together against Christ in New Testament times and that this interaction has survived in the form of the secret societies up to this time, that the 'conspiracy' is made up of SMALL GROUPS of manipulating members of the Jewish, the Gentile AND SEVERAL OTHER RACES and is not being orchestrated by any one 'race'). Although Brunnell was a Hungarian Jew, it is evident from his writings that neither the Jewish nor the Gentile "elite" had absolute control of the conspiracy, but that it was a cooperative effort ULTIMATELY DIRECTED by a hidden supernatural power.

Years ago Brunnell had stated that 33rd degree Mason friends of his who worked in NASA had confirmed to him that a behind-the-scenes "space program" had been in operation ever since the Apollo moon shots ceased, and that this top-secret space program had by that time established a continually-occupied base on the moon and had even sent expeditions to and landed men on mars, in spite of outward indications. The reason why the U.S. suddenly "lost interest" in the moon after the last Apollo flight of 1969 apparently was not because of lack of finances and lack of potential opportunities for interplanetary travel; the fact is, according to Brunnell and many other sources, they DID discover much there that they are not telling us, and the "real" space program continues, although under conditions of extreme secrecy. This tends to tie-in with the claims of Stan Deyo, a former CIA - Air Force worker, who alleged that such a program did exist. He himself was being trained through intense mental exercises and subliminal programming to pilot such super-advanced anti-gravity craft at a secret Air Force installation in Colorado. These craft had been covertly developed by secret- society-controlled Military-Industrial organizations which were interested in utilizing this technology for their own personal gain. Deyo would have become part of this covert space activity if he had not "defected" from the program, gone into hiding in the Australian outback - emerging at times to make dramatic media appearances, and written a book titled "THE COSMIC CONSPIRACY" describing his knowledge of this covert space program as well as his knowledge of a network of subterranean facilities which had been or were being constructed. As for Brunnell's claims, several NASA astronauts HAVE been and ARE in fact high-ranking Freemasons. Some claim that Neil Armstrong was a 33rd degree mason as well. When we consider that modern "illuminized" Masonry is merely an extension of ancient "Baal" worship and religion, even down to the worship of the phallic obelisks such as those in ancient Babylon, Egypt, Rome and elsewhere - which represented Baal or Nimrod, the King of BABYLON and builder of the tower of Babel - then considering this is it to much to suggest that this modern covert space program might be in part a last days "Tower of Babel" to the stars?

Chapter 2

The Cult of the Serpent

What do the following names all have in common: Dennis Brunnell, Stan Deyo, William Cooper, Bill Hamilton, Val Valerian, 'Commander X' and Robert Lazar? They all allege that the following scenario is a reality... Ever since the so-called "end" of the NASA moon shots the U.S. "secret" government has been involved in covert manned space exploration of this solar system utilizing super-advanced technologies which are so revolutionary that the secret government has chosen to tell the public little or nothing about it. Some of these sources even claim that an inner core of this "secret government" have in the past worked hand-in-claw with a race of hominoid-sauroid reptilian beings who have given these human "elite" technology and power (over their fellow man) in exchange for certain powers and influences which this secret government or "serpent cult" gave these alien beings over the masses of humanity. There are allegedly other human groups, native to earth and much more ancient, who left this planet in ancient times after obtaining similar technologies. Some of these ancient and modern groups "sold out" to this alien race in exchange for technology (as in the case of the so-called MIB's or Men In Black), while others developed such technologies of their own initiative (as in the case of many of the human "alien" races who are often referred to as the "Nordics").

As for the covert space operations that are being carried out by various top-secret organizations within the U.S. government, they are based on a combination of "alien" technology recovered from numerous crash-retrievals of aerial disks, while other aspects are based on prototype and state-of-the-art Military-Industrial technologies developed by well-known U.S. companies. These advanced technologies include anti-gravity generators and electromagnetic propulsion systems and massive top-secret space efforts which have largely been financed through deception and through hundreds of billions of dollars which have generously (although unknowingly) been provided via 'Black' budgets by hard-working American taxpayers.

Dennis Brunnell, a 33rd degree Mason and a Grandmaster in the Ordo Templi Orientis (O.T.O.) had become "dis-illusioned" by the Illuminati's present activities. Originally believing that the Illuminati was a mystic lodge designed to illuminate one into mystical heights of ascended awareness, he eventually learned that such metaphysical talk was just so much hot air designed to gain the willing assistance of lower-ranking "lodge" members, who were unknowingly being manipulated into serving the hypocritical, self-seeking and self-serving imperialistic goals of a relatively small inner core of "illuminated" members.

Some years ago a man by the name of John Todd, a member of a family who were high-level and generational members of a druidic witchcraft cult, alleged that through his occult contacts he was chosen to be initiated into a deep-level Illuminati lodge. (Excerpt Wake Up America: Several United States Presidents including Abraham Lincoln, married into this Todd occult family) He claimed that in doing so he had to "unlearn" much of the wiccan philosophies which he was taught at a young age. These occult teachings were merely a means, he soon found out, of this inner core of initiates to control the lower ranks of the lodge. This inner core, which consisted of 13 individuals, were (he claims) THE LEADERS of all the large wiccan/witchcraft organizations AS WELL AS the leaders of World Freemasonry. These men controlled BOTH movements from their lofty positions, along with much of the world's drug trafficking, and had powerful influence in world economic and political movements. Mr. Todd soon learned that this inner core were continually fearful that the lower-ranking members of the occult societies would turn against "them" if the lower members ever found out that this inner council were merely using these "lower pawns" to increase their own wealth and their god-like power and authority over the rest of humanity.

The Rothschild's of London, he also learned, were at the very heart of this conspiracy, along with the Jesuits in Rome. The Rothschild's were considered to be "human gods" by many occultists and, according to Mr. Todd, were in constant communication with "Lucifer", who they themselves considered to be god. There are also indications, as we will give later in these texts, that they were/are also in contact with the serpent race as well, which would make them an integral part of the "serpent cult".

Dennis Brunnell, John Todd and in fact millions of former Communists, realized that there was an incredible contradiction between what these world socialists were telling their "followers" and what these inner elite were actually practicing. The connection we make between Illuminism and Communism (which is still very strong in mainland China) is no coincidence, as both are socialist movements. Also, according to well-known geo-political analysts such as Dr. John Coleman, Karl Marx himself had known ties with 33rd degree Masonry and the Jesuit Order. As for John Todd, he later "defected" from this secret lodge after he "suggested" to the other members that in light of recent events the prophecies of the Bible should be studied. Their answer to this, he claims, was a murderous stare from most if not all of the other members of this council of 13. He believes he was lucky he got out of there alive. These men, apparently, did not even want to consider the possibility that the Holy Bible could be true, for they knew well enough that it was against every imperialistic and deceitful practice that they were involved in. John Todd later became a Christian and spoke to various audiences around the country until, according to some sources, he was later assassinated.

Brunnell alleged that some within the Illuminati were so heartless as to believe that their socialist "World Order" must be brought about even if the orchestrating of wars, etc., had to be accomplished in order to create the conditions necessary for establishing it... or, in other words, that the end justified the means. These lost souls were and are apparently convinced that they have the divine right to decide the fate of nations, and that the masses of humanity exist for no other reason than to serve their cause. They consider themselves "gods" and the rest of humanity as "mere mortals". So much for the end-result of the false promise that was given to man by the serpent race as revealed in Genesis chapter 3, which was that men could be as gods, and that the creature could be independent from or equal to the Creator. The serpent race knew full well that the disconnection of man from their trust and reliance in the Godhead would result in lost power and dominion over the earth and the beasts, including the serpent race, and as a result the reptilians could take control of that which mankind forfeited, including man himself! Since that ancient time the saurians have been able to find those among humanity who would be willing to believe their false promises in exchange for temporary physical gains.

One of Dennis Brunnell's "Gemstone" research papers (which also described the Mafia-CIA-oil company connection to the John F. Kennedy assassination, confirming the original "Gemstone" reports of Bruce Roberts) included a scenario developed by Kissinger and other Illuminists in the early 1980's or before. This scenario showed one such proposed plan as to how war could be used to bring the United States - the last obstacle standing in the way of absolute Illuminati rule of the world - into subjection to the one-world Socialist state. This scenario, possibly one of many developed, was in the form of a speech given by a U.S. president. George Bush was sited as a very possible candidate to this "speech" (This was years before Bush became vice president, which suggests that Brunnell was in fact tapped-into some very sensitive information). It was basically written as a possible emergency address to the nation which would supposedly take place after years of American involvement in an - Illuminati orchestrated? - war in the Middle East. The scenario continued as "the President" informs the nation that, due to the long drawn-out (Korea/Vietnam like no-win) war which has depleted our national resources, a certain Executive Order was to be issued for the "good" of the nation which would result in practically ALL PRIVATE AGENCIES coming under the absolute control of the Federal Government. In short, according to this scenario, if such a plan was carried out then the entire nation could be brought under absolute socialist control in one night.

Such a scenario may not be too far-fetched when we realize the following:

- 1) George Bush was, during his years at Yale University, initiated into the "Skull & Bones" society, also known as the "Brotherhood of Death". According to prominent political and financial analysts such as Antony Suttan, there is much documentation to suggest that Skull & Bones is nothing less than a Western branch of the Bavarian Illuminati, designed to recruit highly-educated individuals into serving its cause;
- 2) George Bush served as THE DIRECTOR of the CIA for several years, which, according to various sources, is actually serving the one-world movement;
- 3) Bush has very close ties with one-world organizations such as the Council on Foreign Relations or C.F.R., Federal Reserve, Trilateral Commission, Bilderbergers, Alpine Institute, etc.;
- 4) Before Ronald Reagan "chose" a running mate, according to the late Gary Allen, he was approached at a political convention by the duo of Walter Cronkite and Henry Kissinger, both alleged Illuminists, and "strongly encouraged" to choose George Bush as his running mate as Bush was well-favored by the International Banking Establishment of Wallstreet;
- 5) The Bush family is very rich and are heavily involved in high-profit, offshore oil drilling companies.

Also, when news of the Iraqi invasion of Kuwait - where the Bush family's oil business had some vested interests - reached America, George Bush was at the one-world "Aspen" Institute of Colorado visiting with Margaret Thatcher. Bush's decision to rally the nations together by sending our young men and women to fight and die for the "New World Order", was based on "advice" he received from officials at the one-world Aspen Institute. Although "Operation Desert Storm" was a well-planned and well master-minded attack, the fact nevertheless remains that we were fighting to defend the "New World Order" and the oil interests (whereas we only get a very small percentage of our oil from Kuwait) and not to defend the constitutional United States. This war was a two-sided event. Even though the motive may have been other than in harmony with America's best interests in that (like Korea and Vietnam) it was fought FOR the Socialist-oriented United Nations; some good nevertheless came out of it, in essence, that America was able to defend ISRAEL from an aggressive enemy, something which Almighty God most likely honored. However the target, Saddam Hussain, escaped free while tens of thousands of his subjects, so many pawns in a huge game of chess, had to pay the price with their lives. As the Word of God says, "evil shall slay the wicked" (Psalm 34:21). This may in part apply to Iraq, the land of ancient Babylon (the ancient city where the one-world movement and all occult movements had their genesis) which in a strange twist of fate was "judged" by the very oppressive movement which it created. Notice also Bush's constant references to the "New World Order" - a concept which is a mockery of the Declaration of INDEPENDENCE which our forefathers shed their blood to defend. True, we must as a nation not ignore the rest of the world, yet at the same time we should not surrender ourselves to the rest of the world either, but preserve the American Republic as a bastion of Freedom to which the oppressed of ALL NATIONS can take refuge.

The reason we are so critical of this particular presidency is because we believe that the secret government - utilizing its influence in mass-media control, MANIPULATED Bush into office in a direct perversion of the electoral process. In other words, through the fantastic media power which they wielded, the one-worlders snuffed out the competition. We realize that it is Biblical to honor the governing officials, yet this is only to the EXTENT that the governing powers submit to the Almighty governing power of the Universe, God Himself. Elijah criticized the ancient King Ahab for this very reason, because he was leading the nation of Israel astray into Baal worship. Unfortunately, King Ahab and George Bush may have had a lot in common. We would rather hope that the opposite were true, but facts are facts. However, we must not fall into the trap of pointing the finger at any one person, as Bush happens to be only one link in a very large and very powerful "secret government" chain which, as we have seen, has sold out much of this planet to "The Beast". Bush, like

many misled "insiders", was no doubt largely a product of his environment, as well as a member of a generational "Establishment" family, and more-or-less a puppet or voicebox of secret government policy. This fact should be taken into account, as well as the fact that the major "enemy" is the draconian influence as it exists in and behind the secret government establishment. There were, nevertheless, less-than- honorable motives on the part of the United States in it's decision to fight in the Gulf War (see: YOUTH ACTION NEWS - Oct. 1990., Box 312., Alexandria, VA 22313 - this source gives much evidence that Bush and Company more-or-less "encouraged" the Kuwaiti invasion and, when faced with irrefutable proof that such an invasion was coming, did absolutely nothing to warn the Kuwaitis or the Iraqis against such an invasion. Was Bush and Company willing to risk the lives of thousands of people just so his One World Government could be established and a "trial run" of the global U.N. Police Force could be initiated?).

According to Dr. John Coleman (World Intelligence Review., Box 426., Metairie, LA 70004), the ancient Babylonian Serpent Cult, or what is known today as the "Illuminati" (33rd degree Freemasonry) is under the direct control of some very nefarious forces. Coleman in fact provides much evidence that 33rd degree Masonry has been used not only to infiltrate and take over many political, economic and religious institutions, but has also been used to "create" such institutions as well, organizations to which people will flock and submit their power and energies to unknowingly serve an agenda that they know nothing about. This was and is carried out through the 22 "Palladium" Lodges which, according to various sources, can be traced back to the Grand Masonic Lodge in England. According to Coleman and many others, the Grandmasters of Masonry AND of Jesuitism (i.e.the Illuminati) are working together in this conspiracy. In many cases the individuals involved are both Jesuits AND Masonic initiates. Such was the case of Guisseppi Mazzini, who was a Jesuit-Mason, and a Satanist-witch to boot, and was second-in-command to the Masonic "Pontiff" Albert Pike - whose rotting remains now lie beneath the "House of the Temple" in Washington D.C. (see Dr. Coleman's tapes: CONSPIRACY CULTS AND THE ONE WORLD GOVERNMENT, and FREEMASONRY AND THE ONE WORLD CONSPIRACY).

Other works that may be very revealing along this line, as we indicated earlier, are the writings of former 33rd degree Mason and former Past Master of all Scottish-Rite Masonic bodies, the Rev. Jim Shaw. This is especially true with his book THE DEADLY DECEPTION (P.O. Box 884., Silver Springs, FL 32688). In this work Mr. Shaw exposes the blatant SERPENT worship secretly taking place within the Masonic HOUSE OF THE TEMPLE in Washington D.C. Mix this with the accounts of "Masonic" street-outlays built into Washington D.C. itself and accounts of tunnels beneath the city which connect many of the important Federal buildings and which allegedly extend to extreme depths and distances, then you have a recipe for something very strange and sinister which is undermining our nations capitol. No wonder the Christian-Patriots within the American Republic have had to fight "the enemy within" for so long with so little apparent results from their efforts. Concerning Bush's one-world policies, we will quote here from a few letters to the editor which appeared in various issues of the UTAH COUNTY JOURNAL, as confirmation of some of the statements which we have previously made. One letter, appearing in the April 30, 1991 issue of the U.C.J., stated:

"Editor: The April-May '91 issue of COMMON CAUSE reports that the first successful exploration for oil in Kuwait was done by the Zapata Oil Co., of which current President George Bush was a founder and director. The President's son, George W. Bush, is now the third largest insider stockholder in another off-shore oil drilling company located in Bahrain, 15 miles from Saudi Arabia. This is Harken Energy Corp., with its home base in Bedford, Texas.

"Does this information explain the Rambo-like "hurry up" war in Kuwait? Does it explain marked shifts in acceptance or castigation of Saddam Hussein? Does it offer an explanation for the terrible destruction of the Kuwait oil fields and Persian Gulf waters? Do these two leaders really have the welfare of their respective peoples at heart? I would give anything to read one of the history books on this war written 25-50 years hence. - Eugene J. Faux; Provo."

And in the Feb. 26, 1991 issue of the same publication:

"Editor: In the Feb. 12 issue of the JOURNAL an obviously well-intentioned lady suggested that we pray for President Bush because he has 'awesome responsibilities.'

"He has, indeed, many awesome responsibilities: a responsibility to uphold and defend the U.S. Constitution; a responsibility to weed out those in our government who, by intent or neglect, work to undermine the Republican form of government given to us by our founding fathers; a responsibility to tell the American people the TRUTH about the incredible, rapidly escalating national debt and what the debt will mean to our children and our children's children 'unto the seventh generation' and beyond. He also has a responsibility to expose the hypocrisy of those who are working diligently to bring about a new constitutional convention, supposedly to propose one or two new amendments, while they already have entire new constitutions written and waiting. - Albert V. Burns; Spanish Fork."

(Excerpt Wake Up America: 1970 Rexford Guy Tugwell, a member of President Franklin Roosevelt's "brain trust" in the 1940's. Rewrote the Constitution. This new Constitution might be the new one for **THE NEW WORLD ORDER!** (*Ralph Epperson. A New Constitution for the United States.)

Another letter which appeared in the UTAH COUNTY JOURNAL during the Bush-Iraq controversy, Mar. 5 1991 issue, stated:

"Editor: Mrs. (Colleen D.) brought up a very good point about my criticism of George Bush and his New World Order agenda. Rightfully, as a leader of a nation, he might be considered exempt from censure for any mistakes that he might make through oversight or a lack of proper information. Unfortunately, this is far from the case with Bush.

"Sadly, the president is very cognizant of his actions and exactly where these actions are speedily leading us - to a world government ruled by elitist insiders. History can conclude nothing less than this result. For a complete analysis of Bush, his political history, and his leadership of the Council on Foreign Relations and the Trilateral Commission, I enthusiastically recommend the new book on George Bush - THE ESTABLISHMENT MAN, available through The John Birch Society.

Well documented, this book will put to rest any remaining praises for our chief executive.

"In fact, my critique of the executive is founded upon my patriotism, not turning against it. President Teddy Roosevelt stated:

"Patriotism means to stand by the country. IT DOES NOT MEAN TO STAND BY THE PRESIDENT OR ANY OTHER PUBLIC OFFICIAL SAVE EXACTLY TO THE DEGREE IN WHICH HE HIMSELF STANDS BY THE COUNTRY.

It is patriotic to support him insofar as he efficiently serves the country. It is unpatriotic not to oppose him to the exact extent that by inefficiency or otherwise he fails in his duty to stand by the country." As Bush has repeatedly violated his oath to defend the Constitution, I will continue to patriotically reproach his intentions.

"As for being in the White House when Bush sent National Security Adviser Brant Scowcroft and Deputy Secretary of State Lawrence Eagleburger to Beijing immediately and secretly after the Tienamen Square massacre, no, I was not present when he made that call. That's why we have the press. The White House announced that such was the case on Dec. 18, 1989, to anyone listening. Such betrayal of freedom-fighters is par for the course when we look at Bush's policy toward other people seeking liberty, but receiving only his true objective: World despotism in his New World Order. - Bruce J. Martin." In relation to the above concern of whether we should unquestioningly trust our elected (?) heads of state, it

is interesting that of all the presidents which have been in the White House since the assassination of John F. Kennedy (which many allege was actually an Illuminati-inspired coup), EVERY SINGLE ONE OF THEM have been supportive of the one-world government movement as it is incarnate in the Council of Foreign Relations and allied global organizations. Coincidence?

Finally, we have this letter from the September 18, 1990 issue of the same publication:

"Editor: In his September address to the nation, President Bush stated his five objectives for the massive deployment of U.S. troops. The fifth is the fundamental reason for this operation. As Mr. Bush stated himself, "The crisis in the Persian Gulf, as grave as it is, also offers a rare opportunity to move toward a historic period of cooperation. Out of these troubled times, our fifth objective - a new world order - can emerge... We are now in sight of a United Nations that performs as envisioned by its founders."

"The U.N. 'founders' included U.S. communist traitor, Alger Hiss, who was the acting secretary general of the conference in San Francisco in 1945. Hiss was accompanied by a contingent of U.S. communists and a swarm of Council on Foreign Relations members. The communists wanted world government by revolution and the others wanted it by way of socialism. In either case, these individuals did not want national sovereignty of the kind fought for by our founding fathers.

"The fundamental difference between a "new world order" under the United Nations and an independent United States are nowhere clearly indicated than in our DECLARATION OF INDEPENDENCE affirmation that "men are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights." The UN's total exclusion of God means that rights do not come from God, (but) that they proceed from government, and government can and will take them away.

"Our country has suffered in the past from U.N. decisions and action. U.N. advocates gave away all the gains our fighting men bled and died for in Europe and Asia after World War II. We fought Korea and Vietnam under U.N. sanction and command with victory denied even though over 100,000 men lost their lives and hundreds of thousands were wounded (in addition to this, several sources allege that communist nationals working within the U.N. constantly betrayed U.S. positions and strategies to their allies in North Korea, and repeated this betrayal during the Vietnam conflict as well. It is a fact that the MAJORITY of the "United" Nations Secretary Generals have also been communist nationals - Branton). Nixon and Kissinger operating under "new world order" dictates gave South Vietnam to the communist enemy after our military fought so valiantly even with the treasonous restrictions imposed on them.

"Now, George Bush wants the men and women of our armed forces to die... for the new world order... George Bush's drive for a "new world order" is not worth ONE DROP of American blood. But blood we shall have until we once again elect constitutionalists to office instead of one-worlders. - Mike Thomas; Pleasant Grove."

The January 26, 1990 issue of THE NEW FEDERALIST revealed even more about the Bush - one world connection. In his article, BUSH'S CHINA POLICY: SKULL AND BONES, Joseph Brewda writes:

"Jan 19 (EIRNS)--An obscure secret society known as "Skull and Bones" may have more to do with George Bush's obsessive support of Beijing's mass murderers than one may think.

"Skull and Bones is a secret fraternity at Yale University which is restricted to a mere fifteen student members per year. The society was formed in 1832 by General William Russell, whose shipping firm later dominated the U.S. side of the China opium trade. Yale University was founded by Eli Yale, who made his fortune working for the opium smuggling British East India Company.

"Skull and Bones became the recruiting grounds and preserve of the most important New England-centered families--families who also made their money in the opium trade. These families, whose sons regularly join Skull and Bones, include the little known, but powerful, Coffins, Sloanes, Tafts, Bundys, Paynes, Whitneys. They are a dominant element of the U.S. 'Eastern Establishment' to this day. The Bush family is one of a cluster of lower-level Establishment families controlled by these interests. "What has this to do with Bush policy towards China--or for that matter, Bush's "War on Drugs"? (Note: the last television news reporter to ask Bush a critical question concerning the many narcotics agents who are complaining about how bad the "drug war" was going, was promptly fired from his job shortly after the press conference - Branton)

"George Bush, the first U.S. diplomatic representative to the People's Republic of China back in 1973, was a member of Skull and Bones. So were his father, brother, son, uncle, nephew, and several cousins. Winston Lord, the Reagan-Bush administration Ambassador to China was a member; so were his father and several other relatives. James Lilley, the current Ambassador to China, was a member of Skull and Bones, as was his brother. Except during the Carter administration, every U.S. Ambassador to Beijing since Kissinger's deal with Mao Zedong was a member of the same tiny Yale cult. A mere coincidence?

"MAO WAS A YALIE - Back in 1903, Yale Divinity School established a number of schools and hospitals throughout China that were collectively known as 'Yale in China.' It has since been shown that 'Yale in China' was an intelligence network whose purpose was to destroy the republican movement of Sun Yat-sen on behalf of the Anglo-American Establishment. The Anglo-American "Establishment" hated Sun, because he wanted to develop China. On the other hand, they loved the Chinese communists because they intended to keep China backward, and were committed to growing dope. One of 'Yale in China's' most important students was Mao Zedong. "During World War II, 'Yale in China' was a primary instrument used by the U.S. Establishment and its Office of Strategic Services (OSS) to install the Maoists into power. 'Yale in China' was run by OSS operative Reuben Holden, the husband of Bush's cousin, and also a member of Skull and Bones.

The Maoists made China into the world's largest opium producer. "'Yale in China' was also closely associated with the New York-based Union Theological Seminary, which has been a center for U.S. subversion of Asia (literal wolves in sheeps clothing - Branton). Every prominent radical leader operating in Korea today, for example, was trained at Union Theological. Union Theological was dominated for twenty years by Henry Sloane Coffin, a U.S. intelligence executive from the Sloane and Coffin families. He was a Skull and Bones member as were a dozen of his relatives.

"Nor should it be forgotten that Averell Harriman, the former Ambassador to Moscow who did so much to build up the Soviet Union, was a member of Skull and Bones. Harriman was also a business partner of Prescott Bush, Sr., the father of Maoist enthusiast George Bush." Note: This Skull and Bones - Communist connection is also confirmed by geopolitical and economics researchers such as Dr. Antony Sutton (Sutton's books may be obtained through THE PATRIOT REVIEW., 33836 SE Kelso Rd. #6., P.O. Box 596., Boring, OR 97099; OR via THE MIDNIGHT MESSENGER., P.O. Box 472., Altadens, CA 91001). Not only did the Skull and Bones (Western Illuminati) help to build up the Communist movement in China, but they gave considerable financial aid to the Soviet Union communists as well. According to Sutton, this power cult has for centuries been playing a "two ends against the middle" type of game, attempting to control America (the thesis) and Russia (the anti-thesis) and other countries or movements, carefully pitting them against each other at the lower levels in order to keep the populations of the world in a state of confusion and despair, to the point that they will - hopefully - resign themselves into accepting the New World Order "synthesis" as the only alternative to solve the very "problems" which THEY, the New World Order initiators, created in the first place! One startling, though documented, claim which Mr. Sutton makes is that the Nazi Movement was largely financed by the Skull and Bones - Illuminati as well. This connection was recently described in a mailer describing Val Valerian's book MATRIX III (c/o Leading Edge Research., P.O. Box 481-MU58., Yelm, WASH 98597). Part of this mailer states:

"Interspaced with the material comes a host of data, supplementary material, interviews, and revealing information. The 'Final Scenario' is discussed relative to the New World Order and the plans for total economic control, a one-world religion, and the electronic mind control objectives, schools of thought, and research. MATRIX III brings out in detail how various families in the United States and Europe are also involved in a scenario which has as its main tenet the suppression and elimination of human beings on many levels - a scenario which includes worldwide traffic of drugs, vast laundering of drug money by national banks of several countries, and assassination and murder. These are the people who arranged and supported all the wars. There is discussion of the Bush family, and how Prescott Bush assisted the finance and management of the Nazi empire - the so-called Hitler project..."

Much of Valerian's writings are very well-documented and can be followed-up, yet the only criticism of his work which we have deals with the fact that, we believe, he has placed too much confidence in so-called "channeled" revelations as sources of information. We believe, based on past experience and research, that much of the information received through so-called "trance channels" should be discarded for several reasons: Such information is often self-contradictory.

Channeled revelations often contradict "revelations" received through other "channels".

There are supernatural beings inhabiting the aerial realm whose very purpose and "assignment" is to counterfeit "divine" revelation in order to spread propaganda, confusion or mislead the seeker from the truth. This is often, we have found, accomplished by offering the seeker a substantial amount of "truth" in order to uphold one strategic lie.

Channeled information in most cases cannot be followed up by physical documentation or evidence.

There are many indications that non-human beings, both supernatural and reptilian, are utilizing occult channels in order to carry out propaganda warfare against those who possess the truth. As we will see in later writings there is also much evidence that these alien beings have utilized witchcraft and occult movements (i.e. the serpent cults) since the earliest times in order to further their reptilian cause.

In relation to the Bush - Establishment - Serpent Cult - Reptilian connection, we will now quote from an article which was submitted by one of our researchers. This article, written by a Gerard Van der Leun, appeared in the Nov. 1990 issue of Penthouse Magazine: "IS GEORGE BUSH AT THE CENTER OF THE GREATEST AND MOST SECRET PLOT EVER LAUNCHED AGAINST MANKIND? "Dear Reader: It is a well-known fact that:

The government has approved and entered into a secret treaty with an alien nation.

The government, with this treaty, has traded human lives and property (in the form of livestock and land) for alien technology.

The government has murdered, incarcerated, forcibly relocated, brainwashed, coerced, drugged, harassed, and otherwise interfered unlawfully in the lives of patriots, including a president of the United States, who have attempted to expose this murder and treason.

In pursuit of bringing all those responsible for these acts to justice, the following are hereby charged with conspiracy, murder, and treason: the Trilateral Commission; the President; the Vice-President; the director of Central Intelligence; certain other members of the CIA; the director of the National Security Agency; members of the Cabinet; the Joint Chiefs of Staff; the director of the Senior Interagency Group (SIG); the national security adviser to the President; and the Navy Department which has field operation control of all alien- connected projects. It is expected that many others who have taken part in the joint government and alien conspiracy will also be charged with conspiracy, murder, and treason. This list will include all those who served in the aforementioned positions from

1953 up to and including the present administration. (Note: Since many of these individuals are merely "following the orders" of the elite insider groups who are ultimately controlled by the Jesuit-Masons; the GRANDMASTERS of Jesuit-Masonry, the inner Illuminati or Serpent Cult, should be indicted as the major traitors against the human race. Many of these Jesuit-Mason leaders are members of the ancient generational families who have controlled the drug trade, manipulated wars and revolutions in their favor, and have infiltrated the economic institutions of the world. They have no fear of divine retribution because they believe in no god other than themselves - Branton)

We call for the impeachment of the president of the United States, George Bush. As president and C.E.O. of Zapata Oil, Mr. Bush organized and has headed the narcotics-smuggling conspiracy since its beginning. The off-shore oil platforms of Zapata Oil were used as staging areas from which drugs were moved into these United States without passing through Customs or undergoing inspection of any kind. We firmly believe that George Bush now heads this shadow government that controls the alien technology, the military-industrial complex, and thus the nation. The fact that he is now the president of these United States of America makes George Bush the most powerful and dangerous criminal in the history of the world."

Note: Where does all this ill-gained money go? According to many sources, much of this as well as the multi-billions in "Black Budget" monies provided by the taxpayers pours into the insiders' relentless and secret efforts to construct underground as well as off-planet (Moon, Mars, etc.) places of refuge where the secret government members and their families will escape to in the event of a global manmade or natural catastrophe. How thoughtful of us "mere mortals" to give our wealth and even our very lives just so that the "immortal elite" can survive to usher in a "New Age" on planet earth... This reminds us of something the 33rd degree Mason/O.T.O. Grandmaster Dennis Brunnell said: That the creator of the James Bond movie "Moonraker" had inside knowledge of the secret government's end-time plan, and thought that it would make a great movie. But as they say, Truth is even stranger than fiction.

The modern secret societies which are being manipulated by the infernal reptilian races are apparently extensions of more ancient societies who were also manipulated and influenced by these subterranean creatures. Several ancient races in fact believed in the existence of an "underworld" inhabited by serpent-like beings possessed with supernatural powers. Many of these misguided souls even worshipped these creatures, not so much out of adoration, but more out of fear or terror. Human sacrifices were even offered in an attempt to appease the destructive influence of these "demon gods", and temples and shrines were often built over or near caverns which were regarded by these superstitious people to be openings to this nether world. One such shrine is located several miles southeast of Oaxaco, Mexico among some very ancient ruins. Among these ruins lies the ancient temple of "Mitla". Various accounts allege that in ancient times this temple descended deep underground into a basement, a sub-basement, and an ultra-sub-basement level. Within this third sub-level a large stone door was said to have concealed subterranean recesses beyond. According to the late subsurface researcher Charles A. Marcoux, as well as the anonymous U.S. Intelligence worker "Commander X", and others, the native Indians of the area centuries ago used to sacrifice humans to the underworld "gods" that were believed to exist within the dark caverns beyond the stone door. These victims were allegedly thrown into these dark chambers alive and were never seen again. Some centuries ago some priests arrived in this area of southeastern Mexico and commenced to explore the ruins, including the ancient Temple of Mitla.

They managed to pry open the door in the third basement level and entered the underground chambers beyond. Torches in hand, they continued deep into what seemed to be an endless subterranean concourse leading in the direction of a distant mountain range. After penetrating a considerable distance they became fearful as they noticed serpents slithering among the rocks off in the darkness, they would see strange shapes and shadows among the ancient stone pillars which lined the concourse, eerie noises and winds began to blow through the large passage, and as they were overcome with a general feeling of fear

and dread. Convinced that they were on the outskirts of Hades itself they made a hasty retreat, after which the Priests sealed the door and ordered the natives to fill-in all three basement levels with rock and earth, completely concealing all evidence of the subterranean connection. Another such account involves the ancient Greek "Temple of Apollo", in Hierapolis (now Pamukkale), Turkey. This city was once part of the ancient Grecian empire, which covered an extensive area in and around the Mediterranean sea. One article which appeared in the January, 1989 issue of OMNI Magazine, referred to strange disappearances which had taken place in a cavern adjacent to this now broken-down temple. The article quoted from the writings of the ancient Greek philosopher "Strabe" (who lived between 63 B.C. and 24 A.D.), to the effect that animals would often enter the cave and never return. Also MANY PEOPLE throughout history who went past the mouth of the cave never returned. The article also quoted one Sheldon Aaronson, a professor of microbiology at Queens College, N.Y., who told OMNI that several Australian students had entered the cave and disappeared just a few days before his visit in 1987. Sheldon stated: "The Turkish government put iron bars over the opening to prevent other people from ever going in. As far as we knew, the Australians were never seen again." According to the article, the Greeks believed that the cavern was an opening into the "land of the dead ruled by the gods of the underworld."

As for the possibility of an underground subterranean "world", science tells us that the lowest depths of the earth (upper and lower mantles) contain temperature and pressure extremes so great that physical life could not possibly exist there. Some however believe that there is evidence for the existence of a vast global network of geothermal and hydrothermal cavities, somehow connected to the ancient deluge wherein the "...fountains of the great deep were broken up". This allegedly occurred as magma-heated stratas of subterranean water-filled caverns (brought to enormous pressures by an expanding and over-heated mantle) suddenly burst through the crust (Gen. 7:11) like a tremendously large exploding pressure boiler. Some claim that the underlying basaltic rock layers within these gigantic global aqua-systems were dissolved into these global subterranean reservoirs as their temperatures and pressures increased. Afterwards these vast amounts of water exploded to the surface, thus explaining why the oceans now contain large percentages of "salt". These underlying chambers, many of which collapsed yet many of which remained intact, are believed to exist throughout the moho and crustal regions of the planet, just above the upper mantle.

If evidence of ancient sunken continents ever becomes irrefutable, then such a theory would explain why whole island-continent may have collapsed. Such a cataclysm may have resulted from the possible fact that huge underground chambers, no longer supported by these subterranean waters, suddenly caved- in on themselves. Other higher-level cavities created through seismic activity may also exist, cavities which may dwarf the Flint Ridge-Mammoth Caves of Kentucky or New Mexico's Carlsbad-Lechuguilla cavern system. It is suggested that THESE may contain conditions sufficient to support physical life (i.e. air, water, subterranean flora and fauna, and perhaps even electromagnetically-induced illumination diffused throughout the underground "atmosphere" through a phenomena somewhat similar to the effect produced by the Aurora Borealis or "Northern Lights").

As we've said, there are literally hundreds of accounts which seem to support each other (we will attempt to describe as many of these as we can in future documents), suggesting that the above scenario or theory of a subterranean realm is a correct one. These accounts also suggest that antediluvian "Adamic" races, sometime before their destruction, possessed the ability to construct and excavate vast systems of underground tunnels connecting many of these natural cavities. Scientific discoveries including "ooparts" (out-of-place-artifacts) also prove that the pre or ante-diluvians were much more intelligent and scientifically-advanced than most think, although of course many accounts state that this intelligence became corrupted, leading in part to their own destruction. Theologically speaking, the Bible indicates that the Adamic races achieved complex forms of scientific invention only a relatively few generations after man was established on this planet. For instance, Genesis 4:22 indicates that by the time of Tubal-cain, 7th generation AFTER Adam, complex iron and metalwork, including no doubt increasingly complex forms of weaponry, were being

produced. When we take into account the long life-span of these ancients, which was on the average of 500 years or more (Gen. chapt. 5) and the time-span between Adam and Noah, and compare this with the fact that modern man himself has gone from the horse-and-buggy to interplanetary travel in LESS THAN 100 years, then such a possibility seems even more apparent. Also, Adam was no doubt formed by the Creator as a perfect "prototype" human being. Of course he would have to be very intelligent in order to carry out the purposes which the Creator charged to him - i.e. to name and identify all of the animals and trees, subdue the planet and become it's guardian, care for his wife and so on.

As we've indicated, after mankind's fateful encounter with the serpent race and our progenitor's unfortunate response to the subversive strategies of the Reptilians, man lost much of the original supernatural dominion which he possessed over the earth and over the (by that time self-corrupted) serpent race. The war between the humans and the saurians had begun, and according to many sources (many of which, as we've said, we will describe later on) man was forced to defend himself from these reptilian predators. Some sources believe that this was one of the major reasons why the Adamic race initially began, when the technology was developed to do so, to build the ancient subterranean systems. In these they would apparently be safe from the saurian predators as well as from other human races with whom they might have been in conflict. The serpent race won this battle however in that they were able, through manipulation, to turn these antediluvian human races against themselves to the point of almost complete destruction. At this point we will quote from one of the many sources describing encounters with what may very well be a remnant of this antediluvian "tunnel" network. The following account was given in a letter which was submitted to AMAZING STORIES science fiction/science fact magazine, Dec. 1946 issue, p. 162. The letter was from a George A. Lehw of (at the time) 1918 W. Newport Ave., Chicago, ILL. Lehw wrote:

"Sirs... I have been a reader of AMAZING STORIES for a very long time... I too, know of one of these entrances into the world below. It is about fifty miles south of Pittsburgh, Pa., in the first range of the Allegheny Mountains. My experiment with the caves have been only partial explorations, consisting of traveling about a mile and a quarter down into the cave itself, and returning. The cave IS VENTILATED from below, and stays at a constant 50 degrees no matter what the outside temperature may be. It is a series of rooms or galleries with narrow passages from one to another. In about the sixth room down, there is a large tree trunk which could not have come from the surface as the stratosphere (sic) is almost completely free from local fault; and it could never have come DOWN through the openings in the cave itself as they were small at the top, and kept getting progressively larger as they got deeper. "I traveled down as long as I could find comparatively easy travel--about 45 degree descent all the way--and finally came to what I thought must be the end of the cave, for I could see no more openings into rooms, but on closer examination found instead a bore, about six feet across, straight down into solid rock. I turned my flash downward and could see that it must have gone straight down for at least a hundred feet, the sides were perfectly smooth, and the shaft, or bore, in a perfect round--no apparent irregularities anywhere--I had no way of descending any further, so I retraced my steps back up through the different rooms to the top of the mountain where the cave opens into this world. I made discreet inquiries of several old timers in that region, and found that in 1915, or about that year, six surveyors took gear and equipment, and spent a month in exploration of the cave, going 18 miles from the entrance, and down almost five miles below sea level. I have never gone back, but I hope to some day in the future, with escort, equipment, and supplies. I'd certainly love to see the machine that made that bore! If you have any information on other caves in that area, let me know--they too may tie in with this one, though if they do, their connections are very deep. Also, if you can, please describe the equipment that made that vertical shaft. Oh, yes, one more interesting item--the surveyors in their exploration of the cave, distinctly heard the rumble of MACHINERY--but their calculations proved they were nowhere near a large city (surface), and they were too deep for surface noises otherwise. "What is the answer?"

Another account dealing with subsurface phenomena and creatures appeared in the June, 1945 issue of AMAZING STORIES, in a letter submitted to that magazine by Jerry LaPriore (at the time) of 2024 Pleasant St., Fall River, Mass. The letter stated:

"You asked for stories that might relate to... the caves. My mother was told this story by an old man who said it was true as truth itself: This man and a friend were hunting, agreeing this time to go to a portion of the wood's to which they did not normally go. They saw a deer and gave chase. It jumped through a clump of bushes and they followed-to find themselves unaccountably in the strangest surroundings. They were in a huge cavern that had numerous passageways leading from it. Before them was a monster-like man they thought was the Devil himself. The monster stared, and the two men stared back. One of them fainted from fear, and the man who told my mother the story dragged the other away in panic, and as he did so, found himself just as mysteriously in the forest again. The old man's friend died a week later as a result of the shock he had suffered. The old man tried later to find the cave again, but failed. I know this story is true because my mother does not tell fairy tales and because she believes it."

The previous letters appeared in the wake of the so-called "Shaver Mystery" which occupied the pages of AMAZING STORIES Magazine throughout the years 1945-1950. The "mystery" was based on the writings of a welder by the name of Richard S. Shaver, who had written several admittedly science fact-fiction stories after his initial manuscript A WARNING TO FUTURE MAN (which was re-written into "science fiction" format by A.S. editor Ray Palmer) originally appeared in AMAZING STORIES. These stories dealt with an underground world inhabited by human-like people called "Tero's" and their mortal enemies - grotesque, inhuman creatures called "Dero's". Both of these "races" allegedly had access to ancient "recovered" technologies including a machine which supposedly projected encephalographic thought-waves via rays electronically over long distances. Richard Shaver claimed to have visited this subterranean realm only once physically - entering via row-boat through a shore-side cave hidden in a bay somewhere east of Washington D.C. Incidentally, as we've indicated elsewhere, there are accounts which allege that an entire system of ancient "Atlantean" tunnels with extremely hard, glazed linings have been discovered beneath the D.C. area, and that these ultimately lead to an ancient "Atlantean" subterranean complex which some say was in ancient times, and is still now, known as "NOD" - could this be a reference to the descendants of Cain? - see: Gen. 4:13-16 and also the book "WEIRD AMERICA", by Jim Branden., (E.P. Dutton & Co., N.Y. 1978). Shaver claims that while visiting his "Tero" friends in their underground city they were suddenly and without warning attacked by a group of several "Dero" who wielded beam-like weapons, yet Shaver himself for reasons unknown was spared. After the attackers left, and after he realized that all of his "friends" in the underground city were dead, Shaver allegedly then left the subterranean realm the way he came and never physically returned. This was the only physical and tangible encounter Shaver claimed to have had.

After this, he says, the "inspiration" for his stories came in the form of messages received from these "thought-projection" machines. His stories, however, became much more confused and occult after this, and even anti-Christian in nature. Although we certainly do not doubt Shaver's former sincerity (he passed away in the mid-1970's) nor his intentions, from various indications we must make the definite conclusion that the "voices" which he heard thereafter did not originate from the "tero's" utilizing thought-projection machines but actually from sources far more infernal, and perhaps reptilian, in nature - which were in fact masquerading as "Tero's". In other words - not denying Shaver's original encounter - the powers of darkness, we believe, began manipulating Shaver in order to spread confusion and disinformation about this underground realm and it's inhabitants, the reality of which (if we are to believe certain sources referred to earlier in these reports) was beginning to become known by certain groups on the surface such as secret societies, deep-level government agencies, and people such as George A. Lehew, Jerry LaPriore, and hundreds of others who were having physical encounters or knew of physical encounters with the outskirts of this "nether" world. Could this have been the reason that "they" spared Shaver? Is it possible that they cunningly intended to use someone to spread false

information about the subterranean regions when in fact that person actually believed in the "information" he was receiving?

We in all fairness must state that Shaver accuses RAYMOND A. PALMER of taking his writings such as the original "A WARNING TO FUTURE MAN" (describing an imminent invasion of the surface by a malevolent subterranean race) and "rewriting" it in the form of the novelette "I REMEMBER LEMURIA". Shaver alleges that Palmer took his writings and expanded them into a science-fiction-occult format so that the original essay would be acceptable to his science-fiction audience and gain wider exposure. If this was the case then Palmer and Shaver's plan may have backfired since many mis-led souls, aware of the basic truths of the cavern world, began flocking to AMAZING STORIES, believing every word of Shaver's re-written stories. Even though Shaver was apparently convinced that the stories he received via mental projection or the so-called "thought-machines" were true, they nevertheless contained many occult, confused and contradictory ideas even before he sent them on to Palmer. However Palmer must also be implicated in this if Shaver is correct in his allegations that Palmer "occultized" his writings even more, and that Palmer also added the idea that the stories were based on "racial memories", among several other alterations. Perhaps Palmer was the one most responsible for squandering what might have potentially been a singular opportunity to educate the masses about the underground realm and the activities taking place there, and the affect some of that activity had upon the every-day lives of surface humanity. How much of the present travesty taking place in the government-alien scenario might have been avoided if the uncorrupted TRUTH were known in the 1940's when the "Shaver Mystery" was hitting the news-stands and molding the thinking of literally tens of thousands of AMAZING STORIES readers? The very methods used by Shaver and Palmer to "warn" the human race about this subject to some extent did just the opposite and brought ridicule on the whole field of "paraspeleological" research. Many of Palmer's obviously fictionalized and implausible "additions" to Shaver's writings, originally intended to make the subject "palatable" to the mass readership, may have in fact had an adverse affect.

If then Shaver was being used as an unwitting "disinformation agent", then why would these powers of darkness - the serpent races and their demonic allies - wish to hide the truth concerning, if not the very existence of, such a nether region from surface society? We believe that the reasons are obvious. Although not all, much of this nether "world" is being used by the "infernals" as a base of operations in their ages-old "Cosmic Conspiracy" or conflict with the Creator and the souls- conscience of mankind. The less we on the surface know about their existence and activities, the better it will be for their hellish cause.

Shaver and Palmer as we said may have been unknowing pawns who were being used to not only spread disinformation but also to bring others under the supernatural influence of these dark powers by encouraging the readers to attempt to establish "thought-contact" with these underground races by means which have in the past been attributed to witchcraft and the occult. Many of the researchers involved in compiling these files personally know of several people who have had their lives all but destroyed by taking "their" advice and, via occult methods, have attempted to contact these underworld beings via psychic or telepathic means. And after having done so have become oppressed, tormented or even possessed by beings who are absolutely malignant in nature and insensitive to humanities welfare. Also, mental illness, schizophrenia, and even suicide is not unheard of among those who have decided through occult or witchcraft-related means to open up their spirits to any or all parapsychical beings which may be inhabiting the ether around them, in hopes of tapping-in to some benevolent subterranean beings' thought-beam.

We will state here that if anyone is seeking to make their life easier by joining up with an advanced race of technological beings, whether subterrestrial or extraterrestrial, they will be disappointed, as there is no single place in the universe outside of Eternal Paradise itself where one will be completely free from the relentless attacks of the powers of darkness and their insatiable attempts to devour life and vitality wherever they may find it. This is something any society has to deal with, no matter how technologically sophisticated they

may be. Physical technology cannot solve non-physical or spiritual problems. Palmer's deeply occult philosophies are evidenced by the fact that he went on to create FATE and SEARCH magazine(s) which, although occasionally providing some useful information, nevertheless propounded the "virtues" of witchcraft, spiritism and the occult. Our Creator was not being insensitively strict when He warned us to stay away from dealings with the occult or the supernatural outside of his protection. He gave this command for our own good, so that we would not end up as the degenerate spiritual slaves to infernal creatures that are ever seeking to gain control of our spiritual nature. In Deuteronomy chapter 18: vs. 10-11 we read: "There shall not be found among you any one that maketh his son or his daughter to pass through the fire (child or human sacrifice), or that useth divination, or an observer of times, or an enchanter, or a witch.

"Or a charmer, or a consulter with familiar spirits, or a wizard, or a necromancer." In spite of the Shaver - Palmer controversy, there actually have been other accounts which have described alleged PHYSICAL encounters with the underground realm, as well as with beings known as the "dero" and the "tero". It is uncertain whether Shaver intended to describe the "dero" as a runaway race of antediluvian, perhaps infernally controlled, self-perpetuating androids; or as non-human reptilian beings; or as a race of mind- controlled human sorcerers. All three groups have apparently come under the term "dero" in Shaver's stories (and the accounts concerning them which have been related by others), possibly due to the confusion resulting from the source from which Shaver received many of his alleged "revelations" as well as Palmer's own occult and science-fictionalized installments. Perhaps the term "dero" was meant to denote a more general de-generate state of being, rather than a particular entity!? One account, for instance, which appeared in an early issue of CAVEAT EMPTOR magazine (P.O. Box 4553., Metuchen, NJ 08820- 4533), concerned a physical encounter with a HUMAN subterranean race. The account was related by an individual whose girlfriend 'Laressa' phoned him one night. She was quite shaken up and in tears, and told him that a friend of hers at school had invited her to go for a ride with her out into the countryside. This girl friend was somewhat strange, and a loner and would often disappear and be away from school for days or even weeks at a time. As they were driving in the countryside, according to 'Laressa', this girl drove the car right towards a hill and before she knew what was happening the hill opened up into an underground 'road' and they eventually found themselves right in the middle of an underground city. She went on to say that the city was used by the 'D-Forces', a human group who used the symbol of a 'wolf' (on jewelry, etc.), and who were in conflict with another human group called the 'T-Forces'. Both, she learned, possessed 'UFO' type craft, and the T-Forces were less powerful but were growing stronger day by day. This might tie-in with Shaver's "Dero's" and "Tero's".

Several years ago a man by the name of Steve Brodie claimed to have been abducted into an underground base in Arizona and later found himself walking the streets of New York City six months later with little or no memory of where he had been. Brodie told his story to researcher John J. Robinson, who related it on Long John Nebel's W.O.R. radio show in New York City. Before Brodie mysteriously disappeared again he had told Robinson that he had the feeling he was 'being watched'. His only recollection of the abduction was of being in a dungeon-like cavern in a cage-like enclosure with other humans who had told him that their captors (who wore dark, hooded capes) were known as the 'dero'. This name comes up again and again, but whether it refers to sorcerers, sauroids or synthetic beings is any ones guess. Perhaps as we've suggested all three are involved!? There have nevertheless been reports of 'possible' reptilian hominoids posing as human-like beings, such as the 'alien' described on p. 109 of John Keel's book 'THE MOTHMAN PROPHECIES': "I am an amateur herpetologist and once kept three-fanged cobras in my New York apartment... until my concerned neighbors squealed to the Board of Health. SOME OF THE DESCRIPTIONS OF THE ENTITIES IMPRESSED ME AS RESEMBLING SOME KIND OF REPTILE RATHER THAN HUMAN MAMMALS. I didn't mention the reptile notion to anyone. But on July 24, Lia (an alleged alien tied-in with the Men In Black) visited Jane (a contactee) and refused to talk about anything but eggs. She took some eggs from Jane's refrigerator and sucked out the contents like a reptile! Jane was perplexed by this exhibition and called me soon afterward." And on pp. 176-177 of Signet's 1975 paperback edition of 'MOTHMEN', in reference to this same 'contactee' Keel states: "...Meanwhile, Jane's phantom friends were visiting her daily and

helpfully giving her surprising information about my own 'secret' investigations. My interview with the Christiansens of Cape May, and the details of their pill-popping visitor, Tiny, was then known only to a few trusted people like Ivan Sanderson. But on June 12, Mr. Apol and his friends (the being that called itself 'Lia', referred to above, apparently being from this same group - Branton) visited Jane when she was alone in her house and asked for water so they could take some pills. Then they presented her with three of the same pills, told her to take one at that moment, and to take one other in two days. The third pill, they said, was for her to analyze to assure herself it was harmless. They undoubtedly knew she would turn it over to me. Two hours after she took the first pill she came down with a blinding headache, her eyes became bloodshot, and her vision in her right eye was affected. When her parents came home they expressed concern because her eyes were glassy and her right eye seemed to have a cast. The sample pill proved to be a SULFA DRUG normally prescribed for infections of the urinary tract..." The possible significance of the "Sulfa" drugs will become apparent later on in these 'Files'. Theodore Illion, in his book 'DARKNESS OVER TIBET', the inhabitants of an underground city beneath Tibet which the author claimed to have stumbled on. This underground community was allegedly ruled over by a powerful sorcerer who was part of an international secret society and who kept the inhabitants, many of whom were people who had 'disappeared' from the world above, under complete mind control to the point that they lacked any personality, their eyes were vacant and empty, and their lives were emotionless and drone-like, much like an ant colony. Or in other words, much like certain 'MIB'-like beings who have been encountered by UFO witnesses.

This sorcerer was allegedly in contact with an infernal (reptilian?) race via a 'bottomless shaft' which descended through the city itself. Keep in mind the 'drone-like' aspect of certain people tied-in with alien activity, as it is a common thread than can be found in other caves involving UFO's, Conspiracies and Caverns. These two accounts (Illion's and especially "Laressa's" account as given in CAVEAT EMPTOR) tend to confirm that two opposing (?) beliefs somewhat similar to the conflict between socialism on the left and fascism on the right, have caused a great deal of conflict between many HUMAN inhabitants of these nether regions. When we consider that socialism and fascism are apparently being manipulated by the same source, i.e. the Illuminati (which in turn as we've seen is ultimately controlled by the serpent race) in order to turn humanity against itself so they can more readily be kept under subjection and control; then is it possible that a similar scenario is taking place in human civilizations beneath the surface of this planet? There is evidence that the Illuminati is not only aware of the existence of these subsurface communities (for instance the subterranean connection apparently existing beneath the Masonic U.S. headquarters of the 33rd degree of the Scottish Rite located in the "House of the Temple" within Washington D.C.) but is intricately involved in manipulating it's affairs as it has done in surface society. So we see how it may be possible that the entire planet, whether surface or subsurface societies, may be subject to Reptilian - serpent cult - Illuminati manipulation via the Jesuit-Rosicrucian-Masonic movements.

The CAVEAT EMPTOR account, as well as many others which have been gathered by various writers, seems to indicate that these two "factions" which largely exist among the subterranean civilizations are known as the T-Forces (Tero's) and the D-Forces (Dero's). Each of these apparently "worship" either the positive or negative aspects of the electromagnetic "force", possibly similar to the so-called "light side" and the "dark side" of the "force" as depicted in the STAR WARS series. We realize that this concept may sound rather strange to us on the surface, but when we realize that intense electromagnetic currents may exist deep beneath the earth then it is entirely possible that any human civilization which might inhabit those regions may attempt to utilize this energy source to the point of utter dependence. If this is the case, then both of these groups would not be worshipping "God" in the Judeo-Christian sense, but rather a form of pantheistic nature-worship, the worship of CREATED FORCES RATHER THAN THE ONE WHO CREATED THOSE FORCES. This is not to say that ALL who inhabit these regions adhere to this peculiar belief system.

There have been several accounts concerning individuals who have encountered human beings - some who spoke the native language and others who spoke a language entirely foreign - within deep underground tunnels and caverns. There are many such cases, but we will refer to only one of these at this point (and will reserve the others for later in the text), an incident which may be one the most well-known and most well-documented accounts of this type:

Sometime during the 12 century, a monastic chronicler in England by the name of "Gervase of Tilbury" recorded a strange account of two "children" who suddenly appeared near a small town near Bury St. Edmunds, England. The account was also recorded in the writings of several other chroniclers who lived at the time or sometime afterwards. These include: William of Newbury - HISTORIA RERUM ANGLICARUM, written in Yorkshire, England (1136-1198?); Abbot Ralph of Coggeshall - CHRONICON ANGLICARUM; and also the chroniclers Giraldus Cambrensis and Walsingham. The account was more recently related in FLYING SAUCERS UNCENSORED, by Harold T. Wilkins (Citadel Press., New York, N.Y. 1955., pp. 97-98). From their combined accounts we can piece together the following bizarre story which the chroniclers swore to be true. One warm, sunny day in the 12th century some farmers and other residents of the small town of Wolfpittes, England - some seven miles distant from the larger village of Bury St. Edmunds - were startled to see two young children wandering around as if disoriented in some ancient "pits" or "trenches" known to the locals as the "Wolf-Pitts", after which the small village had taken it's name. These excavations were ancient, but no one seemed to know when or by whom they were dug, but the consensus was that they were at least partly artificial, and very ancient. The most shocking thing about the children, which the residents of Wolfpittes encountered, was that they had skin which was olive-green in color, yet the rest of their features were as human as the average Englishman.

The villagers attempted to communicate with the children but were unsuccessful as they soon discovered that the young boy and girl spoke a language which was completely unfamiliar to the villagers. The townspeople had compassion on the children and took them to the village and offered them various different kinds of food, all of which they seemed unfamiliar with and which they refused. However, when they were shown some beanstalks, they took them greedily, but instead of opening the bean-pods, the children attempted to open the stalks themselves, as if they had been accustomed to opening stalks in this way (apparently a practice they had learned in the land from which they emerged). Upon finding nothing in the stalks, the children began to weep. Unfortunately, the shock of entering our world was too much for the young boy, and even though he became partly acclimated to other forms of food, he nevertheless became weaker and weaker and finally died a few years afterwards. The young girl, however, adjusted quite well to her new surroundings. In fact she eventually grew into a mature, beautiful woman, and later married a gentleman from the nearby town of Kings Lynn. As time passed, her husband patiently instructed her in the complexities of the English language, and soon she was able to communicate fairly well, and the story she told of where she had come from and how she had arrived in our "world" with her brother was even more incredible. She told her husband that her people all had skin similar to hers, or rather to what her skin had once been like, as over a period of years the greenish tinge had left her.

She described her world as a cavernous, subterranean country of enormous size, a country which went by the name of "St. Martin's Land." The land in which she lived was described as "twilight" in nature, yet there was a large underground river, on the other side of which there was another land more brightly lit. One day, she and her brother were herding some type of underground animal when they heard something like the sound of "bells" emerging from one of the cave passages or tunnels which lined the perimeter of this underground land. Out of extreme curiosity, they entered this tunnel and followed the passage upwards for what could have been a few days, although in their underground land they probably did not have any concept of what "day" or "night" was. After their long and weary journey up the steep incline they suddenly emerged into the brilliant sunlight of the British countryside. The change from their twilight world was dramatic, and the children walked around in the pits or trenches starved, half-blinded and disoriented. They shortly

afterwards attempted to re-locate the small opening through which they had emerged, but were unable to do so, because of the blinding light. At about this point the farmers found them and took them to the village.

A somewhat similar incident "may" have been repeated in the small hamlet of Banjos (or Banos) Spain in August of 1887, several hundred years after the incident at Wolfpittes and several hundred miles distant. We state that it MAY have been repeated to some degree simply because there seems to be some confusion surrounding the Banjos account, apparently due to the possibility that some well-meaning researcher may have confused the two incidents, in essence attributing some of the events that in fact took place near Wolfpittes with the Banjos account. Basically, the Banjos incident reportedly had to do with two children who emerged from a CAVERN near the town (not "pits" or "excavations"), spoke an unknown language, and so on, although the details are sketchy. Some of the accounts of the Banjos incident repeat the Wolfpittes story almost verbatim, as if, as we said, someone somewhere mistakenly confused the two incidents, perhaps due to a lack of detail in the Banjos, Spain account. Whatever the case, it seems that SOMETHING of this general nature also occurred in this Spanish hamlet, even though the exact sources of the story are much more difficult to trace than are the sources for the Wolfpittes account. Paris Flammonde refers to this account in his book: THE AGE OF FLYING SAUCERS (Hawthorn Books, N.Y., p. 197), having learned it from an article in the September, 1967 issue of ORBIT Magazine, which in turn gave credit to an article in the Vol. XII, August 1967 issue of Dan Fry's UNDERSTANDING Magazine. Fry claimed that he got the story from an article by John Macklin which appeared in the December, 1966 issue of GRIT Magazine. The account also appears in John Macklin's book STRANGE DESTINIES (Ace Books., N.Y.); Jacques Bergier's LES EXTRA-TERRESTRES; and also appeared in the British periodical WEEKEND, on July 22, 1970.

Most accounts tend to support the idea that this nether world is basically inhabited by both HUMAN beings (of many types - ranging from large to small and from relatively peaceful or "neutral" to defensive and violent, usually the latter being controlled or manipulated by the infernal inhabitants of these lower regions); and also inhabited by REPTILIAN beings (of many types), ALL of which are apparently very dangerous and indifferent or outright malicious against the human race and human life. Many of these as we've said are extremely intelligent, although these creatures sometimes, according to various accounts, appear behind occult-technological or biogenetically induced human-like "disguises" in order to increase their dominion and control through infiltration, subversion, etc. All indications seem to point to the fact that these creatures, irreparably fallen and corrupted as a race since the events of ancient Eden, have no soul nor conscience or redeeming virtues but simply operate from parasitical-like motives of gaining power and control over all creation and all life by any and all means according to their predatory nature. This infernal nature is no more thoroughly portrayed than in an incident which took place several years ago near the small town of Dixonville, Pennsylvania.

On July 14th, 1974 an article by Stoney Brakefield appeared in the Pennsylvania newspaper, NEWS EXTRA, reporting an incident which allegedly took place in 1944 near this small coal mining town, yet because of its nature it had been covered-up for nearly 40 years until the son of the mining inspector who investigated the incident revealed it as his father (then deceased) had related it to him.

This mining inspector and a fellow investigator had been called in to look into a "cave-in" in one of the Dixonville mines. About 15 men had either been killed or turned up missing altogether in the strange disaster. Once inside the mine the inspectors eventually came across the first victim. Although lying under a broken timber surrounded by some fallen rocks and rubble, they concluded that the cave-in certainly could not have been large enough to kill the man. The inspectors were shocked to find that the body of the miner was lacerated with claw-like markings from some unknown creature. They continued and found a few other bodies, all dead and some of which had similar claw-like marks covering them. Several other miners had vanished, and were nowhere to be seen in spite of subsequent diggings. This tragedy apparently took place after the miners had broken into an ancient

tunnel of unknown origin deep in the mine. This tunnel (at the time the inspectors didn't fully recognize it as the recently discovered passage or drift) was then followed by the inspectors at approximately a 45 degree angle downwards for about half a mile until they arrived at a "room" which "seemed" to be the end of the passage. At this point the passage behind them just "happened" to collapse (many accounts indicate that these underground creatures can create "cave-ins" at will, as was the case in the Maltese incident mentioned in earlier texts).

A follow-up team was sent in to intersect the inspectors while this was taking place. This other crew followed the tracks of the inspectors into the mysterious tunnel and eventually found the "cave-in" and began digging through in hopes of finding the now missing investigators. In the meanwhile one inspector (the father of the man who released the story to the press) suddenly felt something like "hot breath" on the back of his neck. He closed his eyes, too terrified to see what the "thing" was. As the other workers were breaking through, the "creature" left, perhaps frightened away. The other inspector who was with him however observed the whole thing and in wild-eyed horror he exclaimed, "That thing was not of this world!"

The possibility that an ancient reptilian-saurian race may exist below the surface of this planet is not an idea which is relatively new. This infernal yet physical race has been referred to in spiritual and historical records which date back to the beginning of time. Ancient Hebrew history, for instance, records that our human ancestors were not the only intelligent, free will beings who inhabited the ancient world. Genesis chapter 3 refers to the "Serpent", which according to many ancient Hebrew scholars was identified with a hominoid or bi-ped reptilian being. The ancient Hebrew word for "Serpent" is "Nachash" (which according to STRONG'S COMPREHENSIVE and other Biblical concordances contained in itself the meanings: Reptile, Enchantment, Hissing, Whisper, Diligently Observe, Learn by Experience, Incantation, Snake, etc. all of which may be descriptive of the serpent-saurid race which we have been referring to). **The original "Nachash" was not actually a "snake" as most people believe, but actually an extremely intelligent, cunning creature possessed with the ability to speak and reason. It also stood upright as we've said, as did many of it's descendants, the small "saurian" predators which ambled about on two legs.** Many of these reptilian creatures retained their bi-pedal form while others mutated via natural selection, adaptation and atrophication into the other "saurian" species.

The Hebrew account stated that the serpent race (at one time uncorrupted) irreparably sold itself out to demonic entities in exchange for occult powers and dominion over the human race, since the Adamic race had been given dominion over the earth and "the beasts" (i.e. all non-human creatures) by Jehovah Himself. The fact that "the Beast" now for a large part rules over man is to some extent mans fault.

These infernally-empowered beings, who once roamed the surface of the planet and preyed on humanity, were later forced to go underground and make their abode in the subterranean networks which honeycomb the sub-crust of the earth. From these nether regions they have for thousands of years been carrying out their ancient and secret warfare against God and the souls of men, whom they hate intensely. Some years ago a lady by the name of Robin Collyns wrote an article referring to this serpent race and it's influence upon the human race throughout history. Collyns was of the opinion that (as these creatures alleged) the serpent race "created" man and planted him on this planet. All indications however strongly point to the fact that this is just one of many propagandist lies which this infernal race propagates. If these alien deceivers can convince man that "they" created us and therefore they are our "creator-gods" so-to-speak, then we will be all the more likely to bow down and submit to these vermin in worshipful adoration. Such "revelations" and propaganda often come through "trance mediums" who claim to channel these alien beings. On a few occasions these alien creatures have spewed forth such propaganda directly to "abductees" during "UFO" encounters.

Since their "race" has long since lost any concept of righteousness or moral integrity, "they" will not think twice about using deception or whatever means at their disposal in order to

advance their over-all CONTROL of all things. Deception is and has been for thousands of years second nature to them, and therefore any statement made by them should be considered in light of this fact. John Lear alleges, based on what his sources have told him, that these entities, the saurian "greys", etc., even claim to have created Jesus. Even Lear regards this claim with great suspicion, believing that it is one of many attempts by these creatures to undermine traditional values in order to gain further control. Not to mention Jesus Himself condemned the serpent race of being in league with Satan and his demonic hierarchy! Collyns' article nevertheless contained some useful information concerning the ancient influence of these creatures, which we quote:

"...Old Sumerian, Babylonian, Egyptian, and Greek legends refer to the "serpent" deities who were believed to have once resided in the "underworld". The Garden of Eden in this context takes on additional interest and significance, possibly of paramount importance. Pristine legends from AUSTRALIA and the PACIFIC ISLANDS offer innumerable references to serpent deities/beings who were anciently associated with the creation enigma in the area (Note: There are in fact several accounts of caverns in Australia.

"...The spiral serpent symbol is found throughout the Pacific and is associated universally with the creation enigma... From earliest days, the serpent symbol is to be seen in many parts of the world, but undoubtedly the most fascinating portrayal is a detail on an Egyptian "magical" papyrus in the British Museum depicting a serpent encompassed by a ray-emitting disk. The most unusual form of the serpent symbol is a spiral representing a coiled snake; it has been discovered as petroglyphs and other pictorial representations in Britain, Greece, Malta, and Egypt, as pottery designs in New Mexico; as ground drawings on the Nazca Plateau, Peru, and throughout the Pacific Islands (Note: Nearly every site mentioned here has also been the site of intense subterranean activity and encounters with sauroid beings, as the reader may recall and as he or she will see further in the text - Branton).

"...Aborigine legends," Collyns concludes, "indicate that the serpent beings were not above waging war, and an identical parallel is also mentioned in the Hindu legends of the Nagas, serpent beings who came from one of seven worlds... Aborigine legends (state that) the serpent beings waged many wars around Ayers Rock, and the vertical gutters in Ayers Rock testify to these wars." The Nagas "seven worlds", by the way are, according to Hindu tradition, actually seven LEVELS of a subterranean nether world from where these Nagas, or serpent beings, originate. In "THE WORSHIP OF THE SERPENT," the Rev. John Bathurst Deane made the following statements and observations:

"...One of (the) five builders of Thebes was named after the serpent-god of the Phoenicians, OPHION... The first alter erected to Cecrops at Athens, was to "Ops", the serpent-deity... The symbolical worship of the serpent was so common in Greece, that Justin Martyr accuses the Greeks of introducing it into the mysteries of all their gods... The Chinese... are said to be 'superstitious in choosing a plot of ground to erect a dwelling-house or sepulchre: conferring it with the head, tail and feet of diverse dragons which live UNDER OUR EARTH.'" The Rev. Deane also states that hieroglyphs or depictions of a circle (representing the sun) with wings and serpents emanating from it are predominant features "in the Persian, Egyptian, and Mexican hieroglyphics. China, Hindustan, Greece, Italy, and Asia Minor, as distinctly through more rarely, exhibit it; and it has even been found in Britain." (THE WORSHIP OF THE SERPENT TRACED THROUGHOUT THE WORLD, by the Rev. John Bathurst Deane., London., J.G. & F. Rivington., 1833) In his book "VENOMOUS REPTILES" (Charles Ceaibrer Sons, N.Y. 1969), author Shirman A. Minton Jr., an expert on reptilian and amphibian biology, reveals some peculiar scientific facts concerning "reptiles".

These facts include the following:

- A) All reptiles have scales,
- B) All are cold-blooded,

C) All lay eggs,

D) All reptiles with well-developed limbs have clawed toes,

E) THERE ARE 'LIZARDS' WITH ELONGATED SNAKE-LIKE BODIES - A TYPE OF 'MISSING LINK' BETWEEN THE LIZARDS AND THE SNAKES, F) THE MODERN EVIDENCE (SCIENTIFIC) INDICATES THAT ALL MODERN SNAKES ONCE (IN THE DISTANT ANCESTRAL PAST) POSSESSED LIMBS WHICH BECAME "ATROPHIED" THROUGH NON-USE, perhaps due to the fact that they BECAME aquatic or semi-aquatic creatures (Note: Snakes incidentally bare both aquatic AND land creatures, and can travel through either environment, as evidenced by the fact that snakes have often been seen swimming across rivers and lakes, etc. Not only Holy Scripture, but scientific evidence as well, indicates that "snakes" at one time in the ancient past had limbs but lost them in the process of time, while other reptilian species, at least for the present, have retained their limbs - Branton), G) REPTILES WITH "DEVELOPED LIMBS" USUALLY LIVE "UNDERGROUND"!

The book "VENOMOUS REPTILES" also states the following: "...Cobras (according to legends) are descended from the Nagas, Serpent gods of Bharat, or ancient India. Their worship has been traced to prehistoric Dravidian times before the Aryan invasion of the subcontinent in almost 1600 B.C. The Naga's power to inflict disproportionate physical damage or almost instantaneous death is explained in the Hindu Vedas as paralleling the energy of creation or fire." The book goes on to state that,

A) The Naga's are said to have appeared at the birth of Guatama Siddharta, who later became "Buddha". - Note:The "Serpent" also played a large part in the legends surrounding another Hindu religious figure, i.e. "Krishna.",

B) The ancient "well" of Sheshna in Benares, India, is traditionally where the YOGA APHORISMS OF PATANJALI, a classical guide to students of Yoga, was written." This "well" is said to be an entrance to one of the Naga's underworld lairs.

Take note that the same pattern of deception we see here is apparently similar to that which was used against Eve as recorded in Genesis chapter 3. Satan, working through the present-day "sold-out" saurian race (the seed of the Serpent), inspired or inspires these misguided Hindu's, Buddhists, Masons, etc. (the seed of the Woman) with blasphemous doctrines based upon the lie of the original Serpent or Nachash as recorded in the Genesis account: "Ye shall be as gods", a teaching which is at the very heart of occult Yoga philosophy; i.e. that by "tapping in" to the so-called "universal serpent force" one could gain supernatural powers and thereby become a "god". Such an occult practice was carried out by Adolph Hitler and the theosophist-rosicrucian-jesuit connected occultists who surrounded him, but instead of tapping-in to the mythical "universal force" they instead opened themselves up to hideous demonic powers which had masqueraded behind the deceptive facade of such a pantheistic "force". How else can one explain the horrible atrocities which were carried out by the Nazi's during World War II?

There are indications that Hitler and his occult societies may have subsequently come into contact with this serpent race, believe it or not. These include the fact that: Hitler had himself read "THE COMING RACE," written by the Rosicrucian Grandmaster Bulwer Lytton, describing an underground race which "tapped" a supposed force called "vril", identical to the Hindu's "serpent force': Hitler had, after his rise to power, sent out numerous secret expeditions to nearly every continent including Antarctica, in order to explore ancient ruins and especially old mines and caverns in attempts to find geographical areas suitable for establishing underground "bases" of operation; A strange cult of Tibetan occultist-monks were actually found in some of the bombed-out ruins in Berlin near the end of the war, who had been killed by the blasts - there were also rumors that Tibetan monks were assisting Hitler in the establishment of a "demonic" world order and religion.

Again, we are not "condemning" any particular group of persons who may have been born into a society which has unfortunately fallen victim to the deception of the draconian. Many of these people grew up in a society where "tradition" and "religion" are one and the same, or in other words they are - whether they like it or not - "members" of their religion (whether it be Far Eastern occultism or other) from birth. Reptilian-inspired "religion" is forced upon a person against their will, for to deny religion would be to deny their tradition. In contrast to this, the religion of "The Lamb" does not force itself on anyone through fear and intimidation nor through traditional dogmatism; but offers itself freely to all who will receive it without condemnation. The way of "The Serpent" uses deception disguised as "secret initiation into higher knowledge" in order to manipulate a person towards believing the reptilian propaganda which they would use to get the believer to eventually worship their race. The way of "The Lamb" does not use secrecy or manipulation, but is open and honest and has nothing to hide, and therefore has no need for "secret" or "occult" society. Unlike "The Serpent" which must hide in the darkness for fear of being discovered for what it really is, "The Lamb" has nothing to hide and does not fear scrutiny nor challenge, being absolutely perfect in every way. Therefore, this is not an attempt to "condemn" Hindus, Buddhists, Masons, nor any other such group of persons, but an attempt to show them that there is another and a better path.

The book "VENOMOUS REPTILES" also states that "Sheshna's well", an alleged opening into the underground reptilian realm of "Patala", may be seen today in Benares, India, and according to Minton, it's author: "It has forty steps leading down into a circular depression to a stone door covered with cobras. This is said to lead to PATALA, the reptile netherworld."

Buddhist occultists like Robert E. Dickhoff, in his book "AGHARTA" (Health Research, Mokelumne Hill, CA), a somewhat "occultized" and confused look at the subterranean civilizations of Asia, nevertheless describes one event which seems to tie-in with various accounts which we have given earlier and which we will relate further on. According to Dickhoff, or rather from what he learned from certain Buddhist monks, some time in the ancient past an Asian prince and his followers had learned that a subterranean race of reptilian-like hominoids were causing a great deal of harm in the surface world through their attempts to manipulate the minds of those on the surface through "witchcraft" and "sorcery". This Asian prince eventually led an army of followers into the tunnels and caverns below central Asia and encountered the reptilian or "lizard" people. After a considerable conflict the reptilians-saurians were driven out of these ancient caverns and the (antediluvian?) subterranean cities which later became known as "Agharta". Ever since that time the reptilians, according to Dickhoff, have been plotting a re- takeover of these caverns and have been using occult "channels" to spread propaganda which would favor their cause.

In his book "ON THE SHORES OF ENDLESS WORLDS" (Souvenir Press), Andrew Tomas gives some additional information concerning the "Nagas" or the "Serpent People" who are believed to originate from a gigantic underworld cavern network below central Asia and the Far East. On p. 160 of his book Tomas states: "...Even in this jet-age every Hindu is familiar with and usually believes in the legend of the Nagas, the "serpents" which live in extensive underground palaces in the rocky Himalayas. It is believed that these creatures are able to fly in space and that they possess amazing magical powers and intelligence. They are not too fond of man if he is a curiosity seeker, explorer or mountaineer. According to the sacred(?) tradition of the Hindus, the deep caverns of the Nagas contain fabulous treasures, illuminated by flashing precious stones. The subterranean abodes are known to be in certain parts of both the Himalayas and Tibet, particularly around the Lake of the Great Nagas - Lake Manosarowar."

Take note of the remarkable similarity between this description and medieval traditions of hideous and malevolent "dragons" who lived in dark underground lairs along with kidnapped human maidens and "stolen treasures." We've all heard of these tales, which most have formerly attributed to fantasy. However, could such tales actually be rooted in subconscious awareness of actual realities?

Andrew Tomas describes his own personal encounters with those who claimed to have knowledge of these subterranean and space-traveling creatures. On pp. 166-168 he states:

"...I decided to go to the Kulu Valley in the Western part of the Himalayas to visit Naggar, where Nicholas Roerich had lived. Since I had known him personally, the trip had sentimental overtone. A narrow curving road, a precipice on one side with rocks and avalanches on the other, were not conducive to an enjoyable journey to this remote region near Ladakh and Tibet. The village of Naggar derives its name from NAGA, the serpent. High up in the mountains lies Roerich's estate. Having been an artist of note, his two-sided house contains a museum of his paintings. "As I began my ascent on the mountain path, I saw a tall grey-haired sadhu (hermit), sitting by a mountain torrent. In his hand he held a cobra-shaped staff, which together with the markings on his forehead, signified that he was a devotee of Shiva. During the earlier, more peaceful times of the British Raj, these pilgrims would travel to the Lake of the Great Nagas, Lake Manosarowar, or to Mount Kailas, the abode of Shiva (a "god" apparently tied-in with the Nagas - Branton), in Tibetan territory. I climbed the mountain and reached the terrace on which Roerich's house is built. I spent an hour studying (his) paintings. On the way back I admired the narrow valley and the looming snow-capped mountain ridges on both sides.

"The sadhu was still there. I thought, 'A place called Naggar, a devotee of the Nagas with the cobra staff, if he does not know something about the Nagas, then who does?' After Andrew Tomas asked this man, apparently a misguided member of a serpent cult, if he knew anything about the "Nagas" or the serpent beings, the pagan devotee responded: "'I am a poor sadhu, I know nothing, sahib. But about twenty years ago my yogi teacher went into the mountain kingdom of the Nagas. Bright lights everywhere, big halls like Taj Mahal... The Nagas have many, many things and machines. They are clever, like Cambridge men, may be more clever, sahib,' the sadhu said with an apologetic smile...

"Your yogi must have been a Rishi. Don't the Nagas destroy men with their sting?' I asked. "'Yes, though the Nagas are gods and wish nothing but good to man, they do not like men who have no business near their palaces,' he replied."

One can see here the poor, miss-guided and indeed self-contradicting mentality of many of those souls who are caught up in the "serpents cults" throughout the world. In response to Thomas' accusations that **THE NAGAS DESTROY MEN WITH THEIR STING**, this "devotee" agrees with him and states "Yes" (they do destroy human lives). However, he then goes on to make the absolutely contradicting statement that **THE NAGAS ARE GODS AND WISH NOTHING BUT GOOD TO MAN**. This poor soul like so many others, apparently desiring to worship a supernatural power "greater" than himself, had actually been deceived into devoting himself to creatures which are in fact a deadly threat to man and are apparent "gods" only in the sense that their intellectual capacity allows them to develop and utilize advanced forms of occult-technology. This apparent schizophrenic or self-contradicting thinking may result from the devotee's DESIRE to believe he was worshipping benevolent entities while at the same time subconsciously acknowledging the threat that these creatures pose to human life is very real as well. Many of these people may have grown up with such false teachings and, simply because there was no alternative presented to them, ended up worshipping the serpent race or "The Beast" (This does not mean that they are beyond salvation as those who take "the mark" of the Beast of Revelation Ch. 13 will be, who in essence will through a world-wide initiation willfully turn over their own WILLPOWER to "the Beast" in exchange for supernatural "godlike" powers. (see also: The SkinCode) These will be irredeemable since their WILLS will no longer be theirs and therefore they will be unable to "choose" to return to the God of the Universe). This aspect of being taught a particular belief-system from birth has to do with the so-called "law of first report", a powerful force which states in essence that a person who learns one set of teachings BEFORE hearing of a contradictory viewpoint will often defend the teaching which he heard "first" to the death, whether that teaching is right or wrong.

The sad fact is, such serpent-race-inspired cults condemn critical, analytical thinking and demand absolute and blind allegiance and obedience to the "masters". The God of Judeo-

Christian revelation is not so intimidated by men's efforts to examine His Word, but instead encourages man to "PROVE" His Word, His Prophecies, and the Scientific and Historical reliability of his revelations in an HONEST manner. Unfortunately, many of the serpent cult followers have been so ingrained from childhood with these lies that it is very difficult to break free from such traditions when they are older. Many of these will not listen to critical arguments against their already-established views simply for prides sake, or because of the fear or possibility of being proven wrong. This is also true with the many modern "lodge-religions" which are outwardly "Christian" yet inwardly pagan, and which play upon the human ego and the desire for "secret knowledge" which will somehow supposedly make them SUPERIOR to their fellow man if they can "make the grade" by being initiated into the "inner core"; and most who reach this "inner core" must admit if they are honest with their own conscience that much of what they supposedly "learned" there is actually contradictory to what they learned in the lower or outer "levels" when they first joined-up with such a religious movement.

We would say that these "hybrid" religions which attempt to fuse the contradicting teachings of the "Serpent" and the "Lamb" together (the first such post-deluvian cult being the ancient Babylonian Mystery Religion built around the tower of "Babel" or tower of "Confusion") are far more dangerous than the Serpent Cults themselves, as they are more likely to lead souls hungry for truth to their destruction when actually the initiate or member believes that they are on the path of light because SOME of the teachings actually ARE based on a perverted form of truth. Jesus said "A little leaven leaveneth the whole lump" (1 Cor. 5:6), or a little lie can corrupt a great deal of truth. A little "serpents venom" of self-deification, self-centeredness or selfish ego-worship can utterly destroy and corrupt any benefit of any TRUTH which the Creator would plant in a human heart, truth based on the teaching of putting God and others first and in so doing bringing about a better society, and thus PERSONAL benefit. Andrew Tomas continues by describing other subterranean-related accounts in his book "ON THE SHORES OF ENDLESS WORLDS":

"... Traditions of vaults, labyrinths, tunnels and buried treasures of remote antiquity are found in Crete, Egypt, Tibet, Angkor, India, Mexico, Ecuador, Bolivia and Peru. The legends usually connected with the cult of the Serpent come especially in Egypt, Crete, Angkor, Tibet, India and Mexico." Tomas also describes one account on p. 165 which stated that an "Arab fraternity" had knowledge of and access to a "subterranean gallery under the Sphinx" near Giza, Egypt which is sealed by an artificial barrier of flame. Such subterranean "barriers" have been described in other accounts, and are often described as a "sheet" of bluish flame. There are many accounts other than this one given by Andrew Tomas which tell of hidden subterranean tunnels, labyrinths, chambers and caverns - even subterranean people - which have allegedly been seen beneath the Cairo, Egypt region. Such accounts also spread to South America, as we can see by Tomas description (p. 158) of an alleged sub-terran system beneath Peru:

"Legend has it that a vast subterranean network exists in the Andes. This would infer engineering skill of the highest caliber which the early inhabitants of South America did not lack. The megalithic stonework of Tiahuanaco has to be seen to be believed. Stones are fitted together with insets without cement as if they were ivory and not 20-ton stone blocks. These ruins were ancient even at the time of the Conquest, nor could the Indians of the period provide an answer as to the identity of the Titan-builders. Another puzzle at Tiahuanaco is the absence of burial sites in the complex. Does the reign of the Tiahuanacan Empire... go back to an unknown chapter of prehistory?" On p. 159 Mr. Tomas gives yet another account concerning Tiahuanaco and the strange subterranean tunnels which allegedly undermine the area:

"The Jesuit Agnelio Oliva (1572-1542) recorded the words of an old Inca quipu reader to the effect that the real Tiahuanaco was a subterranean city exceeding the one above ground in vastness. It was believed that the entrance to the underground apartments could be gained through four tunnels. Last century one passage was evidently found as treasure hunters managed to get in, to look for gold, but only one came out. He brought out with him two

gold bars but left behind his sanity. After this incident the Peruvian government decided to wall up the cave entrance..."

This tunnel, according to other sources, was actually hidden among the ruins of Fort Sacsahuaman outside of and above Cuzco, Peru. The explorers allegedly found their way into ancient treasure caves beneath the Temple of the Sun in Cuzco, and most of them subsequently became lost in the dark labyrinthine maze, except for the man who returned with two gold bars. There are however "rumors" that the tunnels beneath Cuzco eventually connect with others in different parts of the Peruvian Andes.

In this file we have dealt extensively with the saurian-type alien entities. However, not all of the "aliens" encountered during UFO events or subsurface incidents are of the infernal, "sauroid-reptilian" type. Probably the second most commonly reported occupants or alien entities are the "Nordics" or so-called "Blondes" (as they have often been referred to), described as being human yet usually blond-haired and blue-eyed. These claim to have continuity with ancient earth societies who developed advanced forms of technology, and these "Nordics" or "Blondes" have been associated with nearby planetary or star systems as well as with subterranean colonies possibly descended from ancient Greco-Mayan explorers. It is uncertain just what "their" stand regarding the "serpent race" is, but some sources indicate that conflict between the two "alien" groups has existed for hundreds of years and perhaps millennia, and is increasing in more recent times. The major centers of activity for one group of blond semi-alien humans, according to several sources, is in a network of subterranean caverns which exist a few miles beneath the surface of California and surrounding regions. One of their major "Capitol" centers of this hidden society is alleged to be a subterranean city by the name of "Telos", which is actually a Greek work meaning "uttermost".

Telos is said in itself to be inhabited by over a million persons, many of whom claim ancient ancestral ties with the old Mayan civilizations. Telos is said to be one of 7 or more subterranean cities below the United States which may have been in existence since antediluvian times and which were apparently re-discovered and re-established by various early native inhabitants of the Americas. Also, some sources claim that these "Blonde" aliens have an alliance with Oriental Subterranean humans from the "Agharta Empire". There is evidence that the subterranean network beneath California may have been inhabited continuously for over a thousand or more years.

The Telosians, etc. are allegedly aware of conditions on the surface of the earth, which they monitor constantly via TV, radio, etc., although they are usually reticent of establishing any major contact with the surface world and carry on their activities in privacy. They are apparently aware of the geological trends which are leading this planet to an eventual crisis point (i.e. ozone destruction, pollution, seismic disaster, potential polar reversal, greenhouse effect, etc.) but seem to be just as helpless to do anything to stop it as are the surface governments of the earth. All this might sound like the most daring science fiction, but there are several sources who swear it's true. More on these two groups (the Telosians and Aghartians) will be revealed later on and we will leave it to the reader to decide how to deal with such allegations.

There are other groups which may have been confused with the Telosian 'Blondes'. One we will refer to as the 'Nordics' who have allegedly established bases or communities beyond the earth. Another group which may fit into the scenario will be referred by us as the 'Aryans', an alleged 'pure-bred' race of neo-Nazis who are believed to occupy underground bases below Antarctica and utilize Nazi 'aerial disk' technology. There is still another group which we should include here. There have been some accounts concerning so-called "nordics" or "blondes" or "Aryans" (which one's we do not know) who have been seen working in connection with the sauroids or the serpent race. The serpent races have apparently convinced a relatively few from one or more of these human 'races' just mentioned, to work with them, perhaps enticing them with certain promises of supernatural or technological advancement. For instance if an Earth-person sees a "Nordic Blond" human with a group of reptilians, as many have (These particular "Blondes" are usually described as exuding a type

of mindless and superficial "unconditional compassion" from their eyes) then the human will be all the more likely to cooperate with the sauroids' attempts to implant, examine, de-sperm, de-egg, impregnate, or genetically interfere with these victims. Often the Blondes who are working WITH the reptilians are described as being simplistic, with child-like minds and lacking critical thought, as if they have abandoned all critical judgment in exchange for blind faith in the grandiose promises of the serpent race. In contrast to this the Nordic or Blond groups (the majority?) who are in direct opposition to, or even at war with, the grays or sauroids, have been described as being more practical, intelligent, and less prone to use manipulation and deceit to get their way.

If such a scenario involving an actual conflict between human and saurian beings is in fact taking place on, below and above this planet, then one must wonder why the majority of us humans living on the surface are oblivious to the fact? There are in fact many Christian-Patriotic publications which document actual attempts by one-world organizations to influence and manipulate the information media. If many of these one-world organizations, through secret fraternities, have actually been suppressing news references to "aliens" as part of a secret-governmental cover-up, then the ignorance would be explained by the fact that the majority of human society would rather "go with the flow" and believe everything they're told with blind faith.

Just because something is big and powerful (like the news media, and in fact like the devil himself) does not mean that they are always benevolent or truthful. Many would apparently trust the "controlled" news media religiously and frown upon those who would dare make waves and go against the established flow. However, in recent years the news media IS in fact letting the "snake out of the bag" and producing programs about alien abduction, etc. Let's hope that these and future programs depict the alien problem in a true light.

There have also been various fictionalized movies and TV serials which have in recent years hinted at the reality of the human-saurian conflict. Some of these productions reveal a rather distorted view of alien reality, both human and/or reptilian, yet others are very close to the fact. We will list a few of these here:

WHAT WAITS BELOW - (Movie: A military unit discovers huge underground caverns in which they encounter an ancient tribe of subterranean human troglodytes).

ALIEN(S) - (Movie: Astronauts from earth come in contact with a race of highly-intelligent, egg-laying, reptilian creatures which prove to be an extreme threat to the explorers. Part II is probably closest to actual reality according to certain reports).

BEAUTY AND THE BEAST - (Series - A human, born deformed yet possessed with great knowledge, becomes the philosophical leader of an underground community within a subterranean realm below a major city).

THX 1138 - (Movie: An underground community, having lost almost all knowledge of the surface world, degenerates into an entranced society of human slaves).

HANGER 18 - (Movie: Based on actual events, although in a fictionalized format. U.S. Government teams discover a crashed disk-like spacecraft containing human occupants and hieroglyphic-like writings identical to those found in ancient Meso-American ruins, which they attempt to decipher for scientific use).

A JOURNEY TO THE CENTER OF THE EARTH - (Movie: A classic adventure about a group of explorers who discover a path through an ancient volcano which leads to an underground realm inhabited by saurians and ancient ruins of a human civilization).

"V" - (Mini-series: A race of human-appearing aliens claiming to be benevolent space brothers are found by a resistance group to be humanoid reptilians beneath a human disguise).

THE ANDROMEDA STRAIN - (Movie: An underground biological research lab-base becomes caught-up in a fight to save the world from a deadly, runaway virus).

THEY LIVE - (Movie: A Christian resistance group fight a race of alien beings who have infiltrated most aspects of human society through their chameleon-like ability to appear outwardly human).

THE ENEMY WITHIN - (Movie: An off-shore oil platform loses a horrifying alien being from the depths of the earth).

MOONTRAP - (Movie: Explorers from earth discover a race of ancient human astronauts, prehistoric cousins of humanity, who were forced into cryogenic freeze on the moon after losing an ancient battle with a race of deadly self-perpetuating androi beings).

STRANDED - (Movie: A race of human refugees from another planet, fleeing an interplanetary war with a reptilian race, land on earth only to discover new dangers from confused and frightened earthheans).

PREDATOR - (Movie: After the CIA tricks a multi-national special forces unit into fighting a suicide mission in the jungles of South America, the soldiers battle for their lives against a green-blooded chameleon-like alien being which they discover is responsible for many unexplained mutilations).

The reader should realize that these representations are fictionalized and deal with the possibility of human-alien conflict from an entirely physical-technical perspective, and therefore also reveal the extreme potential dangers that might be faced by humans in such conflicts occurred from an entirely physical context. However, since the ACTUAL conflict is BOTH physical as well as spiritual in nature (i.e. physical reptilian beings empowered and energized by malevolent spiritual or supernatural entities) such movie or serial representations of the "cosmic conflict" should NOT be seen as "instruction manuals" for this ancient "war" with the saurians. The best "instruction manual" for this warfare is of course found in the divine revelation as it is incarnate in the Judeo-Christian "Bible". Any other means of attempting to fight this threat have and will continue to prove futile. As we have said earlier, this is not just a physical battle, but a para-physical one involving both physical as well as spiritual warfare...similar to that which was practiced by the armies of King David, who saw the need to engage in both physical as well as spiritual warfare against the self-corrupted serpent-and-demon-worshipping pagan armies who sought to conquer them. From ancient times, man has been aware that there has been a power or a force which was and is intent on destroying humanity as a whole, although in many cases they have been unable to put their finger on just 'what' was behind this conspiracy to orchestrate this destruction of human society. This lack of discernment of reality on the part of humanity is one of the enemy's major strategies, since the serpent races attempt to blind and confuse the nations of the earth as to the true nature, and in fact the very existence, of their warfare-subversion- invasion-infiltration of human society. The threat however is very real and must be treated by the "human resistance" as a real and potentially deadly threat.

Chapter 3

And There Was War In Heaven

The following historical scenario is a revolutionary one which, we acknowledge, contradicts "traditional" historical thought in many ways. We only ask the reader to carefully weigh the information and make their own determination as to its accuracy and historical reliability. The reader must be the one to decide how to fit the following information into their own frame of reference. Many researchers have written of the possibility that life on this planet began with "ancient astronauts" from other stars or other galaxies who colonized this planet untold thousands of years ago. However, there is another possibility which has not received the attention which it deserves, possibly because of the vain belief held by many modern scientists that they are the "be all and end all" of technological understanding whereas human civilizations on this planet is concerned. Therefore, some of these believe themselves to be the first and only civilization on this planet to have developed sophisticated sciences, or to have landed manned craft on the moon, Mars, and regions beyond. Many scientists will dismiss the notion that ancient civilizations could have developed aerospace travel capable of propelling them towards the stars. But, are their presuppositions justified?

Theologically speaking, it is only logical that a Divine initiator of all things would choose to "plant" the seed of life at one particular point in the universe, and from there carefully nurture and observe that life reproduce from this central point of genesis, in essence working out "The Plan" in that particular part of the Universe before allowing that life to spread too far out into other regions of the Cosmos. Since man possesses free agency the success or failure of "The Plan" would to some extent be up to them. In spite of various theories which have been presented, there is no solid evidence that man "evolved" from apes (which in turn supposedly evolved from small mammals which supposedly gained their sophisticated computer-like "programmed" genetic makeup from almost invisible sea urchins. Actually, a recent poll(1990's) revealed that only 9 percent of the population of the United States atheistically rejects the possibility of an All-Powerful Creator who established all things and guides the universe in it's evolution or course (These same 9 percent happen to include many of the very same "inner elite" who manipulate the mass media to their own ends and lie about the true facts and figures. For years they have been telling us that "most" people reject the Creation Sciences view of history. In this way they try to manipulate public opinion, and to a great degree they have succeeded).

All anthropological evidence and discoveries of the so-called remains of alleged "ape-men" have been dubious at best (for confirmation of this refer to the writings of Jack T. Chick on "evolution", which can be obtained from: Chick Publications., P.O. Box 662., Chino, CA 91719). The indications seem to suggest that instead of "evolving" from a lower life-form the complex human form instead "de-evolved" from a more perfect form over the millennia. There are in fact many indications that some ancient human societies were as advanced scientifically as is our own and, in some cases, even more so. As King Solomon once said: "There is no new thing under the sun." Most have heard the legend of the ancient antediluvian society known as "Atlantis", who were said to have stumbled onto the secret of manipulating the electromagnetic fields of the earth via crystal-based technologies, and as a result of their war-like nature they misused these underlying natural forces and brought destruction upon themselves in the process (combined with the Divine judgment of Almighty God).

As a result of this, according to certain sources, they loosed "electromagnetic fallout" in different areas, such as the Bermuda Triangle for instance, which is still causing havoc and destruction thousands of years later. These legends of an ancient cataclysm coincide with Biblical references to the great "Deluge" which devastated the earth, probably as a result of megatons of underlying global water strata which suddenly burst through the surface of the

earth after being brought to incredible pressures by an expanding, over-heated mantle. When "all the fountains of the great deep" were broken up (Genesis ch. 7, v. 11) and the subterranean aqua-stratum were emptied, it is not too difficult to imagine how this could have resulted in the collapse of whole continents into the unsupported chambers below, nearly obliterating any sign that such a civilization had ever existed. But evidence for this lost antediluvian civilization does exist. HALLEY'S BIBLE HANDBOOK (see: pp. 77-79) presents some very interesting archaeological discoveries, made during excavations of ancient cities in the Middle East: "...An actual Layer of Mud, evidently deposited by the Flood, has been found in three separate places: Ur, which is 12 miles from the traditional site of the Garden of Eden; at Fara, traditional home of Noah, 60 miles further up river; and at Kish, a suburb of Babylon, 100 miles still further up river; and, possibly, also a fourth place, Nineveh, 300 miles still further up the river. At Ur, city of Abraham, the Joint Expedition of the University Museum of Pennsylvania and the British Museum, under the leadership of Dr. C. L. Woolley, found (in 1929) near the bottom of the Ur mounds, underneath several strata of human occupation, a great bed of solid water-laid clay 8 feet thick without admixture of human relic, with yet the ruins of another city buried beneath it. Dr. Woolley said that 8 feet of sediment implied a very great depth and a long period of water, that it could not have been put there by any ordinary overflow of the rivers, but only by such vast inundation as the Biblical Flood.

The civilization underneath the flood layer was so different from that above it that it indicated to Dr. Woolley 'a sudden and terrific break in the continuity of history'" (see: Woolley's UR OF THE CHALDEES). "...The Field Museum-Oxford University Joint Expedition, under the direction of Dr. Stephen Langdon, found (in 1828-29) a bed of clean water-laid clay, in the lower strata of the ruins of Kish, 5 feet thick, indicating a flood of vast proportions... It contained no objects of any kind. Underneath it the relics represented an entirely different type of culture. Among the relics found was a four-wheeled Chariot, the wheels made of wood and copper nails, with the skeletons of the animals that drew it (see: "Field Museum-Oxford University Expedition to Kish," by Henry Field, Leaflet 28). "Fara (Shuruppak, Sukkurra), home of the Babylonian Noah, about half way between Babylon and Ur. Once on the Euphrates, now 40 miles to the east, a low lying group of mounds, beaten by the sands of the desert. Excavated (in 1931), by Dr. Eric Schmidt, of the University Museum of Pennsylvania. He found the remains of three cities: the top one, contemporaneous with the 3rd Ur dynasty; the middle city, Early Sumarian; and the bottom city, Pre-Flood." Ancient artifacts discovered imbedded in solid rock, as well as artifacts found on the ocean floor, give evidence to the fact that our ancient ancestors were FAR more intelligent in the scientific realm than we give them credit for. Yves Naud, in his book "UFO'S AND EXTRATERRESTRIALS IN HISTORY" (Forni Publishers, Geneva, Switzerland, 1978) describes one such artifact: "In 1900, sponge divers near Antikythera (Greece), found rusty fragments of a metallic apparatus on the sea floor. Scientists at first thought that they were remnants of an astrolabe dating from 65 B.C. In 1959, the English scientist, Solla Price, made a discovery which astounded the professional world when he published it in the NATURAL HISTORY review of March 1962: "It appears that this object is really a computer which can determine and describe the movements of the sun, of the moon, and probably of the planets.' "This modern expert felt extremely humble and could only pay homage to the high science of our ancestors, although the homage was tinged with fear. "It is quite frightening,' he wrote in SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN (June, 1959), 'to learn that, shortly before their great civilization crumbled, THE ANCIENT GREEKS had come as close as this to our time, not only in terms of their thinking, but also in their scientific technology.'" There are many indications that the pre-deluvians utilized extensive subterranean recesses for various purposes such as mining, military defense, religious ceremonies and even as permanent abodes. According to some indications their technology was so advanced that at one point they developed a method of detecting vast underground cavities and also the ability to connect these artificially through some "thermos" excavation process. Perhaps this would explain the strange artifact which was described in Peter Kolosimo's book "TIMELESS EARTH" (Garnestone Press, London. 1973).

The account concerns an ancient artificial shaft, apparently constructed by a forgotten race, which was discovered in the Azerbaijan region of southwest Russia. The shaft was

perfectly circular, and smooth as if the walls had been fused by some process into a hard, glass-like substance around its circumference. The most amazing thing about the shaft was that its walls seemed to give off a faint greenish phosphorescent glow. The shaft was allegedly explored and found to lead to an immense system of tunnels which led in the general direction of the Caucus mountain range, where it was later discovered that the system opened out at several points among the craggy mountain peaks. We must assume that much of what was discovered in subsequent explorations has been kept secret. There are several indications that in post-deluvian times many of these subterranean recesses were later re-discovered by humans AS WELL AS by "alien-sauroid" predatory beings as well (i.e. the saurian-grays and other mutations of the serpent race). Both groups began to study and attempt to unlock the secrets of the ancient mechanisms left by the antediluvians, which still existed in these long-abandoned sub-chambers. Since the antediluvians could not have anticipated the devastating cataclysm which overtook them, most of them perished, including those in the underground installations. The tunnels and caverns which were not shattered by the earth's convulsions or filled with poisonous subterranean gases, were apparently flooded-out. It was only after hundreds of years under water that many of these apparently became enterable once again. In future "files" we will include several documented accounts suggesting that the antediluvian-subterranean connection does exist, and that the ancients chose to explore "inner space" as a first priority before attempting extraterrestrial travel.

It appears that the cataclysm came upon them just as they were attempting to set their sights on the stars. Within the first millennia after the "deluge" surviving human and "alien-reptilian" beings reproduced and re-populated the planet. During this period of time both groups attempted to utilize the ancient technologies discovered in the subterranean recesses to their own advantage. Many subsurface colonies (both human and saurian) were established, and conflict apparently continued on both sides. Horrible battles between the humans and their ancient reptilian adversaries were fought in the bowels of the earth. Corrupted accounts of these conflicts made their way to the surface in the form of stories of alleged battles between the "teros" and "deros", and other legends of underground conflicts, such as humans fighting dragon-like creatures in underground lairs, etc. The overt attacks carried out by the saurians in the subterranean "world" (not to be confused with "Hades", which is a series of huge cavities near the center of the earth, extremely hot, and void of air, water or any other life-sustaining substance) could not work against those in the open surface realm, who held the "upper ground" to some extent over the reptilians. Many humans however were abducted from the surface. The majority of the alien-reptilian attacks against the surface world were of necessity of a much more subtle nature, and involved occult manipulation of certain individuals or secret societies... Those humans who came under the occult "spell" of the serpent race became known as the ancient "serpent cults." We should remember that although the saurian-grays, etc., have often appeared to pass themselves off as "benevolent" beings (no doubt a type of propaganda or psychological "bait" to trap the unsuspecting), there is much evidence that these reptilian creatures -- despite their psychological manipulations orchestrated to get people to worship, submit or surrender themselves to their control -- are actually imperialist-minded predators.

In keeping with their "soulless" and deceitful nature we must assume that the statements which follow, to the effect that this is "their" planet and therefore "they" are the masters of it, is just one more example of their manifold forms of deception and propaganda. Since these creatures have no soul and no conscience, it is second nature for them to use extreme depths of deceit in order to spread their influence and control. It is to them the "logical" thing to do. Therefore the act of making "treaties" with humans who are oblivious to the true nature of the reptilians, for the sole purpose of causing them to let down their guard in order to gain a foothold in human society, is second nature to them. The following statement appeared in a letter from "Thomas C." to researcher "Jason Bishop". Thomas was a former Dulce Base security officer who became aware of the satanic abuses and deception by which human workers in the facility were being kept in subjection to the alien entities which controlled the extreme lower depths of the complex. These entities allegedly consist of numerous reptilian branches or mutations, including the: saurian-grays; Nagas or the reptoid- sauroids sometimes referred to as the "Lizard Men"; the "chameleons"

which those in-the-know claim are actually not much different than the aliens depicted in the movie "V"; and the "Dracos" or "Mothmen" which are apparently pterodactyl-like hominoid creatures with bat-like wings, as were described in John A. Keel's book 'THE MOTHMAN PROPHECIES.' These, and possibly other reptilian mutations, allegedly control the nethermost cavernous depths BELOW the so-called "joint" bases near Dulce, New Mexico and the Nevada Test Site. In this letter, dated Sept. 1990, and which also contains editorial comments of our own, Thomas C. wrote: "The Aliens...want the magnetic power that surges on/in/through Earth! They want the strength in the power of magnets! We ignore the magnetic power that could be our salvation on our fuel starved planet. But the Aliens recognize that power as more valuable than any other thing on the globe. They intend to harvest that power, and have been harvesting it for centuries. But recently, the humans have 'noticed' the power in the natural magnetism. We have started using it. The Aliens 'noticed' it too. SOON THERE WILL BE A WAR FOR THE NEEDED COMMODITY...

There was a treaty made, long time ago. We use alternative power. A new treaty was vital. What other commodity could we offer? They chose humans, animals for new experiments. The general public never knew about the plan. The more magnetism we use, the more humans, animals and land they claim (Note: History seems to bear out that human abductions were taking place long before the existence of any of the dubious "treaties" - Branton). 'We' decided to modify the treaty and asked for high- tech knowledge. We got it, but soon discovered the Aliens are not trustworthy." (Note: John Lear claims that a massive tunnel- base network was constructed below the Nevada Military complex with the "help" of the Aliens, who immediately upon completion of the project turned around and took absolute control of many of the tunnels AND "bargained for" technology - Branton). "They..." Thomas C. continued, "are smarter than any human. We are in big trouble. They are the original owners of Terra (so "they" would lead Thomas and others to believe - Branton) and we are the squatters... It's time for us to pray. The first wave of warriors is here. - T.C." Actually, according to Divine Revelation (Revelation which the serpent race understandably claims is not reliable) the ADAMIC RACE or humankind were the original "owners" or guardians of planet earth, and it was the "Beast" or the "Serpent" which usurped much of this dominion through cunning and deceit. Of course, man himself is partly to blame for this. The events of Calvary however enabled the Creator to "buy back" with his own blood the title deed (so-to-speak) for this planet which mankind had squandered to the draconian powers of darkness. Now man has the opportunity if he so chooses to take part in the cosmic reclamation of this planet back from the claws of "the Beast" and back into the hands of redeemed humanity. The events at Calvary was in essence the D-Day opening the way to the eventual overthrow of all draconian rulers and the re-establishment of this planet under the direct control of Jesus of Nazareth, "The Lamb of God". The planet will eventually come under the full authority of the King of Kings; however the time-period between now and then as well as the number of souls who might perish in the ensuing "conflict" may be determined to a large degree by the action or inaction of mankind as a whole.

Mankind possesses his free will, and therefore God cannot and will not force "salvation" upon them against their will, we must apprehend it for ourselves. D-Day spelled eventual defeat for the Axis powers of Italy, Germany and Japan during World War II, yet there were several more months of warfare which followed during which period many brave men died. The stakes in the present war between the Evadamics (God Almighty, his angels, and mankind) and the Draconians (Satan, his demonic followers, and the serpent race) are as high as they can be, the eternal fate of billions of human souls upon, within and beyond this planet. As we have said in earlier writings, there are several areas around the world, and especially in the United States, where actual physical conflicts between the humans and saurians are taking place. We've referred earlier to the accounts or traditions stating that the ancient city of "Agharta" beneath central Asia was at one time a battleground between human and saurian races; and we also briefly mentioned the "Dulce Wars" which allegedly broke out in the subterranean mega-complex beneath northwestern New Mexico (and which we will cover in far greater detail later on). Another area of "conflict" is in the regions of southern Nevada and southern California. Recently one researcher, K.S., approached by the family of a U.S. Intelligence worker who had disappeared. They were

concerned and frightened as they had discovered, in a personal locker of his, SEVERAL papers describing INTIMATE details of activities surrounding the Dulce, New Mexico and Nevada (S-4, etc.) underground installations. Among this large stack of papers (others of which we will quote from later on) was hidden the following letter which was stamped 'SECRET'. The letter, copies of which were apparently also in the hands of a few other researchers as well, stated the following: "Dear John... "I am writing to you in the event that I do not return. "There is a triangle surrounding the Nevada Test Site. "There are in fact two of them. Each one frontiers on the other. One is the ELECTRO-MAGNETIC TRIANGLE, installed by MJ-12. This is a shield to protect the 'Benevolents' (very human looking) from the EBEs (i.e. so-called "extraterrestrial biological entities" or Grays - Branton) while they help us develop our counter-attack/defenses. The other is the EBEs' 'trap' keeping the benevolents in the redoubt... At each corner of the EM Triangle you will find BLM stations and they are the transmitters of the shield. "Facing each one of these is an EBE transmitter... There are many of these stand-offs throughout the world. It is important that you do not interfere by attempting to destroy one of their 'surrounds', they would be able to 'double-up' somewhere else and overthrow that position. Once that link is overthrown, our support team would fail. Their over extension is deliberate on our part. We are like the Chinese, we can't out technology them but we can out number them. Especially since they can't breed here and it is too far for them to go back home without our help.

Many of our EM Triangles are ruses to keep them over extended. They can't get out of our solar system because our electro- magnetic field is the wrong frequency for their propulsion system to work efficiently. This explains why the EBEs can not commit more vehicles to our solar system." (Note: The humans at the Nevada Test Site "may" in fact be victims of subtle reptilian propaganda and intimidation. For instance, this source apparently believes that ALL the saurian- grays or EBE's come from extraterrestrial worlds. However as we've shown there is much evidence that saurian activity exists within deep subterranean cavities throughout the earth and has so for many centuries. This is a fact that the saurians have tried to hide from humankind, both terrestrial and extraterrestrial. Also, there are accounts suggesting that the sauroids, grays, etc. ARE IN FACT breeding profusely via deep subterranean polyembryony tanks, etc., below Dulce and elsewhere and are not as "over-extended" as they might have us believe. However, on the other hand, the fear the humans have of attacking THEIR positions might possibly be propaganda intended to keep humans from taking OFFENSIVE action, believing they are keeping the grays, etc. "at bay" when in fact the reptilians ARE ATTACKING OFFENSIVELY HUMAN SOCIETY on other hidden fronts via mass abductions, deception, implantations, psychic manipulation, recruitment of 'fifth column' humans and infiltration. We personally do not believe in "standoffs". In war there is no "neutrality", one is either attacking - in various ways - or being attacked - in various ways - ways which those on the defensive might not even be aware of - Branton). The letter continued: "The 'headquarters' of this particular 'surround' is Deep Springs, California. At this location one can find a 'school' for Communist homosexuals who have defected to the EBEs in exchange for a cure for AIDs and a promise to their own little world, including reproduction via cloning and artificial wombs. Their sperm fertilize eggs taken from abductees. You will not likely see the hybrids hidden inside the mountain, unless you have... starlite binoculars. Some homosaphien APPEARING malevolents (mercenaries) are also there.

Nine Soviets were there at the same time Soviets were at the NTS. They were there in the hopes of talking them into defecting back to our side. We are still hopeful. "The collaborators use the cover organization Natural Resources Defense Council, with front offices in New York and 1350 New York Avenue, N.W., suite 300, Washington, D.C. 20005 (tel.(202) 783-7800). It is headed by Tom Cochran, staffed by Kevin Priestly UNR, John Brune UNR, Holly Eisler UnSan Diego, Gary Reisling Univ. Ca. Pasadena, Holly Nelson NY, Mary Manning LV Sun, Ed Vogel LVR; and many others I can reveal later. "One will also find that each corner of their triangle is at the base of a mountain. At each location you will find several entrances to underground systems. Do not attempt to enter, unless you wish to become liquid protein. You may however harass the EBEs' two other corners by placing a large magnet on the vaults...(placing a magnet on the other two entrances at each location will not affect anything). This temporarily interrupts their communications with Deep

Springs until a collaborator team comes out to see what is going on. If you place a large magnet on this entrance (it has a large computer near the surface, you can hear it), it will affect an immediate interruption. So, you can take it off in a short time (1 hr) and take it with you. They will still have to come and reset the system. If you plant magnets (camouflaged like rocks) around these entrances, the EBEs won't come out & the sell outs won't be able to find them. The EBEs are also allergic to high concentrations of sugar. You will find that at two locations I have poured sugar around their exits. Always wear magnets near these locations, they interrupt the EBEs' sense of direction (due to an internal compass much like those found in migrating birds) similar to our loss of balance when our ear drum is affected. "Please wait until I have returned, if you have an airplane, I would like to take aerial photos, we can photograph them together. "Our alliance crest, symbolic of the EM Shield, and our sign/mark/graffiti is enclosed. Do not reveal them or else everybody will use them & you won't know the real from the pseudos. "YOU DO NOT KNOW ME, I DO NOT KNOW YOU. THIS IS NOT FOR PUBLIC DISSEMINATION. ZEALOTS MAY DISRUPT THE BALANCE BEFORE V- EBE DAY."

Another researcher by the name (ie. pseudonym) of Jason Bishop has revealed that "John", to whom the letter was addressed, is non other than John Lear who himself claims many connections with people "in the know". According to the letter, both the Nevada Test Site and Deep Springs are areas of conflict between U.S. Govt./alien "Blond" groups who are at war with the saurian grays-reptilians. Jason Bishop also released some other information he received by way of John Lear, from this individual whose letter we just quoted. According to Lear, the author of the letter was actually a Security Officer at the Test Site who had called in to the Billy Goodman talk show (KVEG radio - Las Vegas, NV) on a few occasions. This person used the codename: 'Yellowfruit,' which he claimed was actually the codename of a top secret group that worked at the site, with which he was involved. YF also sent Lear a copy of the "Benevolent" teachings. The "Benevolents" are allegedly working at the Test Site with MJ-12 and are "Blond- Aryan-like" people. It is not certain whether these "aliens" were the "Nordic" exterran Pleiadeans, the "Aryan" terran Antarcticans, or the "Blond" subterranean Telosians - as all three groups have apparently been confused with each other and all possess aerial disks, although in reality they are somewhat distinct from each other. The BENEVOLENT TEACHINGS (not limited to the below) were identified as follows: "DISCOURAGED - NON PREPARATORY SPORTS (Activities That Can Not Be Used In Nonsporting Life) motocross, autoracing, skateboarding, roller skating, football, baseball, hockey. Also Discouraged: Processed Sugar, Recreational Carbohydrates, Recreational Fluids, White Bread. "ENCOURAGED - NONCEREMONIAL LESSONS OF THE MAJOR RELIGIONS & PREPARATORY SPORTS (Activities That Can Be Used In Nonsporting Life) swimming, running, hiking, martial arts, survival arts. Teach Your Children! "FORBIDDEN - Alcohol, Illegal Drugs, Nicotine, Recreational Drugs, Unjustifiable Homicide. "MUST - Avoid Weakness (evil grows in weakness). Execute Evil Prisoners In Order To Help Other Prisoners (Editors Note: One personal suggestion would be to place all "unreformable" death-row prisoners together for life, without possibility of parole, in large though sealed single-entrance extreme-security closely-monitored DEEP underground chambers with others of their own kind and gender. Provide minimum life provisions and possibly even pipe in evangelical Christian or related broadcasting into certain parts of the "prison" and hope at least that the "Hell" that these people make for each other will motivate some of them to seek for a better existence in the afterlife - our own input - Branton).

"MUST - Quarantine Contagious Disease (AIDS) Victims Humanely. Show Strength. Stop Illegal Drugs. Stop Destruction of Environment. Stop Pollution. Use Nuclear Power. "STUDY - Bill Of Rights, Biology, Computers, Economics, Geography, History, Latin, Mathematics, Philosophy, Survival Skills, United States Of America's Declaration Of Independence, United States Of America's Constitution, Vocational Skills." Yellowfruit also provided coordinates for the Electro- magnetic Triangles he referred to in his letter. These include: N 37 22 30 - E 117 58 0; N 38 21 0 - E 115 35 0; N 35 39 0 - E 114 51 0. Also: Yucca Lake: N 37 0 30 - E 116 7 0. From what we can gather from the letter quoted earlier "there are many" areas of conflict or "standoff" between the humans and saurians around the world. Those who realize that the conflict exists, such as the inner government, have failed to warn the general population of the problem possibly out of fear. However, as we have seen, the

documentation proving that such a conflict between the human and serpent races has existed since ancient times is surfacing en masse. We must realize however that due to the likelihood of the existence of recovered antediluvian technologies (as well as the apparent existence of hidden human and reptilian communities within the earth which have utilized and added to such technologies since ancient times) the possibility exists that this "war" began on the surface of the earth, spread to the caverns, and was later propelled out into interplanetary and interstellar space. From the depths of the earth both "races", as these technologies developed, apparently rushed to take control of as much territory as possible before the other side had a chance to, the humans - motivated mostly by their desire to expand their civilizations for the good of their overall societies; and the reptilians - motivated largely through Imperialistic tendencies including the desire to establish god-like control over all creation without regard for universal law, etc. However we must be reminded that man is partially to blame for opening the "gates" for these intelligent yet corrupt and infernal creatures to come in and invade our societies, as well as their parasitical and cancerous infestation of the heavens. Perhaps the "war in heaven" between Michael and the "Dragon" or the "Old Serpent", referred to in REVELATION chapter 12, ties in with this scenario as well?!

Utilizing the ancient technologies and adding upon them through a multiplication process, it is uncertain just which "race" was first able to land itself upon other planetary bodies, the humans or the reptilians? But there are indications that they both may have done so at least a few thousand years ago, give or take a thousand. According to John Lear's "Intelligence" sources U.S. astronauts have even been warned of the dangers of space exploration by human "UFO" occupants who have allegedly monitored and even accompanied many of the space shots like a big brother teaching a smaller brother how to ride a bike. UFO's have also allegedly followed U.S. space flights such as the Apollo shots and the Shuttle flights. The Apollo shots were allegedly followed FROM EARTH by UFO's, suggesting that an ancient Terran society which already went through the 'space race' phase perhaps hundreds or thousands of years ago was concerned with our own feeble efforts to move out into space. As we will see later on in this file, the possibility that an ancient Terran race developed space travel long before us is one which may be backed-up by actual evidence. When we realize that the United States itself became the major world power in only two hundred years, and had essentially gone from the "horse-and- buggy" to interplanetary travel in less than 100 years; then how much colonization and exploration (or in some cases exploitation) of space, or even interspecial wars, might have resulted in extraterrestrial realms over a period of two or three thousand years by human AND saurian beings whose "sciences" were increasing at a synchronous rate?

George H. Leonard, in his book "SOMEBODY ELSE IS ON THE MOON" (David McKay Co. Inc., New York., 1967), quotes Morris K. Jessup (the UFOlogist who died under mysterious circumstances) who asked the question: "Who has beaten us to the moon by hundreds or even thousands of years?" Leonard, based on research gathered by himself and ex-NASA employees, confirms the suspicions of certain researchers to the effect that NASA is aware of the fact that an alien race (Grays, etc.) and a human race has for centuries been fighting for possession of the moon, that mining equipment had been seen as well as many other evidences of lunar activity. Leonard says: "More than one...race occupies the Moon - Culture traits and technology seen in different parts of the Moon vary considerably... it appears from the body of reliable data that one or more of the (non-human) races regards us with disdain and values human life cheaply...Races capable of moving between star systems...and existing on the Moon must be capable of wiping us out at will. It is probably this (understandably) which panics the military." Mr. Leonard, during one of his interviews with an ex-NASA employee whom he refers to as Dr. Sam Wittcomb (a pseudonym to protect his real identity), learned the following disturbing facts: "...And Sam Wittcomb read my manuscript in draft and then sat staring into the black night. When he spoke, it was in a hushed voice. I'd never heard him like that before. 'They brought scientists together from many countries in the Spring of 1975. The meeting was in England. They wanted to talk on the quiet about 'extraterrestrials' and what they're up to. A lot of people at the top are scared.' A cold spot formed in the small of my back. Sam turned to me. 'They invited a physicist from Colorado, a man named Joachim Kuetner, who'd worked on the Moon

program and know's what's up there. He could tell them about it first hand. About the frenetic building and digging going on, the spraying of craters and carving up of crater rims and ridges.

I don't know exactly what they talked about. But you can bet they know it's not Earth-people's Moon anymore--if it ever was. It belongs to THEM." As we've said, at least one of the races on the Moon is human. If this is so, then we might ask ourselves "where on earth did these people come from, and how did they get to the moon before 'we' did?" It is certainly a reasonable question. The Paihute Indians of Death Valley, California, tell an interesting story concerning a race of sea-faring people who arrived in the area in large rowing ships, perhaps thousands of years ago, when Death Valley was part of an inland sea connected to the ocean. Oga-Make, a Navaho Indian who related the account in his article "TRIBAL MEMORIES OF THE FLYING SAUCERS", which appeared in the Sept. 1949 issue of FATE magazine, related the words of an aged Paihute who revealed an incredible story. These ancient people, the Hav-musuv, allegedly discovered huge caverns within the heart of the Panamint mountain range (Note: This was CONFIRMED by Bourke Lee in his book "DEATH VALLEY MEN"--Macmillan Co., New York, 1932--based on the testimony of three people who claimed to have stumbled into the now-deserted underground city). Both accounts speak of a former "lake" within Death Valley, Paihute legends of humans dwelling in deep caverns beneath the Death Valley area, a now-abandoned underground city WITHIN the Panamints themselves - abandoned when still deeper and larger cavern systems were discovered, and of large tunnel-like "quays" or ancient boat docks above the ancient shoreline on the east slope of the Panamints which led into the ancient city. From here these ancient Grecian-like people carried on trade with other parts of the world via their large rowing vessels. From our own research, we can only conclude that the Hav-musuv were either ancient Greek explorers who were known to utilize large sailing-rowing vessels, or perhaps ancient Mayas, who were also known to possess large rowing ships or "canoes" as well.

The Editors of FATE magazine introduced the story with the following words: "...FATE presents two new saucer stories in this issue. The first is a startling account of an aviation editor's encounter with two disks (two week's after he had photographed four and was frustrated in every attempt to get the photo into the big dailies and thus prove the flying saucers were real at the height of the 'scare'); and the second is a tribal secret of the Paihute Indians given to FATE magazine out of appreciation for FATE's Navaho story in the Spring, 1948 issue, which helped relieve their hardship in the ensuing winter. Your editor wonders about (these) stories, and presents them as a possible solution of the nature and origin of the famous disks..." We must state here that even though FATE magazine readers should be commended for their charitable deed to the Navaho's, the orientation of Fate magazine itself nevertheless espouses subtle forms of occultism and witchcraft, including the seeking of contact with the psychic or supernatural realm outside of Divine protection. Therefore, this is not an attempt to justify the false views of this magazine, which were similar to the occult beliefs of it's editor and founder Raymond A. Palmer, but merely a mentioning of Fate magazine as a source reference only: The editorial continues: "...Both these stories arrived on our desk on the same day. They corroborate each other. We say that investigation will prove both to be true. We admit, however, that we believe it will be as impossible to prove the Hav-musuv story as it has been to produce a captive disk. Your editor, however, has been a friend of the American Indian for many years, and he has rarely known an Indian to lie. He is convinced of the sincerity of the story we present in this issue, and that it has not been distorted. What does it mean? What, really, are the Hav-musuv?"

Here, then is the article as it appeared in 1949: 'TRIBAL MEMORIES OF THE FLYING SAUCERS' BY OGA-MAKE (The author of this story is a Navaho Indian. He tells us this tribal secret of the Paiutes in appreciation for the story of the Navaho which appeared in the Spring, 1948 issue of FATE magazine). "Most of you who read this are probably white men of a blood only a century of two out of Europe. You speak in your papers of the Flying Saucers or Mystery Ships as something new, and strangely typical of the twentieth century. How could you but think otherwise? Yet if you had red skin, and were of a blood which had been born and bred

of the land for untold thousands of years, you would know this is not true. You would know that your ancestors living in these mountains and upon these prairies for numberless generations, had seen these ships before, and had passed down the story in the legends which are the unwritten history of your people. You do not believe?

Well, after all, why should you? But knowing your scornful unbelief, the storytellers of my people have closed their lips in bitterness against the outward flow of this knowledge. "Yet, I have said to the storytellers this: now that the ships are being seen again, is it wise that we, the elder race, keep our knowledge to ourselves? Thus for me, an American Indian, some of the sages among my people have talked, and if you care to, I shall permit you to sit down with us and listen. "Let us say that it is dusk in that strange place which you, the white-man, calls "Death Valley." I have passed tobacco...to the aged chief of the Paiutes who sits across a tiny fire from me and sprinkles corn meal upon the flames... "The old chief looked like a wrinkled mummy as he sat there puffing upon his pipe. Yet his eyes were not those of the unseeing, but eyes which seemed to look back on long trails of time. His people had held the Inyo, Panamint and Death Valleys for untold centuries before the coming of the white-man. Now we sat in the valley which white-man named for Death, but which the Paiute calls Tomesha--The Flaming Land. Here before me as I faced eastward, the Funerals (mountains forming Death Valley's eastern wall) were wrapped in purple-blue blankets about their feet while their faces were painted in scarlet. Behind me, the Panamints rose like a mile-high wall, dark against the sinking sun. "The old Paiute smoked my tobacco for a long time before he reverently blew the smoke to the four directions. Finally he spoke. "'You ask me if we heard of the great silver airships in the days before white-man brought his wagon trains into the land?' "'Yes grandfather, I come seeking knowledge.' (Among all tribes of my people, grandfather is the term of greatest respect which one man can pay to another.) "'We, the Paiute Nation, have known of these ships for untold generations. We also believe that we know something of the people who fly them. They are called The Hav-musuv.' "'Who are the Hav-musuv?' "'They are a people of the Panamints, and they are as ancient as Tomesha itself.' "He smiled a little at my confusion. "'You do not understand? Of course not. You are not a Paiute.

Then listen closely and I will lead you back along the trail of the dim past. "'When the world was young, and this valley which is now dry, parched desert, was a lush, hidden harbor of a blue water- sea which stretched from half way up those mountains to the Gulf of California, it is said that the Hav-musuv came here in huge rowing-ships. They found great caverns in the Panamints, and in them they built one of their cities. At that time California was the island which the Indians of that state told the Spanish it was, and which they marked so on their maps. "'Living in their hidden city, the Hav-musuv ruled the sea with their fast rowing-ships, trading with far-away peoples and bringing strange goods to the great quays said still to exist in the caverns. "'Then as untold centuries rolled past, the climate began to change. The water in the lake went down until there was no longer a way to the sea. First the way was broken only by the southern mountains, over the tops of which goods could be carried. But as time went by, the water continued to shrink, until the day came when only a dry crust was all that remained of the great blue lake. Then the desert came, and the Fire-God began to walk across Tomesha, The Flaming-Land. "'When the Hav-musuv could no longer use their great rowing-ships, they began to think of other means to reach the world beyond. I suppose that is how it happened. We know that they began to use flying canoes. At first they were not large, these silvery ships with wings. They moved with a slight whirring sound, and a dipping movement, like an eagle. "'The passing centuries brought other changes. Tribe after tribe swept across the land, fighting to possess it for awhile and passing like the storm of sand. In their mountain city still in the caverns, the Hav-musuv dwelt in peace, far removed from the conflict.

Sometimes they were seen in the distance, in their flying ships or riding on the snowy-white animals which took them from ledge to ledge up the cliff. We have never seen these strange animals at any other place. To these people the passing centuries brought only larger and larger ships, moving always more silently.' "'Have you ever seen a Hav-musuv?' "'No, but we have many stories of them. There are reasons why one does not become too curious.' "'Reasons?' "'Yes. These strange people have weapons. One is a small tube which

stuns one with a prickly feeling like a rain of cactus needles. One cannot move for hours, and during this time the mysterious ones vanish up the cliffs. The other weapon is deadly. It is a long, silvery tube. When this is pointed at you, death follows immediately.' "But tell me about these people. What do they look like and how do they dress?" "They are a beautiful people. Their skin is a golden tint, and a head band holds back their long dark hair. They dress always in a white fine-spun garment which wraps around them and is draped upon one shoulder. Pale sandals are worn upon their feet..." "His voice trailed away in a puff of smoke. The purple shadows rising up the walls of the Funerals splashed like the waves of the ghost lake. The old man seemed to have fallen into a sort of trance, but I had one more question. "Has any Paiute ever spoken to a Hav-musuv, or were the Paiutes here when the great rowing-ships first appeared?" "For some moments I wondered if he had heard me. Yet as is our custom, I waited patiently for the answer. Again he went through the ritual of the smoke-breathing to the four directions, and then his soft voice continued: "Yes. Once in the not-so-distant-past, but yet many generations before the coming of the Spanish, a Paiute chief lost his bride by sudden death. In his great and overwhelming grief, he thought of the Hav-musuv and their long tube-of-death. He wished to join her, so he bid farewell to his sorrowing people and set off to find the Hav-musuv.

None appeared until the chief began to climb the almost un-scaleable Panamints. Then one of the men in white appeared suddenly before him with the long tube, and motioned him back. The chief made signs that he wished to die, and came on. The man in white made a long singing whistle and other Hav-musuv appeared. They spoke together in a strange tongue and then regarded the chief thoughtfully. Finally they made signs to him making him understand that they would take him with them. "Many weeks after his people had mourned him for dead, the Paiute chief came back to his camp. He had been in the giant underground valley of the Hav-musuv, he said, where white lights which burn night and day and never go out, or need any fuel, lit an ancient city of marble beauty. There he learned the language and the history of the mysterious people, giving them in turn the language and legends of the Paiutes. He said that he would have liked to remain there forever in the peace and beauty of their life, but they bade him return and use his new knowledge for his people.' "I could not help but ask the inevitable. "Do you believe this story of the chief?" "His eyes studied the wisps of smoke for some minutes before he answered. "I do not know. When a man is lost in Tomesha, and the Fire-God is walking across the salt crust, strange dreams like clouds, fog through his mind. No man can breathe the hot breath of the Fire-God and long remain sane. Of course, the Paiutes have thought of this. No people knows the moods of Tomesha better than they. "You asked me to tell you the legend of the flying ships. I have told you what the young men of the tribe do not know, for they no longer listen to the stories of the past. Now you ask me if I believe. I answer this. Turn around. Look behind you at that wall of the Panamints. How many giant caverns could open there, being hidden by the lights and shadows of the rocks? How many could open outward or inward and never be seen behind the arrow-like pinnacles before them? How many ships could swoop down like an eagle from the beyond, on summer nights when the fires of the furnace-sands have closed away the valley from the eyes of the white-man? How many Hav-musuv could live in their eternal peace away from the noise of white-man's guns in their un-scaleable stronghold? This has always been a land of mystery. Nothing can change that. Not even white-man with his flying engines, for should they come too close to the wall of the Panamints a sharp wind like the flying arrow can sheer off a wing. Tomesha hides its secrets well even in winter, but no man can pry into them when the Fire-God draws the hot veil of his breath across the passes. "I must still answer your question with my mind in doubt, for we speak of a weird land. White-man does not yet know it as well as the Paiutes, and we have ever held it in awe.

It is still the forbidden 'Tomesha--Land-Of-The-Flaming-Earth.'" The story of the Hav-musuv just given seems to be a major "piece" of the overall UFO-Subsurface puzzle. Indeed it is a major confirmation of the theory which has been growing in acceptance in recent times that an extraterrestrial-Subterranean connection exists. Many of the early UFO "contactees" of the 1950's and '60's in fact, describing their own alleged encounters with 'benevolent' human-like beings, had their experiences not far from the Panamint range, particularly within the Mojave Desert. Is it any coincidence that many other accounts concerning

"spacefaring" sub-terran human societies exist within this same state of California, especially around Mt. Shasta? The very name of the subterranean city allegedly lying a mile-or-so below Mt. Shasta - Telos (the Greek word for "uttermost"), seems to be a confirmation as well, if in fact the Hav-Musuvu were an ancient Greek colony. This would also be true with the many other Telosian-connected societies allegedly existing below the surface of North America, beneath the Tetons, the Wasatch Range, within the mountains surrounding Prescott, Arizona and elsewhere. We already know that the ancient Greeks were a very intellectual society, and that artifacts such as the Antikythera "computer" suggest this as well. There are other corroborative accounts taken from ancient Hindu scripts, which we will quote shortly, which state that the ancient Greeks had actually developed flying ships thousands of years ago. Is it possible that the Hav-musuvu (which we suspect to be a neo-Grecian race because of their dress and marble-like cities) would have taken the next logical step after developing aerial travel: that is, attempt to land one or more of their kind on the Moon... eventually upon Mars... and possibly even later upon a planet in a nearby star system? The United States as we've said made incredible advances in this area in a period of less than 100 years, thanks to the phenomena known as the technological curve (i.e. that a synchronous effort on the part of many contributing factors eventually leads to a multiplying explosion in technology). If America landed a man on the moon only 70 years after the Wright Brothers opened the skies to aerial travel, then can we expect anything less from the Hav- musuvu or others like them?

For instance technology in our society is becoming 1000's of times more sophisticated every year. Is it possible that the ancient Greeks or a similar ancient society had a "technology explosion" thousands of years ago? If so, then it might have been possible for them to establish bases or colonies on the Moon, Mars, and perhaps beyond! One "contactee", incidentally, has stated that a large "space port" exists in a network of caverns deep below present-day Death Valley. In reference to this we will quote from a 'synopsis' of the experiences of a Brazilian "contactee" Jefferson Souza, as it appeared in a catalog put out by the UFO LIBRARY., 11684 Ventura Blvd. #708., Studio City, CA 91604. Many of the individuals referred to in the catalog, which offers taped interviews or lectures of these individuals, are either "contactees" who have had friendly encounters with the so-called "Nordic" human-like beings who pilot many of the "alien" craft, or who have been "abductees" who have been manipulated by the more nefarious "Gray" sauroid entities. Quoting from their description of Mr. Souza's experiences: "Reaction to the first sighting of a UFO is unpredictable. Jeff Souza had his first contact in 1979 when he was only 13. The memory of it was tucked away in the recesses of his mind. Twenty alien contacts during the next 10 years never fully restored the image. But those years were filled with excitement that would result in one of the most inspirational stories of alien contact ever recorded. "The young Brazilian was possessed of intelligence and intuition. He studied and managed to complete one semester of medical school before giving up his formal education. "In contact with two races of extraterrestrials, Jeff has met them in Brazil, Argentina and the United States.

But where they occurred is unimportant when compared to the depth and scope of what he learned. "The gentle VEGANS and the business-like UMMITES taught Souza more than he could ever imagine about technology and life on all planets. He was transported aboard a spaceship by light (antigravity rays? - Branton) and taken to other planets and (other) parts of the world. On one such trip he suffered an unusual reaction - all his hair fell out. His watch broke at every contact. "Jeff Souza has been questioned by experts in the field of alien contact. He has been clinically regressed through hypnotism to the time of his first contact but the answers came only in Portuguese. At that age, Jeff could not speak English. "The details he has learned are awe inspiring. Answers to questions about time, space, matter, energy, life and spirituality easily rolled from his tongue. All prompted by the alien contacts of his past and present. "His interview and the recorded details of his many physical contacts PROVIDE HITHERTO UNKNOWN INFORMATION ABOUT SEVERAL ALIEN RACES INCLUDING THE MYSTERIOUS AND THREATENING GRAYS. FROM JEFF SOUZA WE LEARN ABOUT THE SEVEN RACES (human and/or sauroid? - Branton), THE ALIEN NAME FOR EARTH, A SUBTERRANEAN SPACE STATION IN DEATH VALLEY AND IF AIDS MIGHT BE CURED BY ALIENS. "There is a final precaution from his contacts - we must all learn the lessons given

to Jeff Souza because we are destroying our planet and if we don't change, not even the friendly aliens will be able to save us." We see here then a definite connection between the Death Valley subterranea inhabited by the neo-Grecian(?) Hav-musuv and the human societies in "Vega" and "Ummo", which as we shall later see are, according to other contactees, tied-in with other human colonies or civilizations in Tau Ceti, Epsilon Eridani, the Pleiades and elsewhere. Also, do the "benevolent" humans-aliens allegedly working at the Nevada Test Site have any connection with the Hav-Musuv? Were the "human" occupied bases on Luna as seen by NASA officials, according to George H. Leonard and others, actually installations placed there by the Hav-musuv or another society tied-in with them?

These are questions we intend to answer in this and future Files. As we've indicated, there are numerous accounts that an ancient race who utilize high-technology now resides in the bowels of Mt. Shasta in the Cascade Range of northern California. According to researcher William F. Hamilton, who claims to have met representatives of this society (and whose account we will quote in much greater detail in a later File), the inhabitants of the subterranean "city" under Mt. Shasta are usually tall, blue-eyed blonds who number in excess of over one-and-a-half million in their large 5-leveled underground city. Mt. Shasta has been a major site for UFO contacts. Also Indian legends - as well as stories of strange people being seen on its slopes - abound there. These accounts are so well-known that many of the travel guides to the Mountain mention the legends of the ancient people who are said to dwell within this ancient volcanic peak. Aside from the apparent "Greek" connection with the underground city allegedly existing beneath Mt. Shasta, Mr. Hamilton also alleges that some of the "Telosians" claim to be descended from the "Quetzals" and "Naga-Mayas". This seems to indicate a possible Meso-American connection or origin of some of the inhabitants of Shasta. However, James Churchward (who authored several books describing the history of an alleged sunken island-continent which he believed existed within the Indian Ocean and which went by the name of "MU") has indicated that the "Naga-Mayas" were a human tribe tied-in with ancient India. Whether the Telosians are descended from ancient Mayan, India or Greece is not clear. It is possible that many ancient empires, such as was suggested by the Hav-musuv account, flowed-in to each other and traded and interacted with each other to some extent. Another ancient society which might have played a role in the subterranean Guatemalan or Californian societies were the Egyptians.

Zecharia Sitchin, author of many books, states that some Mayas may originally have come from Egypt, which might be the case when we realize the apparent similarities between the Egyptians and Mayas as they can be seen in the Mayan and Egyptian Pyramids, and so on. Whether the Mayas were originally descended from the Egyptians OR ancient Indians, there is much evidence that the Mayas WERE a highly scientific society nonetheless, who were well advanced in medicine, astronomy and mathematics. In fact, Charles Berlitz (author of many books on the Bermuda Triangle) refers to the account of a Colorado art historian by the name of Jose Arguelles. Arguelles claimed to have met an old Mayan 'sage' who told him that his people the Mayas still exist as a civilization (went underground? - Branton) and that they have in the last millennia succeeded in "navigating" at least seven nearby planetary systems through advanced spacefaring technologies. In relation to this a man by the name of Morris Doreal, also of Colorado (a state which is or was believed to be the home of an advanced subterranean human race), runs an organization called the "Brotherhood of the White Temple". Doreal claims to have visited a few of the ancient underground cities and alleges that several "members" of his organization are Guatemalan Indians of Mayan descent who have told him their own knowledge of subterranean cities inhabited by both good and evil (reptilian?) beings. Now back to the subject of the Hav-musuv and the mysterious Death Valley region. In 1961, SEARCH Magazine published a letter in its October issue, pp. 76-81, from a Gene A. Statler of (at the time) North Street, Jackson, Missouri.

Excerpts from this letter are given here: "Dear Mr. Palmer: A few days ago I wrote you a letter in which I brought to your attention an item which was placed by you in the Classified Advertisements section of the December, 1959, issue of SEARCH MAGAZINE. In this ad, you requested any information as to the whereabouts of L. Taylor Hansen, who had disappeared twelve years prior to that issue, and he was quoted as saying that he had

discovered a black, polished shaft, leading down into the earth near Death Valley. "You will remember that I mentioned that it was strange to have the poem, 'The Curse of Tippecanoe', listed as written by Hansen if the author had been missing for fourteen years. Well, my face is really red! While looking over some of the newest SEARCH and FLYING SAUCER magazines, I found that no less than five articles in the past three issues of your magazines have been written by Mr. Hansen. Therefore, I can safely assume that Mr. Hansen is not missing! Please accept my apologies for my rash statements. I'll try to be a little more comprehensive in my investigations the next time I try to make an earth-shaking announcement! "However, my one suggestion still stands. Why not inform everyone, if you have not already done so, as to the real, whole story behind Hansen's disappearance and his discovery? What was his polished, black shaft?" Ray Palmer's editorial reply to Statler's letter was as follows: "...It is true that we searched for Mr. Hansen for all those years, and when we found him, he had this cryptic remark to make concerning his whereabouts: 'It would be best just to drop the subject.' However, we do have Mr. Hansen back doing articles for us, and not only that, but we have one book manuscript in production - one on Atlantis, and one on Lemuria. We feel sure that these will be quite sensational, and it may be they will answer a lot of unanswered questions concerning Mr. Hansen and his mysterious twelve-year silence." As we have seen by the Hav-musuv and related accounts, hidden technological societies descended from ancient Greeks or other ancient societies, very well may have established aerospace travel several hundred, if not a few thousand, years ago.

Assuming this, once aerial travel was accomplished by ancient races such as those described by Oga-Make, William Hamilton and others, 'space' travel would be the next logical step. There are indications that the Hav-musuv may not have been the first group of human "Terrans" to discover "free-energy" (electromagnetic) propulsion, and they certainly have not been the last. The problem is, when a segment of the human race, a scientific cabal for instance, stumbles upon the secret of electromagnetic propulsion (or even atomic, mercury, ion or tachyon energy drives), they have a propensity to seclude themselves from mainstream humanity. This is usually done, according to various accounts, out of fear that their technologies would be stolen and used for destructive purposes. Usually man has a suspicious outlook toward his fellow man, understandably, and this has apparently led many such subterranean societies to develop their technologies in secret. Some hidden societies such as the MIB or "Men In Black" have been especially defensive of intrusion and have used a type of "psychological terrorism" in order to keep their secrets hidden from those on the surface. This defensiveness and paranoia might be explained by their own guiltiness which stems from their ancient associations with the serpent races, and the subsequent mental control which the reptilians have established throughout the "MIB" society. Many of the "MIB" however are prisoners of environmental influence and cannot be condemned for being "born" into such a society. There is no telling how many times such a scenario (of a society discovering the utilization of electro-magnetic energy and subsequently dis-connecting themselves from mainstream society) has run its course throughout the millennia. Yves Naud, in his book "UFO'S AND EXTRATERRESTRIALS IN HISTORY," records actual accounts of ancient metallurgy factories, as well as documented evidence that the ancients were very familiar with atomic sciences.

He states that: "...The manufacture of metal objects (a very advanced form of metallurgy would be necessary in the construction of machines or aerospace craft - Branton) presupposes the existence of appropriate factories. In spite of the fact that the modern mind draws back from this conclusion, we are forced to accept the evidence. Dr. Korioun Meguertchian, brought to light a foundry where the Ancients worked copper, lead, zinc, manganese, steel, etc. Scientists who were doubtful of the existence of blast furnaces now have material proof: twenty-five of these constructions have been discovered, but it is calculated that there must have been at least two hundred..." These ancient scientists as we've indicated also seem to have made persistent efforts to hide their knowledge from irresponsible persons, although some of this ancient knowledge apparently did fall into the wrong hands, if certain accounts of ancient nuclear explosions are to be believed. Yves Naud reveals: "We again encounter traces of the antique atomic sciences in India. The Brahman treatises VAISESIKE and NYAYA, the sacred book YOGA VASISCHTA, all speak of the

structure of matter: 'There are vast worlds within the voids of each atom, as diversified as dust in the rays of sunlight.' "Being wiser than we are, and aware of the danger that atomic force represented, the Ancients divulged none of the secrets of that science to the profane, in order that the atom would not be used for destructive ends. 'It would be the greatest of sins,' a Chinese wrote, a thousand years or more ago, 'to disclose the secret of our art to soldiers.' "Antique people knew about the atom, but were they capable of producing an atomic explosion? Scientists spent a long time wondering about this question until the discovery of the DRONA PARVA, a Hindu text which recounts the explosion of an atomic bomb: "A flaring projectile with the brilliance of a flame without smoke, was launched. A great darkness suddenly obscured the skies. Clouds thundered in the uppermost air, releasing a downpour of blood. Burned by the heat of this arm, the world appeared shaken by fever.' "...The physicist, Frederick Soddy, asks: 'In these old tales, can't we see some justification of the belief that prior representatives of a forgotten race of men not only achieved the level of knowledge that we have so recently attained, but even a power that we do not yet have?'

Indeed, traces of ARTIFICIAL radioactivity have been detected in various parts of the world in the course of diggings into antique sites. In India a skeleton was exhumed which revealed a powerful intensity of radioactivity. This would tend to confirm the theory of atomic explosions in prehistory." Mr. Naud concludes. Daniel Cohen, in his book "THE ANCIENT VISITORS" (Doubleday & Co. Inc., New York. 1976), also relates an account taken from an ancient text concerning what might have been aerial craft developed by an old race: "A number of ancient epics from India contain descriptions of fiery flying chariots. There are lines like this one, 'Bhima flew with his Vimana on an enormous ray which was brilliant as the sun and made a noise like the thunder of a storm.'" Yves Naud related still other accounts suggesting that ancient Terrans did in fact attempt space travel...successfully: "A CHINESE ON THE MOON 4,300 YEARS BEFORE THE RUSSIANS AND THE AMERICANS - The ancient people, making use of their astronomical knowledge, may have been able to launch out into the exploration of space. "The way was long, and as if enveloped in darkness,' explains Chu Yan, a Chinese poet of the third century B.C. Chinese tradition narrates the extraordinary adventure of Hou Yih, an engineer of the Emperor Yao, who decided, 4,300 years ago, to go to the moon with a 'celestial bird.' In the course of the flight, the bird indicated to the traveler the exact movements of the rising, the apogee, and the setting of the sun. Hou Yih thereafter explained that he 'sailed up the current of luminous air.' Could this current have been the exhaust of a rocket? "He no longer perceived the rotary movement of the sun,' the narrator points out. Effectively, contemporary astronauts have noted that, in space, it was not possible to discern the diurnal passage of the sun. And what did the Chinese engineer observe on the moon? He saw 'an horizon which appeared frozen.' To protect himself from the glacial air, he built the 'Palace of the Great Cold.' His wife, Chang Ngo, left to join him on the satellite, which she described as 'a luminous sphere, brilliant as glass, of an enormous size, and very cold.'" If one such flight to the moon was successful, then we must assume that many others followed.

Actually, Yves Naud quotes another ancient legend from China which suggests that at one point a great "space race" to explore and colonize nearby planets was a reality, and that as a result of a perverted race of troglodytes the world was thrown into a dark ages which led to an almost complete loss of contact and communication between the other-planetary colonists and the ancient world. Quoting from the legend: "The Mao-tse were (a) perverted race which had taken refuge in the caverns. It is said that their descendants still live in the outlying areas of Canton. Then, under the influence of Tchu- Yeo, they stirred up trouble throughout the world, and it became ridden with highwaymen. The lord Chan-Ty (a king of the so- called 'divine' dynasty) saw that the people had lost every vestige of virtue. And so he ordered Tchang and Lhy to cut all communication between heaven and earth. From that time on there was no more going up nor coming down." In connection to the above, it may not be any coincidence that John A. Keel states on p. 93-94 of his book 'THE MOTHMAN PROPHECIES' (Signet Books, N.Y., 1975 paperback edition) the following concerning certain UFO witnesses: "...In some cases, ancient lettering like Greek or Chinese appears on the object. The effect is the same. Months, even years, later the same percipient may again see the same numbers or letters on an object..." From the ancient text, the BRIHAT KAHTA,

we read how the ancient inhabitants of INDIA were aware of the flying craft WHICH HAD BEEN DEVELOPED BY CERTAIN GREEKS who were very possessive of their scientific and mechanical knowledge. In the ancient account we read: "Padmavit explains that Queen Vasavadotta wishes to fly in a chariot to visit the (other parts of) earth. Vasantoke, the Master of Entertainment, broke into a laugh and told her: 'The women servants of the king have exactly that same desire. I have told them to suspend a swing between two high poles and to use this to go to and fro in the air. And if the queen wishes these aerial voyages, then she must content herself in the same fashion!' Everybody started to laugh, but Rumanavit cut in, 'That is quite enough joking,' he said, 'now let us look at the facts.' 'We are talking in the void,' Yangandharayame interrupted. 'That is a problem for the artisans.' "Rumanavit convoked the carpenters and gave them strict injunction to build a flying machine at once.

The corps of artisans joined together and after a long period of shuffling about in an effort to avoid the whole problem, they finally sent their delegators, trembling in fear, to find Rumanavit. 'We know of four sorts of machines,' they told him, 'those made of water, those made of air, those made of dust, and those composed of a great many pieces. But as far as flying machines are concerned, we have never even seen one. The Yavanas (Greeks) are the ones who know about them.' "Then a Brahmin spoke of a carpenter, Pukrasaka, whom the King had told the existence of a certain Vicvita, who was mounted upon a mechanical cock. The foreign ambassadors whispered: 'We should never reveal the secret of the flying machines to anyone whomsoever, be he artisan or other. It is too difficult to understand for one who is not Greek.' "All of a sudden, a stranger (a Greek?) appeared. He called upon Rumanavit to supply him with necessary material, and he built a flying chariot in (the) form of Garuda (the eagle with a human body, the steed of 'Vishnu'). It was ornamented with flowers. "The queen and her husband flew around the world and then returned to their city..." This ancient account, as we can see, indicates that the ancient East Indians and ancient Greeks were allies and were working together in the development of aerial craft. Could this explain the apparent involvement of neo-Grecian, and possibly East Indian and Mayan societies in connection with the human civilizations living in the various cavern systems beneath California? There are other indications besides those that we've just mentioned which suggest that the ancient Greeks were very steeped in the intellectual sciences and used this knowledge to explore the unknown regions. It is possible that before the Grecian empire crumbled, certain members of that society continued to carry on their own version of their civilization in remote outposts beneath or beyond the earth. According to Judeo-Christian history and prophecy (book of Daniel), four world "empires" would run their course before the Messiah Himself finally reigned as king of an incorruptible Kingdom. The first was the Babylonian empire, second was the Medo-Persian Empire, followed by the Grecian empire which would subdue "the face of the whole earth" (see: Daniel 8:5,21).

The last empire would be the largest, cruelest and most oppressive, the Roman Empire. It would rise and rule the nations, and then 'fall' in a sense although still retain considerable control over the 'religious' world (Revelation ch. 17-18) and then revive into a '10-horned' empire ruled by a counterfeit messiah. The idea that the Grecian empire went about "on the face of the whole earth" might be significant if we consider that the "Hav-musuv" for instance were connected with ancient Grecia. As for the highly intellectual nature of the Greeks, this was confirmed by the Apostle Paul, who alleged that during his visit to Athens, Greece, "...the Athenians and strangers which were there spent their time in nothing else, but either to tell, or to hear some new thing." (Acts 17:21). Actually, when we consider the possibility that an ancient Grecian-like race developed aerospace travel thousands of years ago and compare this with modern accounts of human UFO-nauts, there are indications that a connection between the two may be found. One very interesting account, which seems to indicate that hi-tech human societies on and within the earth did in fact colonize other planetary bodies thousands of years ago, appeared in SEARCH magazine. The article, titled "BRACE YOURSELVES", was written by an ex-NASA employee who identified himself only as "The Doc", who's account appeared in the Winter, 1988-89 issue of that magazine. This ex-NASA employee related at the beginning of the article two very remarkable things that he'd heard while working at NASA. One of them included the discovery that the sun's surface was not a region of continuous thermonuclear explosions as has commonly been believed.

Instead, scientists had found that it appeared to be a tremendous electromagnetic sphere which in turn generated the electromagnetic fields of the planets. In other words it seemed to be more of a gigantic electrical 'light' than a gigantic thermonuclear reactor. This meant that the 'heat' experienced from the solar orb on a planets' surfaces is not so much determined by their proximity to the sun, but more by the amount and type of atmosphere with which the solar rays interact to produce friction and heat. In simple terms, the sun is not 'hot' in the sense that most believe, but the solar flares and explosions taking place on the surface of the sun are more consistent with tremendous electrical 'arcs' than with nuclear explosions.

The other 'revelation' he received from other NASA employees was that the U.S. Navy has for several years been making regular reconnaissance-observation trips to monitor alien "bubble-cities" on the ocean floor. Some years afterwards, while practicing homeopathic medicine in Phoenix, Arizona in 1984, "The Doc" met a young man who had come into his office to pick up some "UFO photos" he had loaned to a different doctor on a previous visit. The ex-NASA employee struck up a conversation with the young man. Following is an excerpt from the conversation which ensued between the young man and "The Doc" during that visit. The young man said, after talking to "The Doc" about the photos: "So, do you know anything about UFO's?" "Only what I've read since the 1950's and hear tell by others who have had encounters. How about yourself?" "Well, there are such craft now in our atmosphere with bases underground and underwater. One group is very advanced and can take you anywhere in the universe." "Should Einstein be upset to hear that?" I thought about it for awhile. "There is a whole science concerning traveling above the speed of light. These people are so advanced that most of the world is not ready to understand or appreciate their values and their scientific attainment." "Well, no matter how advanced their technology, spiritually they have the same plight as we. We are all spiritual brothers and sisters and must solve the mystery of returning to our Source." He looked at me penetratingly and continued. "When I was eight years old and playing with a friend out in a field, a craft came down, landed not far from us and a man and woman came out and walked up to us, smiling and calling us by name. They seemed to know all about me, what school I was going to, what subjects I liked best, and they told me that they would every so many years return and visit with me. They also said that they wanted me to do well in school." "Did they return?" I asked, smiling, half in disbelief. "Yes, surprisingly, they did. About five years later. I was about thirteen or fourteen. They told me that I was one of them and I was put on this planet to help them someday in the future." "Incredible!" I played along with this. "You haven't heard the best part.

I was nineteen and was driving one night up through a wooded area in Connecticut, and suddenly this saucer swooped down over my car. I almost drove off the highway I was so shocked. It paced me, staying just above the car, and this voice came over my car radio speakers, but my radio wasn't even on! This voice knew my name and asked a number of times, 'Dave (pseudonym), when will you return home? You have been gone so long.' "I was really shaken up by this, and then they somehow lifted my car off the highway and took me over a hill and brought me back down on the same highway, without my tires even squealing. They finally said that they would return again someday. "I stopped at the first public phone and phoned my parents in Vermont. When my mother answered I was so shaken and anxious over the possibility of my parents having not told me the truth, I didn't bother to tell her what had happened on the highway. 'Mom, who am I?' "Why, Dave, you're my son.' "Mother, who am I really? How did I get into this world?' "Son, you got into this world just like other boys. I delivered you in a hospital.' "Mom, I don't believe it. Over and over I have been visited by people in starships who, somehow, know me. They say I am supposed to help them someday. Their ship just came down over my car, they called me by name and toyed with me about when I would come home to them someday. And then they picked up my car off the highway and gave me quite a shocker of a ride. I'm different, aren't I. I want to hear the truth.' "There was a long silence at the other end of the phone." "All right. We were going to tell you someday as you have continued to mention these kind of things. Your father and I found you and your sister one evening as we were walking out behind the cabin like we did every evening after dinner. We found you and your sister wrapped in a blanket nestled between some boulders up on the hillside. We couldn't

believe what we saw. You both were dressed in shiny one-piece suits. You were about a year old. We asked around and could not find anyone that might know your parents.

We figured that you had been abandoned but we both had the strongest impulse to take care of you both until someone came into town and asked about you." I was now shaking my head. "And have you continued to be visited by your friends?" "Yes. More frequently, like a calendar." "Where are they from?" He had me going now. "Are you familiar with the Seven Sisters constellation?" "I don't think so." "It's also called the Pleiades constellation." "Why are they, YOU here?" "They won't interfere for the most part with the social problems and destiny of the Earth. It's a policy of theirs." I was standing up now looking sad, "I'm sorry to hear that..." "The Doc" then gave him a checkup since the young man had originally come in for back problems. After he had informed the doctor that his back no longer bothered him, he told "The Doc" that he had to rush to catch a flight to Switzerland, and left the clinic. "As I was turning into my office," the Doc continued, "one of the chiropractic physicians called as he was walking towards me down the hall carrying an X-ray. "Look at this X-ray. This guy is really different.' "I looked at it. 'Two extra cervical vertebrae.' "Also abnormally low vital signs (blood pressure, pulse). Not sure about the placement of the organs either.' "I looked at the helpless expression on my associate's face. 'Friend of yours?' (his associate asked) "'The guy that just left to catch a flight to Switzerland.' "I found myself looking down an empty hallway, far off into the distance..." In his book "LIGHT YEARS" (Morgan Entekin Books., Atlantic Monthly Press., N.Y. 1987), Gary Kinder reveals that the Swiss contactee Eduard "Billy" Meier was told by the star travelers he allegedly encountered that "they" were from the Pleiades, some 430 light-years from earth. However, the Pleiades are a relatively young system of stars which are unlikely to have developed life of their own and, in fact, the Pleiadeans claim that they are not native to that part of the galaxy.

The Pleiadeans claimed to have "terra-formed" certain planets in that sector to support life and that their actual place of origin IS MUCH CLOSER TO EARTH, in the Lyra systems, some 30-or-so light years from our Solar system. In other words, they migrated outwards from the general direction of the earth. The Pleiadeans according to Meier look remarkably, almost exactly, like us although many of them are allegedly 'Nordic' appearing, some with blonde hair and others with darker shades. They number only a little more than 500 million on their Terra- formed planet of Erra, in the "Taygeta" system of the Pleiades. This suggests that they have probably been living on that planet for a relatively short period of time as compared with the inhabitants of the earth, who number over 7 billion. "They" also claim to have horses, cows, rabbits, fish, and other "Terran" life-forms roaming about on their planet. This strongly suggests that the ancestry of the Lyran-Pleiadeans and those on earth are intimately linked via ancient civilization, and in fact Meier was told that "their" ancient lineage does in fact converge with that of earth's ancient inhabitants. When we consider that the Pleiadeans originally came from Lyra, which is much closer to planet earth, and consider the remarkable similarities between terran and Lyran-Pleiadean life, then one might wonder if Lyra itself might have been originally colonized by ancient explorers such as the Hav-musuv, or by other civilizations such as the Mayas, Greeks, Chinese or Eastindians who according to many sources all possessed aerial and/or interplanetary exploratory craft a few thousand years ago. There is incidentally another group of 'extraterrestrials' who have made themselves known to various contactees and who claim to be tied-in with the Pleiadeans AND ancient earth, suggesting an even greater possibility that these as well as the Pleiadeans had their genesis originally on (ancient) earth thousands of years ago. Could planet earth be the original 'seed' from which all sentient life in the universe proceeded? We present this possibility not because of any egotistical desire to place planet earth above any other 'world', but simply because it seems to be the one explanation which fits with all of the facts as we perceive them. This "other" spacefaring group who are allegedly tied-in with the Pleiadeans claim to come from the Tau Ceti and Epsilon Eridanus star systems, which are two of the nearest SOL- type systems in this sector of the galaxy.

According to Meier, a great interplanetary battle and mass human exodus took place ages ago within the Lyran system, and as a result a large percent of the human inhabitants were forced to evacuate their planet within that system after many of their ancestors were

apparently killed in the war. Meier was not told, to our knowledge, just who the "attackers" were, but another "contactee" claims that the attackers in the Lyran wars were none other than the interstellar parasites known to us as the "Grays". Some who have been abducted against their will by the grays have even been shown holographic recordings of such an interplanetary war, as if the grays in their leviathan pride were parading their supposed invincibility to their frightened and confused abductees. As a result of this war, according to Meier, a leader by the name of Pleiore allegedly led a mass exodus of surviving refugees from the Lyran system in an effort to reach and colonize the Pleiades, the Hyades and Vega. Even today as we've seen earlier some "Contactees" have allegedly encountered the modern-day Vegans, as well as the Pleiadeans as we have also seen in the account related by "The Doc". Whether Tau Ceti was colonized as a result of this exodus, or whether it was an original "link" in the apparent colonization by ancient Earthians of the Lyran system, is uncertain. It is interesting however that, when viewed from earth, the constellations of Taurus-Pleiades, Cetus, and Eridanus are ADJACENT to each other and in the same sector of the sky. At this point in time, Meier was told, the Pleiadeans were part of a union of interstellar colonists and civilizations numbering over 127 billion humans. Are there any other accounts that might support the above scenario? In the Spring, 1991 issue of "UFO JOURNAL OF FACTS" (Box 17206., Tucson, AZ 85710), researcher Forest Crawford gives a very remarkable description of a crash-recovery of a disk which was reported by a former deep-level government employee who Crawford refers to only as "Oscar".

For reasons which should be obvious "Oscar's" last name was not given. His story, as quoted by Crawford, is as follows: "The eggs had their typical lack of firmness and the sausage tasted more like greasy rope than pork links. The order to mobilize saved me from this breakfast experiment. We proceeded down six flights of stairs below the COMTRAPAC submarine base in San Diego to 'shoot-the-tubes.' After placing a few pieces of jewelry in a container I climbed into the cylinder to travel the tunnels to an unknown assignment. I wondered what was so important to upgrade our pay from E-3 to E-6 before we left and besides that, we could not even finish breakfast. "As I am told of our departure, a familiar uneasy feeling comes over me. When you push down on the accelerator in your car, one can feel the tug of inertia sinking you into the seat. When you travel the tubes there is no feeling of motion but you know when the door opens you will be in another place hundreds, even thousands of miles away. For some comfort I checked to see if the watch hidden in my pocket was still there. I quickly looked to see if it is still running. It seems to be working normally, so why no jewelry? Because of electrical charge buildup perhaps? "The soft clang of the door opening made me tense again. I did not even feel us stop! Peeking at the watch I noted only 30 minutes had passed. We must be in California, Nevada or Arizona, I thought. As I stepped from the windowless capsule I heard a military policeman murmur "Turners' Rangers." Our reputation had preceded us. As I readorned my jewelry the first surprise of this assignment was about to come. "A high-ranking Naval O.S.S. Officer informs us that we will not be allowed above ground while in North Dakota. NORTH DAKOTA! Several of us were led to a large hanger-like room that had been quickly set up to function as a laboratory. Resting on heavy jack stands in the middle of the room was a large disk-shaped craft. The chief scientist present was introduced as Professor Bear. As his briefing and some discussion proceeded, I rapidly developed rapport with this talented, open minded and gentle man. "The craft had crashed near Phoenix, Arizona and was moved to this North Dakota base. Two dead alien bodies with fatal radiation exposure were found outside the craft. I reflected on my O.S.S.

Training for crash retrieval and remembered thinking. 'Why bother, we will never get a chance to be involved in anything that exciting.' Well, not only was I involved, I was the security team leader. This meant that when the craft was opened I would be the first one inside! After all, one does not send in a high ranking officer or a chief scientist to possibly encounter an alien booby trap or extraterrestrial virus. Come to think of it, the prospects did not excite me either. As Professor Bear prepared his ultrasonic sound generators for opening the craft, my apprehension turned to intensity; after all, this was what my training was for. "As 'the Bear' tuned his equipment the smooth solid metal surface of the craft began to ripple like when you throw a stone in the water. When the ripples seemed to gain harmonic stability the now liquid metal parted in a circular iris-like fashion. As I stepped

inside I noticed a fresh pine scent and a strange smoothness to everything. The interior was rounded off and continued with no seams or rivets. It was as if the walls, floor and ceiling were formed out of one piece of metal. Even a table in the center of the craft looked as though it had been pushed up out of the floor. What appeared to be control panels had no knobs, switches or dials. There were strange symbols highlighting these futuristic yet simple consoles. "The outside of the craft had no apparent damage yet the interior showed some distortion, possibly from the crash. Next to one of the panels I could see something that would challenge my training and change my perceptions of reality forever. The craft was just another piece of hardware, but seated next to the panel was a human! It's gender was obviously male. Aside from his unusual dress he could have walked past you at a grocery store and not command much attention. Upon noticing some injuries about his head I instinctively and quickly moved toward him to help. His skin was a bronze color, reminiscent of Mediterranean or South American cultures. His hair was similarly brown and very short in a Roman or crew style cut. The only real difference in appearance from earth humans were that his ears were slightly pointed. He reminded me of pictures of Quetzalcoatl, the deity of the ancient Toltecs (Note: This mythic being may have been either human or reptilian, depending on the source or on the different 'depictions' of this legendary being - Branton).

"He was conscious and in great pain. One leg was partially pinned by the shifting interior. I was examining cuts on his cheek and lip when I first touched him. An overwhelming feeling of compassion came over me as I heard his voice in my head. I could understand him clearly even though his mouth did not move. The communication was strictly telepathic (Note: ie. empathic? There is little evidence that actual mind-to-mind 'thought reading' is a reality. Even if it were possible the 'words' formed in the mind of the human encountered by 'Oscar' would most likely be in a language completely unfamiliar to him. Most people who experience this phenomena claim that 'thought words' are not involved, but that so-called 'telepathy' instead involves the empathic 'feelings' or 'images' BEHIND these words. Emotions are the most common 'universal language' between the various different human races wherever they may be. Many experts claim that 'words' make up only about twenty percent of the actual 'communication' which passes between people. Sometimes body language, facial expressions, feelings, eye contact, and attitudes tell more about what a person is thinking than mere 'words' can. This is because humans have a dual physical and spiritual nature. Just as an astronomer can determine the chemical makeup of a star by looking at it's spectrograph, human beings are like 'lights' in themselves who can to a large extent be 'interpreted' by others who are sensitive to the feelings, expressions and word-attitudes which they are projecting. For instance emotions, sight, and even thoughts result from a combination of the physical and spiritual natures of human beings - Branton). "I perceived his fear of being harmed and told him that I would not let anyone hurt him. Suddenly, a voice from the doorway refocused my attention on the duties at hand. "I called back that we had a live one. The craft filled with gloved and masked medical personnel to help free the occupant.

He was quickly carried outside and placed on a gurney. I remarked that he felt heavy for his size and a few others that had assisted agreed. As the alien was whisked off for medical attention, Professor Bear examined the inside of the craft. He found what he thought was a star map depicting the constellation Eridanus and wondered if that might be where the alien was from. After a brief discussion concerning the nature of the communications, Bear asked me to accompany him to the medical lab. As we talked along the way I referred to the alien being as 'Hank.' The professor asked if that was the name the alien had given me. I explained that it was not and that I had chosen that nickname based on it's native American reference to a 'troubled spirit.' The professor smiled and said, 'Hank it is,' and the name seemed to immediately stick. In the antiseptic, impersonal medical room Hank's discomfort was compounded by his complete undressing. While still in great pain he was examined from head to toe. No stone was left unturned, so to speak. They treated him as if he were a baby of some rare animal species being first born into captivity. It became evident that Hank could not communicate with everyone involved so I was asked to be translator. I had no trouble understanding that the normal anesthetics we were administering had little or no effect. Suddenly, with Hank's discomfort still a concern,

everyone's attention became divided between the being and a new person arriving on the scene. "This new person was obviously important yet seemed to make everyone uneasy. Even Hank recoiled in fear when he came close. He barked a few stern orders and several people, myself included, marched into a nearby conference room. The man introduced himself as Frank Drake and told us he was the head of the operation. The reports would hence forth be titled 'Project OSMA' (with an 'S').

As the sound of his continued briefing faded into a day-dream, I thought about how my regimented life had just jumped track and was now speeding off in a totally new direction...' Forest Crawford, commenting on the incident, states: "This extraordinary story, according to the witness, is not fiction. Oscar is a simple country person from rural Missouri where he lives with his wife, three children, and a menagerie of stray animals. His life is seemingly uncomplicated and unhurried. However, his eyes reflect a clarity indicative of inner knowledge and understanding. "We first came to meet this man as the result of a lead from nuclear physicist and renowned Ufologist, Stanton Friedman. At the 'Show-Me UFO Conference 1989' in St. Louis, Friedman asked Bruce Widaman, State Director of Missouri MUFON, if he would attempt to locate a witness that called responding to the 'Unsolved Mysteries' show on the Roswell crash. The person in question had possibly been involved in a crash retrieval while in the military. The tip had come from a former neighbor of Oscar's. "Widaman of course agreed to follow up since Friedman felt that the witness did not have a phone. So with little else than a name, town, and rumor to go on, the search began. Widaman and Alex Horvat, Public Information Officer for Missouri MUFON, arrived in the small town near St. Louis after dark. After questioning a girl at a local convenience mart no further leads were found. Horvat suggested checking the local bar. This produced a description of a front yard that might be that of the elusive witness. After driving up and down the lane several times, one yard seemed more appropriate than the others so they hesitantly stopped. Stepping from the car into the country night proved harrowing enough as several large dogs snarled and barked from the surrounding darkness. Widaman was further unnerved when a large black dog began licking his hand as he knocked on the door.

Not knowing whether he was being greeted or tasted by the animal, Widaman was relieved to see someone answer. After a brief explanation of who or what our investigations were, an invitation to sit and talk came as a positive sign. The stranger said he did not know where 'Bill,' the name given Friedman, was, but that he was his brother. After Widaman and Horvat explained their purpose and some of their feelings and ideas he finally conceded that he was in fact the man they were looking for. He explained that his real name was Oscar and that the name 'Bill' had been given so he would know where any inquiries were coming from. "As Oscar told the story that began this article it became obvious that, because of his military background, the name given was for his protection. The account unfolded further to reveal horrible injustices to Hank and to Oscar himself. At the direction of Drake the team conducted medical experiments such as spinal taps, marrow sampling, taking organ specimens and other exploratory surgery on Hank WITHOUT anesthesia. Oscar had spent many hours over three months communicating with and growing close to the alien. One day he stepped between Drake and Hank with his .45 cal. pistol drawn and demanded an end to the torture. Drake withdrew but the next morning Oscar had new orders to depart immediately for Saint Albans Hospital in Radford, Va., where he was incarcerated for debriefing. He remained isolated for several months until the efforts of Lt.(?) Charles Turner, Oscar's Commanding Officer, got him to move to a psychiatric ward. His family, who had now been out of touch with him for almost three months, was told that Oscar had suffered a head injury during a submarine accident. After spending time under psychiatric care, which would damage his military record, he was oddly enough given an honorable discharge. "After having returned to civilian life he and his father embarked on a hiking trip to North Dakota.

They purposely entered the restricted area surrounding the base where Oscar had been stationed. Perimeter patrol picked them up for removal from the area. While in their company Oscar asked how Hank was doing. One of the guards confided that the alien had died several months earlier. "The next trip out to the country included myself and David Rapp, a physicist with 13 years experience in the aerospace industry and also Director of

Investigations for Missouri MUFON. Because of our backgrounds in science the discussion focused on technical questions about Oscar's experiences..." As for the alleged home of "Hank's" people, Crawford states: "The pattern from the panel inside the ship was confirmed by Rapp to match stars of the constellation Eridanus as seen FROM EARTH. It was later confirmed by Hank that the stars of origin of his people were Tau Ceti and Epsilon Eridani. In later sessions Oscar discussed some reasons for the presence of the aliens. He said they DO NOT LIKE THE SITUATION WITH SOME OF THE SMALL GREY ALIENS (emphasis ours - Branton). He corrected us when we used the term 'grey' and said that they are actually white. The Tau Cetians feel that the abductions being carried out by some of the Greys ARE A GREAT INJUSTICE TO HUMANITY. "THEY ARE A PARASITIC RACE THAT HAS AND IS PREYING ON HUMAN CIVILIZATIONS THROUGHOUT THE UNIVERSE," Oscar relayed. He added that our government's involvement with the grays IS VERY DANGEROUS AND OUT OF CONTROL... Oscar is ADAMANT that the bug people (ie. Oscar's term for these creatures - Branton) are using HUMAN FLUIDS FOR SUSTENANCE. They feed by immersing their arms in vats and/or rubbing the fluids on their bodies. HE CLAIMS THAT THEY ARE ALSO KIDNAPPING CHILDREN (Note: To our knowledge 'Oscar' had in no way at the time been in contact with John Lear nor and other researcher who has alleged this exact same thing. Oscar's claim that these creatures are more whitish or albino in color would seem consistent with accounts concerning SOME branches of the 'serpent race'.

For instance the SHAVER MYSTERY MAGAZINE several years ago revealed an account of a group of explorers who were passing through a deep chasm-canyon in a remote part of Mexico. As they descended deeper and the passage became darker the party was attacked by small albino-like humanoids wielding laser-like weapons. Only one of the men survived to tell the horrifying story. Also, the reader may recall that in an earlier file we related an account which appeared in "U.F.O." magazine concerning a sighting of short 'grey'-like white, large headed hominoids who were working with a large 'Lizard-like' sauroid in connection with a UFO sighting - cattle mutilation. Some 'grays' are allegedly bio-synthetic constructs with "foam-like" internal makeups designed as "containers" for non-physical entities--the "infernals"--to operate in the physical dimension. This "may" account for some sightings of different "gray-like" beings, especially some of those having opaque non-pupiled eyes instead of vertical-slit-pupiled "reptilian" eyes. As Oscar alleges, not all "grays" have been described as having the same coloring. Some have been described as plain gray, others blue-gray, gray- green, or grayish white! One source suggests that the "coloring" has a direct connection with the amount of "protein fluid" which they have access to. Also, Oscar's reference to the "bug people" may be based on the fact that the reptilian branch known as the grays and others are often said to resemble "praying mantis" like creatures in that their eyes are sometimes bug-like and protruding, and their long arms which often reach down below their knees often appear mantis-like when in their folded or reposed position - elbows pointed downwards and clawed-hands positioned above. In fact, some of the early saurians such as the Tyrannosaurus Rex kept their arms in such a position, elbows pointed down, although many of the modern sauroids possess arms which are now much longer. John Lear described the early beings recovered from crashed disks as mantis-like and reptilian- skinned.

The possibility of little children being abducted and used for their "secretions" and body organs is almost too horrible to contemplate. There MAY be other indications that such is the case, whether we choose to believe it or not. For instance: 1) Bill English, son of an Arizona state legislator and a former Green Beret commander who allegedly viewed the top-secret "GRUDGE/BLUE BOOK REPORT NO. 13", stated that this secret document contained eyewitness descriptions of children who had been abducted by "grey-type" entities, one of them being abducted right in front of the parents, and never seen again; 2) We have related in an earlier file that children have also been abducted into subterranean recesses--many of which by all indications are also inhabited by the "grays" or reptilians--and never seen again. Take for instance the Maltese account concerning the Hypogeum of Hal Saflienti. The indications point to the fact that these children were intentionally abducted and did not merely become lost in the labyrinth; 3) John Lear, son of Lear Jet Corp., founder William Lear, also claims--based upon accounts given to him by several contacts of his in the intelligence community--that there is evidence that a percentage of

America's missing children have been taken by these creatures, suggesting that the "grays" largely prey on the weak and defenseless among the human race. It is uncertain however what percentage of "missing children" is involved here. Lear also confirmed in his original Public Statement which appeared over "Paranet's" Odyssey on-line computer magazine that the "grays" have reportedly been seen--by witnesses abducted to underground bases--applying a greenish liquid to their bodies which came from huge vats in which parts of human cadavers were allegedly being stirred. Several of these "vats" are allegedly located in the extreme deep reptilian-controlled lower levels of the Dulce, New Mexico underground complex, and others as well.

This would confirm "Oscar's" claims to this effect; 4) Researcher William Cooper, who was also a chief Petty Officer and Intelligence Worker in the Pacific Naval fleet, pointed out at the 1989 MUFON Conference in Las Vegas that over 3000 children disappear without a trace yearly in one part of Manhattan alone. We might relate this to other obscure though evident indications that Manhattan literally sits atop vast underground caverns which have been confirmed by different sources. Cooper also claimed to have seen top-secret reports stating that sections of human bodies were found stored on disks retrieved from crash-recoveries, and that the government was extremely disturbed by this aspect of the alien activity; 5) There are hundreds, if not thousands, of accounts of women who had been a few months along in a pregnancy, most often unexplained, only to find after a UFO abduction experience that their babies suddenly "disappeared". These accounts are a reality. It is very unlikely that hundreds or thousands of women would collectively use the same "bizarre" identical excuse if they themselves aborted a child and did not wish others to think that they did so, especially when many of these women were the ONLY one's who knew of the pregnancy; 6) Although many of the children who are allegedly abducted and never seen again are of the homeless or unwanted type, "street" children of prostitutes, and so on--children who will not be 'missed' as much as others--it also appears that thousands of children who belong to middle-class families are also being abducted, IMPLANTED and returned. Since the disappearance of these would cause far more "waves" than a child without a guardian, they are used instead for purposes of manipulation. It appears that these infernal creatures are EXTREMELY cunning and subtle, and they hide their tracks well - Branton). Forest Crawford continues: "...He (Oscar, based on what 'Hank' communicated to him) claims that they are also kidnapping children. The Tau Cetians have been preyed upon by these aliens before and they are working with other races and communities that were also victims. ONE SUCH RACE (emphasis ours - Branton) THAT OSCAR CLAIMS WAS RUN OFF THEIR HOME PLANET BY THE BUG PEOPLE WAS WHAT WE NOW CALL THE NORDICS OR PLEIADIANS.

He claims, because of his ongoing contacts, he was made aware of the Billy Meier case in Switzerland and swears that is a real contact... "I find all these comments interesting especially when you consider one investigative detail of this case. I have seen Oscar's house, his Mother's house, his work shop and truck, and at no time were any books, magazines, transcripts or movies about any subject, let alone recent UFO material, found... Could he be an avid reader of the latest and most controversial UFO documents and just be hiding them when we come over? This is highly unlikely since, without a phone, our visits were always unannounced. "... (Oscar) wants people to know that if they are contacted by the Tau Cetians (humans such as he described) to not be afraid because they are here to help. "This attitude is reflected in correlations with a totally independent case involving a woman near Springfield, Illinois. Jill Waldport (relates) an ongoing and very serious involvement with grey aliens. After Budd Hopkins spoke to her at length the case was recommended to John Carpenter, State Section Director of Missouri MUFON, and then to myself. The intensity and detail of the case is reminiscent of Debbie Tomies' (Cathy Davis) experiences. "In my first interview with Jill she asked if anyone had ever been abducted/contacted by more than one race or group of aliens. I told her that it was reported with some frequency and asked her which other one she had seen with the Greys. She said it was a totally separate contact and that they did not like the Grays. "When asked about their appearance she reported that they were human, approximately about five and a half feet in height, 180-200 pounds but not fat, tanned looking skin with short hair cuts that laid flat against their heads. I asked her to describe their eyes, ears, nose and mouth.

She said all features were essentially normal except the nose was broad and flat and their eyes were brown. Oscar reported the weight of Hank to be 190 pounds and five feet seven inches tall, he also noted the broad, flat nose. "Jill informed me that the aliens told her they didn't like what some of the aliens were doing to her without her consent. They had come to help her learn how to overcome the deceptions of the Grays and to protect herself.

They explained that she needed to psychically build a shield around herself, like a brick wall, when they came for her. This would help keep her from being deceived by their mind tricks. She tried it the next time the Grays came for her and it 'seemed' to work (Note: Mere 'will power', in our opinion, will not always guarantee that one will escape the overlapping deceptions and psychic manipulations of the serpent race or the Grays. DIVINE INTERVENTION is the only FAIL SAFE way to ensure oneself from being entangled by their deceptions, which are often deep, complex, and extremely subtle. - Branton) "At this point the correlation counter in my mind was working overtime," Crawford continues, "so I decided to go for gold and ask her if they told her where they were from. Believe it or not she replied, 'Tau Seat-eye, does that make any sense?' Later I mentioned to Oscar that I was investigating a case that involved intense interaction with Grays and Tau Cetians showing up to help. He asked where the case was from and I told him near Springfield, Illinois. He rattled off a very accurate description of Jill and said he was aware that she had been contacted. "Horvat showed several pictures of people from the archives of ufology, one of which was Drake; Oscar immediately picked Drake's photo from the stack and one could see the anger come over his face at the sight of this man. Follow up research by Horvat produced an interesting set of circumstances. The crash in question happened in 1961. Some of you will remember that Drake headed the OZMA program, the predecessor to S.E.T.I.

In 1961 Drake announced that OZMA, in it's search for intelligent extraterrestrial radio signals, would first look to the stars Tau Ceti and Epsilon Eridani..." During one interview with Oscar, Crawford became concerned about the "logistics" of a tunnel system stretching from California to North Dakota to Washington D.C., etc., attempting to correlate this with their background in science. According to what Oscar revealed to Crawford and his research companion: "...it became evident that this was not feasible. With careful questioning it was discovered, according to Oscar, that the tunnels went only a short distance and did not actually connect to the North Dakota base. The capsule shuttle was accelerated and then a time/space window was opened. The 'exit door' of the time/space window simultaneously opened at the prescribed destination where the capsule would appear in a tunnel and decelerate (Note: One must wonder why an entire half hour was necessary for such an instantaneous transit, unless a tremendous speed was necessary to attain the subspace jump. There are accounts as given by researcher William Hamilton and others that some of the subterranean societies beneath America, the Telosians for instance, possess a tube-shuttle system. From his description it appears however that the Telosians utilized actual vacu-tube shuttle tunnels which stretch for hundreds if not thousands of miles. Perhaps the early shuttle systems constructed by ancient technically-advanced societies were of this variety, and were replaced or upgraded with time/space windows later? Is it possible that the government's eventual alleged discovery of ancient tunnels leading to this particular subsurface colony of "Telosians," which has been confirmed by "Thomas C." and others, has led to a JOINT Telosian-American use of the ancient sub-shuttle systems? Or are the tunnels referred to by Oscar entirely U.S. government constructions?

Also, a similar network of shuttle vacu-tunnels is also said to converge below Dulce, New Mexico, according to many sources. These are allegedly used mostly by the Grays, and possibly by mind- controlled "M.I.B." groups who are working for them. - Branton). "The technology (for the teleport-tunnels described by Oscar - Branton) was supposedly a combination of our own knowledge, rooted in the Philadelphia Experiment, and acquired alien technology. Oscar also talked about the geological location of time/space/dimension doors. These places allow an easy entry of extraterrestrial craft into our atmosphere. Two such large natural doorways were reported to be just northeast of Seattle, Washington and south of the Apostle Islands in Lake Superior... "An interesting possible correlation with the

predicted natural time/space windows can be found in studying patterns on special energy maps. One such map is the Bouguer gravity anomaly map. Oddly enough A FAIRLY LOCAL low gravity area can be found at... the locations mentioned by Oscar (Not only near Seattle and the Apostle Islands, but also in Missouri where Oscar claimed to have had most of his subsequent contacts-meetings with the Tau Cetians - Branton)... My research is finding some interesting patterns emerging by comparing the location of gravity anomalies, Indian reservations, military bases and cavern entrances. These specialty maps can be purchased at great prices from GEOSCIENCE RESOURCES., 2990 Anthony Rd., Burlington, NC 27215..." One last note on this account. William Cooper describes another incident involving a reptilian "gray" which was allegedly recovered from a crash-retrieval in the southwest. Enormous efforts were taken to try to save the "life" of this ugly little beast, yet when it came to an actual HUMAN alien like "Hank" certain people could apparently have cared less for his/their personal welfare. Cooper also alleged that the "secret government" for a large part refused to ally themselves with the "Nordics" or human-aliens who warned them about the malevolence of the Grays, and chose instead to go ahead and form an alliance with the reptilian "grays" since a U.S. - Gray alliance would seemingly help the cause of the power groups (serpent cults?) who were making a "killing" off of exploiting the masses. Or did serpent cultists working in the government already have an ages- old pact with these draconian powers, and because of THIS refused the advances of the Nordics?

Apparently these did not desire to accept the "conditions" required by the "Nordics" which included the discontinuation of nuclear weapons proliferation and the cessation of multi-billion dollar war efforts which, according to many sources, have filled the pockets of the secret government, which covertly operates in nearly every country. Such wars- conflicts- revolutions-etc., many believe, have been directly influenced and orchestrated by the serpent-cult-secret-society groups. The pathetic individuals responsible for formulating the alliance-pact with the saurian grays instead of with the "Nordics" literally sold-out our nations out to "the Beast". Let's pray that the situation is not irredeemable.

Chapter 3 Part 2

And There Was War In Heaven

Another note. If Einstein's theories concerning the possibility of time/space anomalies are correct, then this might explain how a civilization could possibly travel from one star to another in a relatively short period of time. There is no evidence that time could ever be reversed, but there is a theoretical possibility that time/space might be SUSPENDED via some type of 'hyperspace'. There is allegedly much technical information contained in the elusive "GRUDGE/BLUE BOOK REPORT NO. 13" describing this aspect of physics. Some 'contactees' even state that the FORWARD flow of time is different in other parts of the galaxy, and that a day on earth could constitute a week on another planet. In other words a spacefaring race 10,000 'years' old might have left earth only a couple thousand years ago! In relation to the apparent "tug-of-war" between the "Grey's" and the "Nordics"/Tau Cetians, etc. over individuals, as in the case of "Jill" which we've just related, we have an apparently similar situation which was described in an "Intelligence Report" released by "Leading Edge Research" (Formerly Nevada Aerial Research).

This report stated: "One contactee that has been contacted by the blond/Nordic race was captured and examined (by the greys) after it was discovered by them that the blue beam used to paralyze people failed to have an effect on him. The implant device that the Nordics put in evidently neutralized the paralysis beam. It was said that the Greys came in a football-shaped craft." This is one more confirmation, among others, that actual conflict if not warfare exists between certain segments of the "Nordic" and "Gray" aliens. A possible confirmation of this comes from a correspondent of ours from Pasadena, California by the name of Penny Harper. Penny is the Pasadena director for a group called UFORUM. She claims to have had contacts with beings "claiming" to be from Tau Ceti and a separate contact from "Pleiadeans". However, the "Tau Cetians" she encountered were, as she described them, "praying mantis" or bug-like beings. She was told that THIS IS NOT THEIR ORIGINAL FORM, but for various reasons these aliens chose to show themselves in this form to her. IF these beings ARE from Tau Ceti as they claim, then there seems to be some conflict here between her account and the Forest Crawford account as related by "Oscar". These beings "claim" to be humans who do not wish to show themselves in their "true form" during Penny's contacts, so that she does not, they explained, become "too attached" to them (Note: This mantis-like description is the same one given by the early "contactee-psychic" Ted Owens, who alleged that these creatures had the power to influence the aerial environment, change weather patterns, initiate destructive hurricanes, etc.). In Miss Harper's case this EXPLANATION for appearing in this mantis-form would be a first, as we have not encountered any other incidents where the "aliens" have bothered to appear in another form for this specific reason. If they are human, then one must wonder why they would appear in "mantis-like" form when the human Tau Cetians according to Crawford and others are at war with such a race. If the beings described by Penny Harper ARE from Tau Ceti and they utilize that "form" while there, perhaps they operate in underground bases where they will not be observed. That is, if they ARE in fact from Tau Ceti as they claim.

Quoting from Ms. Harper's account: "...these AREN'T THE SAME TAU CETIANS AS YOU DESCRIBE." That is, the humans mentioned by "Oscar" who we informed Penny of in a previous correspondence. "Mine are 7 to 7 and a half ft. high, green grasshopper (or praying mantis) looking beings with huge black shiny wraparound eyes and two antennae on their heads." Whether these "bug" or "grasshopper" like beings are Human, Reptilian or PARAPHYSICAL entities that utilize such a "form", is not certain. It is unlikely that they are human Tau Cetians since according to Oscar's account such beings would obviously be considered one of the so-called "bug people". The only other alternatives would be that they are reptilian or paraphysical. Although some "grays" might appear somewhat mantis-like, the addition of the antennae and "huge" opaque black eyes rather than reptilian slit-pupiled eyes would suggest that they probably are not sauroids unless the reptilians for

some reason decided to appear in such a form by transmuting the molecular structure of their bodies. There is the possibility that "they" are parapsychical entities which, as they themselves allege, are far different in their ORIGINAL forms than the mantis-like forms which they appeared to Penny in. Whether the creatures encountered by Penny were reptilian OR parapsychical, this does not detract from the fact that there are basically only two entity "groupings" in the universe that are at odds with each other. The Draconians (Parapsychicals or "Infernals" and the Reptilians), and the Evadamics (Unfallen Angelic beings and degenerate or regenerated humans). These are nevertheless the two "basic" groupings of intellectual beings who utilize aerial craft, whether these craft are of a physical or etheric nature, or a combination of the two (ie. para-physical). Miss Harper continues: "...I still talk to my main (alleged) Pleiadean contact. I asked him about the Tau Cetians and why they had giant bug bodies. He said... THEY CAN APPEAR IN ANY FORM. They chose the grasshopper form... The bug form makes me keep a distance from them. THEY USED TO SCARE ME simply from the way they look."

This description seems to indicate that these beings are parapsychical entities, and the possibility that they are fallen parapsychical entities trying to pass themselves off as "super evolved" beings (as Penny said they claimed to be) should not be ruled out either. Researcher John A. Keel has written much about this third "parapsychical" group of aliens, and has offered much documentation that "they" are capable of taking physical matter and re-assembling it into various different parapsychical shapes and forms, including aerial vehicles of various types. Since all evidence point to the fact that the "parapsychicals" work as one with the Saurians then the entities described by Oscar might have been a description of BOTH interworking groups, or in other words the "bug people" could represent both the sauroid group as well as their parapsychical "transmutating" masters! There are, as we have seen, three 'realms' in which Draconian - Evadamian conflicts have for unknown generations taken place. However there is a possibility that another "realm" which permeates all of these exists where such conflicts have taken place as well. This is of course the etheric or spirit realm. Both Reptoid and "Gray" aliens have on occasion been seen "phasing" in or out of the physical "dimension" and into this "hyperspace" realm, possibly through the electromagnetic occult- technological manipulation of the molecular densities of their physical forms, and thus have seemed to appear, disappear, walk through walls, etc. Many humans have allegedly been caught up PHYSICALLY into this "invisible" dimension where supernatural entities roam about in more tangible forms. This was evidenced by the "Philadelphia Experiment" (made popular by the Charles Berlitz book of the same name) and similar incidents, including the Bermuda Triangle events which have included time-displacement, UFO's, disappearances, etc.

There is a possibility that yet another group of living, breathing human beings may have the ability to travel between the visible and invisible dimensions by altering their molecular structures as well, or had entered this state by accidentally falling through electromagnetic vortexes resulting in a molecular phase-shift of the individual. To them our world would probably still be visible to some extent yet theirs would not be visible to the majority of us. These "Etheric dimension" human beings (in addition to saurian, parapsychical and angelic beings who apparently inhabit this realm temporarily or permanently as well) might explain some accounts of "ghost" sightings or human like beings which seem to appear or disappear into or out of thin air. Fallen angels may also account for some "phantasm" sightings, as various accounts indicate that these "infernals" have the ability to manifest in various different, even HUMAN like forms. There may also be indications that ONE "parallel world" similar to ours might exist on the opposite polarity of the electromagnetic spectrum from us in an "anti-matter" type of existence. If this is the case then it would likely consist of only one OTHER "dimension", and any human life which might exist there must have originally come from our own "world". We would NOT have "duplicates" of ourselves in that world as some science fiction depictions of this possibility have suggested, but supposing it exists it might be very much different than our world. This "other" reality, if it exists would nevertheless be somehow tied-in with our own world, as there is only one "electromagnetic reality" yet very possibly many "facets" of that one reality.

This might explain events such as that of Joseph Vorin, who suddenly appeared "out-of-nowhere" near Frankfurt-am- Oder, Germany in 1850, dazed as if disoriented by his new surroundings, who spoke a strange and broken para-Germanic dialect and claimed to be from a place called Laxaria in the country of Sakria! (see: Brad Steiger's book 'STRANGE DISAPPEARANCES'). Also, variations of these three realms (subterran, ultrerran - as in John Keel's "ul-traterrestrials", and exterran) might exist like in the case, for instance, of humans who have entered or PHYSICALLY "phased-in" to the "Ethereic" frequency of another planet. A good candidate for such a race would be the so-called "Men In Black." The "MIB" are according to many sources, to some extent a race of unfortunate souls who have fallen under the occult control of the Serpent Races and their "infernal" allies. According to various accounts other "beings" have been seen to accompany the human "MIB". These are often described as android-like or "humanoid" forms apparently "possessed" by malevolent non-physical entities. According to other sources, biological matter is often taken from mutilation victims by the Reptilians or another entities and used to construct bio-synthetic "cybernetic" units which can be inhabited-possessed-controlled by the paraphysical "infernals", allowing them to operate in the physical realm. The "Men In Black" are said to be tied-in with a group called the "Nation of the Third Eye" who are in turn tied-in with a Reptilian-influenced or controlled other-stellar society which was established in the past on a planet orbiting the star Sirius!

Some of the "Sirius Star People" are apparently humans who were descended from ancient astronauts native to earth who had apparently "sold out" themselves in ancient times to the "Infernals" and the Serpent Race in exchange for technology and power, just as the U.S. "Secret" Government had done in more recent times. Actually, the Illuminati-NSA-CIA connected "NOD" installation which is said to exist deep below Washington D.C. (allegedly one of a series of antediluvian or "Atlantean" city- complexes beneath the Eastern seaboard which were re-discovered and "re-established" in post-deluvian times) is allegedly tied-in with the Imperialist "MIB" civilization near Sirius. This does not mean that we should blame the present-day "MIB"--many of whom have apparently been manipulated by the Draconian ("Infernal" & Reptilian) forces--for the mistakes of their ancestors, nor blame them for being born into such a society. There are allegations that the Draconians are attempting via manipulation to stage a future conflict between the human MIB in Sirius and the nations of earth, by turning these two human societies against each other. This "staged" conflict, as we've said, is no doubt largely inspired by the Saurian-Greys and may potentially involve other human societies native to this sector of the galaxy as well. This may all be part of a reptilian "divide and conquer" strategy which if successful will deplete human influence throughout the populated sector of the galaxy. This would open up the way for saurian-reptilian races to continue their expansion, and enable them to spread out and take control of the rest of the galaxy, and possibly and eventually galaxies beyond, without the human element to hinder them. This may also be similar to the Reptilian-Illuminati (serpent cult) thesis-antithesis conflict scenarios which have been orchestrated in the past on earth, although this time it would be on a much grander scale.

Hopefully both sides will see through such draconian strategies before "they" are able to initiate an interplanetary war between human societies in the "Sol" system and their human cousins in the Sirius star system. There seems to be three human societies other than the "MIB" that UFOlogists apparently confuse with each other. These are the "NORDICS" (From the Pleiadean, Vegan, Ummon, etc. systems); the "BLONDS" (usually from Telos and allied subterran societies who are described as being 6 and a half to 7 and a half foot tall blonde humans); and the "ARYANS" (an alleged underground "pure-bred" Aryan society based in part beneath Antarctica, which was allegedly established by Nazi-German scientists utilizing "saucer" technology largely based on an alien disk recovered by the Germans before World War II. Some of the 2nd-generation Aryan "aliens" are allegedly now fighting against the saurian greys, which they "may" have had dealings with in the past). As we mentioned above there is evidence that the Reptilians have used their influence to set human societies against each other in a type of "divide and conquer" strategy in the past. Whether the following incident involves the "chameleon" type of sauroids or saurian-controlled "MIB" groups is uncertain, but it seems to contain certain aspects suggesting that the sauroids were somehow involved. The incident which took place in the 1970's was mentioned, among

other places, in an article titled "UFO'S OVER MAINLAND CHINA", which appeared in Tim Beckley's UFO REVIEW (issue No. 11., 1981), published by UFO News Service., 303 Fifth Ave., Suite 1306., New York, N.Y. 10016. The article stated: "...it has been reported by the Hungarian Embassy that border skirmishes between Chinese and Russian soldiers was caused when both governments thought the other country was sending spy planes at low altitude over strategic areas.

Several battles reportedly took place and later it was determined that UFO's and not 'spy planes' were involved in what could have easily turned into an international incident." This is only a small part of the entire story, as other sources which we have come across have stated that these UFO's had landed on many occasions. The occupants, in what seemed to be a strategic attempt at stirring up international tension, reportedly looked like "Russian Cosmonauts" to the Chinese witnesses who saw them; while the Russians peasants insisted that they looked like Chinese "Orientals". It appears as if the occupants were intent on turning the Russians and Chinese against each other, and this they succeeded in doing to some extent. Several people turned up missing during the UFO flap, but the "last straw" seemed to occur when a Russian supersonic jet vanished without a trace in proximity to the UFO activity. This incident resulted in a massive reconnaissance effort on the part of the Russian Air Force. They had apparently traced the UFO flight paths to a convergence in a particularly remote region in the eastern part of Asia, within the Soviet borders. Every square inch of territory in this region was allegedly photographed. Shortly after this, reports emerging from Russia insisted that waves upon waves of military aircraft were seen flying from all areas of the continent, only to converge over an isolated area outside of Olekminsk. Native Russians reported that for a space of three days a continuous distant thunder could be heard as the area was literally blasted from the face of the earth. Other reports claim that a large hidden "base" consisting of numerous "pyramidal" like structures was obliterated. It was also alleged that HUNDREDS of miles of underground tunnels were later found beneath the devastated ruins of this 'UFO Base'.

Who or what were these "Chameleons" that apparently used various disguises to turn these two nations against each other and, in fact, almost succeeded in igniting World War III? Although there is much evidence that the "Serpent Cult" has for centuries used the strategy of turning nations, races and even human families against each other in order to establish a "climate" for further controls over humanity, it is evident that the serpent race itself is deeply involved in fomenting conflicts between human societies upon, below and beyond the earth in order to subdue humanity as a whole. It is uncertain what role certain events such as the Los Angeles "race" riots of 1992 (apparently incited by the Los Angeles police as well as L. A. gangs using cellular phones according to some sources) may have had in such a "control" scenario. Some believe that these riots were in part inspired, or at least "allowed" to happen, to initiate anarchy AS AN EXCUSE to establish one more step towards totalitarian martial law, or a "Police" State, by opening the way for Federal and National Guard troops to take control of the city to some extent. Certainly the L. A. police knew the riots were coming and did little to prevent them, and the apparently "fixed" police trial which sparked the whole thing did little to prevent them either. Even though one cannot blame the majority of police officers who are no doubt in those positions to serve the public good, there are relatively small groups working in the police departments throughout the nation who nevertheless hold great power and who, according to various sources, are members of a fraternal organization or organizations which have an entirely different agenda than that of public servant.

Some small groups working within different police departments seem more cultic than civic in nature. There have been many "rumors" for instance to the effect that the reasons why satanic cults or even sacrificial cults thrive with apparent impunity from the law, is simply because many of the major police departments have been infiltrated by persons loyal to such cults. We must stress however that although many similar rumors to this effect exist, there is relatively little solid evidence supporting them. Then again, there is a possibility that such persons could use their influence and positions to suppress such evidence. We must again stress that the "alleged" cults working in the police departments consist of relatively few police officers in comparison to the majority of the force. There are however

allegations, for instance, that the Ku Klux Klan wields a good deal of power in police departments across the southeastern states, and that a white-supremist police cult known as the "Vikings" exists within the Los Angeles Police Dept., and also that recorded racial comments made by various police officers as well that the police chief Gates himself seem to support such an allegation. The following information was released by 'Leading Edge Research' in June of 1992. Although the alien vanguard that is allegedly behind the 'New World Order' conspiracy is not specifically mentioned in the article, a secret government group, the Trilateral Commission (TLC), which is in turn allegedly motivated by a reptilian agenda according to many sources, is mentioned: "During the UFO EXPO West 92 in Los Angeles, which took place a week after the riots in Los Angeles, I chanced to run into some fellow investigators who had observed several ships loaded with electronic antennae off the coast of Los Angeles two days before the riots took place.

There are groups in Southern California that regularly conduct frequency analysis of various metropolitan areas, and they reported that the Los Angeles area was HEAVILY DOSED WITH BETA FREQUENCIES shortly before the riots occurred. Beta frequencies can produce anxiety states, and this most certainly exacerbated another scenario, which was a controlled exercise in population manipulation. "The enormous media-centered campaign around the Rodney King case would not have been possible without the approval from the highest levels of the TLC and intelligence agencies, and it points to a long-standing campaign to encourage race riots - a campaign that has apparently existed for the one-year period between the original incident involving Rodney King and the trial that ended on April 29, 1992. "There is sufficient evidence that what occurred in Los Angeles was in fact not a riot, per se. It was in fact the result of the deployment of somewhere in the neighborhood of 500 urban guerrillas in order to start what would have the appearance of a race riot... "On April 30th, the Compton Police Dept. revealed that it has arrested six people for arson, and that when questioned about their activities, the youths said they 'were on a mission to burn down 10 buildings an hour' (Note: are some of the L.A. 'gangs' tied-in to secret societies at the higher levels? - Branton). Their car contained 10 gallons of gasoline for use in these fire- bombing operations. Law enforcement sources also report that many of those arrested during the disturbance had identical cover stories, indicating that there were many such groups under the coordination and control of someone. "The Los Angeles riots were in fact intelligence agency operations that were used to invoke the application of military troops; they were an attempt to start nationwide riots that would require the invocation of martial law and FEMA plans.

"Another indicator that the 'riots' were probably an intelligence operation is that the day before the Rodney King verdicts were released, a mass leaflet was distributed in South Central Los Angeles by a group calling itself the 'Revolutionary Communist Party'. If you are at all familiar with US intelligence agency practices, it can immediately be seen that RCP is a front for CIA activities. Most 'revolutionary' and 'terrorist' activities are in fact performed by the very intelligence agencies which claim to exist for the prevention of such activities. The leaflet said, 'There's No Justice in the Courtroom - It's Right to Rebel.' Remember that these were distributed THE DAY BEFORE the trial was complete, so whoever passed them out or caused them to be passed out already knew the verdict, which also implies that the whole trial, in fact the whole Rodney King affair, was a setup from the very beginning that was intended to inflame the public to induce greater totalitarian control measures... "Within days of the incident, Los Angeles Mayor Tom Bradley (who is also a member of the Trilateral Commission, folks) used the press-orchestrated clamor for 'police reform' to put TLC counter-insurgency apparatus in place which launched a virtual war on local law enforcement, effectively paralyzing, if not destroying, those functions (could Bradley and Gates have been two lower-level 'Hegelian' pawns? - Branton).

TLC member Tom Bradley, as it turns out, appointed fellow TLC member Warren Christopher to form the 'Independent Commission to Investigate the LAPD.' Christopher, whose 'specialty' is riots and urban insurgency, is a partner in the law firm of O'Melveny and Myers. In the early 1960's, he and fellow TLC member Cyrus Vance, then at the Pentagon, drafted 'Operation Garden Plot', a plan for military martial law in American cities in the event of 'domestic civil disorder'. Of course, there is no distinction made of the 'cause' of

domestic disorder, if you get my point. "Warren Christopher, in fact, was one of the creators of the Law Enforcement Assistance Administration (LEAA), during the Johnson administration, when he was Deputy Attorney General. LEAA was one of the early attempts to implement a top-down federal takeover of local police departments in the U.S. "...Christopher, years ago, sat on the McCone Commission (chaired by former CIA director John McCone), which 'investigated' the Watts riots in 1965 for the intelligence community. Is it all adding up now? "It is apparently a long-standing policy of the Trilateral Commission to foment civil disturbance and unrest, not just in the U.S. but worldwide, in order to foster the imposition of world dictatorship. "Don't stop now - it gets more interesting. Also appointed to the Christopher Commission by TLC member Tom Bradley, Mayor of Los Angeles, is a man by the name of Mickey Kantor, who just happens to be the national campaign manager for the Democratic Presidential candidate and TLC member William Clinton, who is himself at the heart of the drug-smuggling operation that was detailed on April 21, 1992 on NBC television's 'A Current Affair'; drugs have been flown in and out of the airport in Mena, Arkansas since the early Reagan days, and according to the television broadcast, both Bush and Clinton are aware of it; every time there is an effort to look into it, THE INVESTIGATION GETS STONE- WALLED BY THE FEDERAL GOVERNMENT.

Check it out for yourself..." According to reporter Geraldo Rivera, the L. A. Police may have conspired with the C.I.A. to cover-up the fact that, as stated by many witnesses who were willfully ignored by the police, Sirhan Sirhan--the alleged murderer of Robert Kennedy--was not a "lone gunman." This is similar to allegations made by many other witnesses that the Dallas Police force conspired with the CIA in the assassination of John F. Kennedy. Aside from the possible Dallas Police connection with the J.F.K. assassination, there were many unexplained deaths of several witnesses to the assassination as well. For instance Geraldo Rivera in one of his "NOW IT CAN BE TOLD" segments referred to a witness by the name of Lee Bowers. Bowers had died in an automobile accident shortly after testifying, and one witness claimed that a "black car" deliberately drove him off the road. Although Bowers testified at the hearings, he did not tell everything he had witnessed because he was afraid to. He did however tell his friend Walter Rischel, who in turn told "NOW" investigator Maurey Terry in a video-taped interview in Dealey Plaza the following: "...He said he saw a car pull up. Two men got out of the car... they were carrying what appeared to be rifles. One of the gunmen apparently positioned himself either on their car or 'a' car. The other one, I don't recall where he said 'he' was. He said he saw BOTH men fire shots, he could tell by the puffs of smoke that came from the rifles." (Note: This is one of the scenarios given in Oliver Stone's movie "J.F.K." - Branton) This was in a parking lot separated by a fence from a grassy knoll which overlooked the presidential convoy.

Quoting from Rivera: "Another witness that wasn't questioned by the Warren Commission, a deaf mute named Ed Hoffman, 'said' he too observed two men behind the fence, and saw at least one shot fired. Further, acoustics tests conducted by the House Assassinations Committee determined that at least one shot was almost certainly fired from the knoll." In answer to why Bowers was afraid to tell the whole story, Walter Rischel said: "He had disappeared for about two days, one night I know for sure, which is very uncharacteristic of him. And when he came back one of his fingers was missing on one of his hands." Rischel and a friend of his contacted every hospital in the area and were unable to find any evidence that anyone with that particular injury had come in for treatment at that time. Bowers' death certificate as well as his autopsy report are missing to this day. Craig Rivera added some further comments: "There's also some more evidence that backs up what Lee Bowers told Rischel... Three railroad workers who also saw a puff of smoke and heard what they thought were gun shots, ran down to the area, the wooden fence behind the grassy knoll. And they found cigarette butts on the ground, footprints in the mud, and also mud on the bumper of a car." Geraldo, interviewing a reporter by the name of Liz Smith, stated: "Syndicated columnist Liz Smith... is also seen here in the big apple on the GOOD DAY NEW YORK T.V. program." On the program she referred to a former friend of hers by the name of Dorathy Kilgallon (spl?) who had interviewed Jack Ruby and who was later found dead under mysterious circumstances.

The autopsy showed large amounts of nicotine in her system even though she did not smoke. Jack Ruby had allegedly told her that he felt that "they" (whoever "they" were) were going to kill him, and he wanted to "get out of there" (prison) because of it. Another "Police" connection? Ruby by the way had known Mafia connections. This might support the allegations by some researchers that members of the Mafia and the CIA who were tied into high-level Scottish-Rite Masonry (ie. the Illuminati) worked together in the assassination-coup of this U.S. president. On this particular segment Geraldo showed a few pages of names and information and explained: "This is a list of about ONE HUNDRED of the mysterious deaths that we've been talking about, people in some way connected to the assassination or the investigation of the assassination. Obviously some of these deaths were from natural causes, but the many suicides, falls, drug over-doses, karate... and hunting accidents lead to what many consider an inescapable conclusion. That just as there apparently was a conspiracy to kill the president there was also a conspiracy by the killers to cover their tracks. A coverup that for the most part has sadly been a success." Even though assassinations are no doubt one of the methods used by the "controlling powers" to manipulate society towards their own agendas, other methods seem to be the incitation of serial murders (many of the perpetrators of which were later found to have connections with masonic-like cults), riots, civil conflicts, revolutions or even wars. The fear of the totalitarian "Police State" may be used to incite anarchy among the so-called "lower classes", which in turn gives those who would impose a police state more of an "excuse" to bring in martial law and totalitarian restrictions. A totalitarian system can be symbolized by a horse which is kept perpetually in a stall and not allowed any freedom whatsoever.

Anarchy can be just as dangerous and could be symbolized by a pack of wild horses roaming free without any restraints or fences whatever and providing no useful service and serving no useful purpose, whereas the desired system would be an enclosed "pasture" society which allows the "horses" a good deal of freedom yet offers some restraint for their own protection in that they can not go beyond the boundaries of the pasture. In the same way a "pasture" society would be the desired result for a human governmental system, in essence allowing for constitutional freedoms while at the same time establishing certain legal restrictions for the safety of all concerned. The "controllers", and for that matter the serpent race itself, seeks to destroy the balanced or "pasture" society and lifestyle and bring a division between the totalitarians and the anarchists. In this way human society will be so preoccupied with it's own problems and so busy fighting among themselves that they will not have the time nor energy to battle the ever-growing draconian grip upon human society. Revelation chapter 13 tells of a time when the Babylo-pagan worshippers of "the Beast" and the Judeo-Christian worshippers of "The Lamb" will be the only two human "groups" living on the earth, as prophecy states that changing events will force all to eventually ally themselves with one side or the other. These two groups referred to in Revelation 13 may spread beyond the confines of planet earth when the ultimate "apocalypse" occurs. In other words this split or division between the "Cult of the Serpent" and the "Church of the Lamb" may spread to the other colonized systems in this relatively small sector of the galaxy, such as the Pleiades - Tau Ceti - Epsilon Eridani - Vega - Hyades - Ummo - Sirius - and so on.

The following is certainly not the definitive description of human and saurian centers of activity above, upon or beneath the earth. It should be seen as a very basic attempt to outline these regions of activity based on the relatively minimal data that we have accumulated.

HUMAN INTERSTELLAR CONVERGENCES - The Major "convergences" of human societies and activity in the extraterrestrial realm seem to include the PLEIADES CLUSTER (Taygeta System, planet Erra, etc., populated largely by descendants of refugees from the "Lyran Wars" with the saurians-serpent race, from which other refugees fled to the Hyades and possibly other systems); TAU CETI - EPSILON ERIDANI (Two of the nearest SOL-TYPE star systems to earth, possibly inhabited originally by a race of "ancient astronauts" who may have originated from ancient Grecian, Mayan, Egyptian, Eastindian or Chinese races, or possibly a combination of these); and VEGA (also allegedly populated by refugees from the Lyran wars).

HUMAN "INNER-MOUNTAIN" CONVERGENCES - The major convergences of non "International" human societies near the surface of the earth, ie. bases within mountain ranges, hidden valleys, etc., seem to converge within California's CASCADE MOUNTAIN RANGE (Mt. Rainier, Mt. Shasta, Mt. Lassen, Panamint Mts., etc. which are possible convergences of ancient hi-tech Mayan, neo-Grecian and Native American human groups, including human-Sasquatch, El- Anakim or human giants, diminutive humans, some secret society interaction, and rare interaction with humans from Sirius, the Pleiades, etc.); the ANDES MOUNTAIN RANGE (Including vast "Pleiadean" bases near Lake Titicaca, Peru, etc.); and the FRENCH - SWISS ALPS (within which, according to certain sources, apparently exist "bases" established by "Scandinavian Blonds" from the planet UMMO near the star system Wolf 424, and possibly also bases maintained by "Nordic" humans, both dark and blond haired, from the Pleiades, etc.).

HUMAN SUB-SURFACE CONVERGENCES - The major areas of subterranean convergences of human activity seem to include the AGHARTA NETWORK beneath central Asia, Mongolia, Karakorum Pass, etc. (whose influence allegedly extends to the sub-nets below the America's, etc.); the MATO GROSSO NETWORK (spanning the underground areas deep beneath south and western Brazil and outlying areas of South America. This is allegedly a convergence of some of the "Benevolents", ancient Incan descendants, certain natives tribes who have moved underground, diminutive human races and other hi-tech human societies); and the ARKANSAS SUBNET (allegedly a convergence of the Moon-Eyes, or pale-bluish skinned humans 7 to 8 ft. tall with large "wrap around" eyes, and also human-Sasquatch, and some human groups with ties to surface society).

SAUROID EXTRATERRESTRIAL CONVERGENCES - These seem to include the star-systems of ALPHA DRACONIS (an alleged major "Reptoid" stronghold); EPSILON BOOTES (another alleged Sauroid- Reptoid center of activity); and ZETA 1 - ZETA 2 RETICULI (a binary star system with possibly two separate planetary systems, and an alleged Reptoid-Saurian Gray center or convergence with some "possible" human-MIB or synthetic "MIB" activity).

SAUROID "INNER-MOUNTAIN" CONVERGENCES - One of the major convergences of this type is allegedly within the HIMALAYAN MOUNTAIN RANGE (an entire network of connected caverns including "Naga" or "Serpent Race" activity beneath Lake Manosarowar and possibly beneath other parts of Tibet; this also may include interaction with Serpent Cults tied-in with Far Eastern "occult" societies, also Naga - UFO activity as well); the intra-mountain activity within MOUNT ARCHULETA - ARCHULETA MESA in northwestern New Mexico (deep levels of which are allegedly utilized by several different types of Sauroid Reptilians including saurian- grays; large-nosed grays; Chameleons; Large 'Lizard' Reptoids; Mothmen-Draco, etc.); and the PINE GAP PLATEAU near Alice Springs, central Australia (which holds a base similar to the one at Dulce, New Mexico, with deep-level control by saurian-gray and other Reptoid beings, as well as implanted-controlled human worker-slaves tied-in with the Illuminati's "Club Of Rome".).

SAUROID SUB-SURFACE CONVERGENCES - The major deep convergence or "capitol" of Reptilian-Sauroid deep-underground activity is traditionally located below the area known as Hindustan. This "infernal" subterranean region is known as "SNAKEWORLD" by the natives. It also goes by the name "Nagaloka," "Bhoga," or "Patala," etc.); another apparent convergence of deep subterranean Reptilian activity seems to be the MITLA NETWORK below Central America (within the Aztec - Toltec "underworld"); and also the deep SOUTHWESTERN U.S. SUBNET (which undermines the 4-corners states, Nevada and southern California. This area includes caverns, ancient and more recent tunnel systems, underground aqua-systems, Reptilian and 'joint' laboratories largely controlled by saurian infiltrators-invaders such as the saurian grays, chameleons, naga-reptoids or "lizards"; winged-horned dracos; iguana's or large-nosed grays, and so on. This area seems to be the major area in the world for human - sauroid conflicts, human and animal mutilations, serpent cult activity and genetic experimentation involving so-called "hybrids" - some with human soul-matrix's--"humans"--and some without human soul-matrix's--"sauroids").

The previous information as we've said may not be entirely complete, but may be revised as new information presents itself. There are three more "areas" which might be included with the above. These are major Exterranean, Terran and Subterranean convergences of "joint" human - saurian INTERACTION, or "Serpent Cult" activity involving human and reptilian "cult members". The major surface convergence of such activity from ancient times seems to be in Rome, centering just beneath the Hill Vaticanus. In pagan-Roman and pre-Catholic times this hill was known by Roman sorcerer cults as the "Hill of Divination" and was named after one of the pagan "gods" that went by the name "Vaticanus". According to many sources Rome is now the headquarters of the "Mystery Babylon" religion initiated by Nimrod and Semiramis (who later became known and worshipped as Osiris and Isis, Baal and Ashtaroth, the 'Sun god' and the 'Moon goddess' Venus-Aphrodite, or the 'queen of heaven', etc.). Many will recognize Nimrod as the original builder of the Tower of "Babel", from where we get the words "Babel" and "confusion", and Semiramis as the post-deluvian co-founder of the lodge-like Idol worshipping--witchcraft practicing--astrological cult or secret society known as the "Babylon Mystery religion" from which many have allegedly traced modern-day "Illuminized" Masonry.

According to many sources this ancient secret society began in Babylon with the Babylonian kings acting as "Grand Pontiff" of the Mystery Order or Society, and then later gravitated to Egypt where the Pharaoh's took up the unbroken pontifical line, and still later to pagan Rome itself where the Roman Emperors took up the title of "Pontifical Maximus" or Supreme Grandmaster of the ancient Babylonian Mystery Society. When Constantine became the last Roman Emperor AND AT THE SAME TIME the first Roman "Pontiff" or "Pope" over the so-called "Holy Roman Empire", the pontifical line merely traded political garb for religious garb for convenience sake, and for the sake of protection. Nevertheless the serpent-worshipping Babylonian pontifical line continued through the "Popes" who demanded submission and brought it about by manipulating religious feelings, using fear and intimidation by declaring that no one could enter heaven and escape hell unless they submitted themselves personally to the Roman Pontiff. It was an infernally ingenious plan that succeeded beyond their wildest expectations (they killed millions in the INQUISITIONS).

"According to Revelation chapters 13 and 17, and other more recent confirming accounts, this hill will be the center of human - draconian interaction during the 7 - year "tribulation" period, as prophetically symbolized as a "Whore" sitting upon a 7 - headed "Beast" or "Dragon". This is also evidenced by the vast secret catacombs beneath Rome, and which according to one source allegedly connect or connected with the "alien-controlled" catacombs beneath the island of Malta, which happens to be one of the most profusely ROMAN-church-controlled countries in the world.

The Club of ROME - Illuminati - Knights of Malta and the human-reptilian bases they jointly control, such as the 'joint' base beneath Pine Gap, Australia, tends to confirm this. Even now, as we will see in later files, the Babylonian or Jesuit-Masonic serpent cult, or "Club Of Rome"/ "Illuminati", is largely based in Rome and apparently has present associations with "joint" human-reptilian serpent cults beyond and beneath the earth, namely connections with the "MIB" cult within the "NOD" complex beneath Washington D.C., and the "Sirius" colony. One of the "connecting points" between the serpent cults in Rome(Terran), in Sirius(ex-Terran) and in Nod(Sub-Terran) seems to be the "House of the Temple" in Washington D.C., within which there are, according to witnesses, numerous depictions of SERPENTS as well as other indications of blatant serpent or reptile worship. The 33rd (Illuminized) degree of Scottish Rite Masonry, which was originally inspired and created by ROMAN Jesuits, has its headquarters within this "Temple", which in turn is allegedly built over ancient tunnels that lead to the deep underground "NOD" complex, which is in turn allegedly tied- in with the SIRIUS empire.

So then, in one sense one could say that the Masonic "House of the Temple" is a major center of "MIB" activity in the United States, in spite of outward indications. Another possible event that we might interject into this entire scenario was related by "LEADING EDGE RESEARCH", which reproduced an article that originally appeared in the

"CONFIDENTIAL REPORTER", concerning Sirius, the Hubble Telescope, etc. As we've said, Sirius had been identified with the "MIB" or the so-called "Men In Black" or "Nation of the Third Eye", apparently a type of cosmic "terrorist" organization (not to be mistaken for the "Syrians" although there are probably similarities between the two), who are allegedly allied with certain Masonic-Wiccan groups on earth, and who are in turn largely controlled by the Reptilians. If any true human beings are left in the Sirius system they are no doubt under extreme forms of Draconian control. For instance, most human-like "MIB" when encountered are described, like many so-called "joint" base workers themselves, as being "not all there," as if under some kind of perpetual mind control. Also, as we've said earlier, if a human being was "born" into such a society one cannot blame them for this, and we should feel sorry for them rather than be angry at them (our anger should instead be directed toward the Infernals and Reptilians who apparently control this "slave" society in Sirius, etc.).

They, the human "MIB", have no doubt been "acclimated" through mind control into this giant "serpent cult" or society ever since birth. The following article may add more light on the entire Sirius problem. LEADING EDGE RESEARCH'S Val Valerian comments on the article in the following words of introduction: "The subject of the Hubble Telescope has been widely discussed over the past year. The above article is certainly one of the most interesting to appear about the Hubble for some time. In recent issues of LE and other publications, it has been discussed that the Hubble is in fact being used for surveillance of deep space in terms of detecting approaching alien species..." The article in question, titled "HUBBLE TELESCOPE: BIG LIE", is quoted here: "At a time when NASA public relations needs an outstanding success, they have been ordered to report the Hubble Telescope as virtually useless. There has to be a big reason for that, and indeed there is a VERY BIG REASON. "As you know, the purpose of this giant 'Eye in the Sky' was to give us information on the universe we had never had before. It was designed to probe the universe, yielding visual images of deep space phenomena, by a hundred times or more, than any telescope trying to penetrate the earth's atmosphere. It does all that and more, even as NASA's public affairs department is busy explaining why it doesn't work and pointing the dread finger of blame here and there. "'Empty' space is not empty! To the limits of the universe, where space turns back on itself and beginning and end become the same, there are to be seen a variety of vessels in progress from one point to another. We must assume that these are inhabited, but by what?"

Even our own solar system is not without it's share of USV's, Unidentified Space Vessels. They occasionally dip into our atmosphere causing great excitement, but a whole department of government has been set up to explain them away. Weather balloons, indeed! "In our history, whenever an inferior culture has been exposed to a superior culture, it has languished and faded away. This is supposed to be proof that our world cultures will suffer the same fate, if exposed to a vastly superior extraterrestrial alien culture. In the past, that may have been true of cultures in stasis, people who were satisfied with their way of life and didn't want to change it. Today, we are in a vastly different situation. We are moving forward into a New World Order at a breath-taking pace. There is more technological progress in a day now than there was once in a thousand years before. We are not now of a nature to bow down humbly to alien entities as 'Our Masters.' Give us some credit! "At least, that is the firm conviction of Dr. Hans Markowitz and the 'Secret College,' of top scientists the world over. They don't accept the politically fictionalized history of man, but instead see man as capable of holding his own. And deserving of the truth! "The big picture, the reason for the big lie, is this: We may be facing the greatest war, an interstellar war, that the universe has known. Far out in space, in the general direction of Sirius, the 'Dog Star,' a monstrous cloud of vessels is moving through space. All information obtained to this point has been subjected to computer analysis. The indications are that this is a space flotilla that will intercept Earth in approximately 12 years (Note: That is, shortly after the turn of the century. Sirius, being 8.7 light years distant from earth, would have been an even more likely choice than the Cetus-Eridanus constellation for ancient Terran cosmonauts to explore, other than the fact that Sirius is of the AO-spectrum class and Tau Ceti, etc. are more of the SOL type.

Planetary bodies with habitable environments might theoretically exist around larger, non-Sol type stars, but these planets would very likely be at a much greater orbit. This flotilla described in this article then would be traveling just under the speed of light - Branton). "The word 'approximate' must be used because, at their speed through the universe, they are subject to some degree of time compression. Never-the-less, there is every appearance that our green planet could be a target, or at least their destination. "These vessels, though huge, do not give the impression of enclosing vast amounts of useful space, as would be the case with freighters, or passenger craft. They are up to five hundred miles long, sleek, apparently all technological muscle, and are assumed to be military in nature, and therefore likely hostile. Such a conglomeration of power would not be put together to pay us a friendly visit! We must assume the worst! "In the meantime, the 'Powers That Be' favor the approach, 'business as usual,' and such preparations as are to be made, made in secret. "How long have the governments of the world had some inkling of this? Since the first 'saucer' sighting was validated? Could this be the secret behind the 'cold war,' the apparent hostilities between the nations of the Earth, requiring a rapid progress in military technology and (as much) expansion as possible to ward off space aliens? Was it assumed that we would be less fearful if the enemy were recognized as our fellow man? Better the evil known than the evil unknown. Is that their belief? "Given these facts, we must begin a world-wide psychological preparation, and an all-out technological effort to prepare our defenses. "Has mankind perhaps faced a similar situation in the past? A very primitive tribe in Africa claims to have come from 'Sirius,' the Dog Star (were these people descendants of 'ancient astronauts' who, possibly with the help of the Reptoids, traveled to Sirius thousands of years ago? - Branton).

They describe in astronomical detail and exactness of the twin-star system, the situation of the planets, and the physical makeup of their 'home' planet. Yet they don't even have a written language! "It may be that we are outgunned. On the other hand, it may be that other entities have underestimated mankind's ability to rise to the occasion." If this space fleet from Sirius does in fact have some connection with the pact between the "Men In Black" and the "Serpent Race", then there may be a connection between this invasion (?) force and a "fifth column" of MIB - Reptilians working here on earth, especially in the underground bases, whose job might be to sabotage things on our end so that resistance will be minimal when the fleet finally arrives. Believe it or not, such a thing may be taking place, and the Dulce, New Mexico Base may be the headquarters of this type of "serpent cult" activity. According to Dr. Paul Bennewitz of Thunder Scientific laboratories near Albuquerque, New Mexico, Black Cadillacs HAVE been seen in connection to the "base" near Dulce, especially in connection with the "restricted" road or roads that lead to the base entrances. These large black automobiles, as many Ufologists will agree, are an apparent sign of "MIB" activity, especially when seen in connection to UFO or alien-related events. UFO abductee Christa Tilton, who described her own abductions to the underground base near Dulce, also confirmed this "MIB" connection as well.

The mysterious "government insider" whose books have been published by Tim Beckley's Abelard Press of New York, an informant who goes by the name of "Commander X," related a very interesting incident which involved the subterranean mega- complex beneath Dulce. The story he tells might turn out to be an important part of the puzzle in connection with what we have just related. This anonymous (understandably) U.S. Government "Intelligence" worker claimed to have received several reports involving strange events emanating from the small city of Dulce. One of these accounts included the following: "...In another case an old illustrator, John D., does very painstaking work, but during his being on active duty at Dulce (where there is located a restricted military installation on the surface, just outside of the city, according to different sources - Branton), he began to act very queerly. He would write letters to the President informing him of a plot underway to undermine the government, and to sabotage the base. He began to draw pictures of American flags, beautifully executed. He drew strange designs of mechanical devices, began to visit the library and bring back books on physics and advanced electronics. He hardly knew how to spell the words. "He would patiently explain something of a very technical nature which he shouldn't have understood. When asked what he was raving about and why he was causing trouble by writing the President, John D. would say that he had

been 'sensitized.' "Last year when I was sick (John D. explained), the doctor on the base gave me sulfanilamide. There is a fifth column in this country that is tied up with aliens. Selenium is being slipped into sulfa drugs, and this selenium lodges in the bones and makes the body receptive to extremely short waves, those in the wave band of the brain. Similar to the waves that can be detected by the encephalograph.

About 300,000 people in this country have been sensitized, and at least seven secret radio stations have been set up in this country, and they are broadcasting to these sensitized persons, instructing them in the best way to perform acts of sabotage against our planet." These claims as given by the Dulce worker, John D., are incredible indeed, and could easily be dismissed as the ravings of a madman, IF NOT FOR THE FACT THAT many others are saying basically the same thing, that there is a movement underway to bring minds under the subjection of some alien force, whether through implantation or other means, and that these alien powers from all indications intend on bringing humanity under their control. Why would the "controllers" use the United States as their major target of their activity? We believe that this is due to the fact that the U.S. is a place which was originally intended by it's founding fathers to be a refuge for people from all nations to come and work out their collective destinies free from the restrictions of dictatorial or tyrannical rule. Therefore it is unlike any other single nation. It is a "melting pot" and a place where not only international human societies on the surface CONVERGE and intermingle in a dramatic way, but apparently where human societies beneath or beyond the earth converge as well. For instance, according to various accounts, most non-surface human societies who are aware of earth have their representatives walking among us in our society. There is even a possibility presented by some accounts, however strange it may seem, that the sauroids or reptilians themselves have their own chameleon-like non-human "representatives" walking among us, infiltrating society (and according to one account a human- appearing but internally 'reptilian' being was caught infiltrating the Pentagon and stealing 'intelligence' on the SDI projects.) We will deal with this possibility in another "File".

The U.S. then is in essence a "World Scenario", if not a "universal" scenario in miniature and therefore the "Conspiracy" sees it as a most valuable "prize". Therefore it would probably not be too "far out" to suggest that the war between the human and serpent races from all three "realms" CONVERGE in the United States and, to be more exact, within the vicinity of Mt. Archuleta near Dulce, New Mexico. There are apparently other planets "out there" which the Sauroid races have allegedly colonized hundreds if not thousands of years ago, and which, according to different sources, the saurian grays now utilize as bases of operation. In his article "THE ZETA RETICULI INCIDENT" (which appeared in ASTRONOMY Magazine, December 1974 issue), Terence Eickerson suggested that one of the major centers of the alien "Grays" is in the double-star system of Zeta Reticuli I and II, based on the testimony of "abductees" who have been manipulated and implanted by the grays. Both Zeta I & II are Sol-type suns about 37 light years from earth, right next door, cosmically speaking. Jeffrey L. Kretch published an article titled "THE AGE OF NEARBY STARS" in ASTRONOMY, written in response to the earlier article by Eickerson (which incidentally raised more interest and brought more response from the readers than any other article the magazine had formerly published).

Kretch raised some facts which bring into question the presumption that the "gray" type aliens "evolved" in the Zeta Reticuli system, as the "grays" would probably have us believe. Quoting from Kretch: "A final point concerning the METAL DEFICIENCIES is rather disturbing. Even though terrestrial planets might form around either star in the Zeta Reticuli system, there is a specific DEFICIENCY IN CARBON to well within the error range. This is disturbing because CARBON IS THE BUILDING BLOCK OF ORGANIC MOLECULE CHAINS. There is no way of knowing whether life on earth would have emerged...if carbon were not as common here." Although Zeta Reticuli may nevertheless be a major "convergence" of reptilian activity, it appears as if the "convergences" of human activity are elsewhere. We might suppose that early astronauts from earth decided to travel first to the nearest SOL-type system to earth, rather than a non-Sol-type system. Believe it or not, the NEAREST and most likely candidate for conditions found in our solar system is TAU CETI. This, as well as the nearby system of Epsilon Eridani may have as a result become a major center or

"jumping off" point of human interplanetary exploration. Tau Ceti is only 11.8 light years away. Incidentally, according to ASTRONOMY Magazine, 15 of the 46--or 33 percent--of the SOL-type stars within 55 light- years-radius of earth, are in the Cetus and Eridanus constellations. This would be the most likely point of initial exploration by an ancient civilization such as the "Hav-musuv's," etc., who developed the art of interplanetary and interstellar travel hundreds or thousands of years before the "Internationals" on the surface of the planet were able to. Oscar, the "source" of the account given by Forest Crawford earlier, claimed that the "star map" found on board the recovered Tau Ceti craft showed the Tau Ceti - Epsilon Eridani systems as they would be seen from Earth. Apparently, over the ages the Tau Cetians had developed several interstellar trade or exploration routes. At the same time, the non-human alien-sauroid "empire" no doubt continued to expand as well.

The map which was drawn by abductee Betty Hill from memory indicated, once it was lined up with contemporary star maps, that it connected with the Tau Ceti system as well as other systems. Or rather, the "lines" connecting other stars on the gray's map connected Tau Ceti, etc., as well. This suggests that the Grays utilized interstellar routes to prey upon human civilizations, as was confirmed by Oscar's contacts. As we've said, if an ancient hi-tech civilization such as the Hav-musuv's decided to explore nearby star systems, then Tau Ceti would be THE MOST logical candidate (Remember the accounts we've related telling of an alleged connection and cooperation between the Pleiadeans, Tau Cetians, Ummites and Vegans, as well as the statement that they "seem" to utilize a subterranean "space port" beneath Death Valley - Branton). Just as the Tau Cetians very likely had their genesis on earth thousands of years ago, we can see from the evidence that the grays-reptoids (as confirmed by Thomas C. and others) also originated on this sphere, having left this planet from the subterranean regions they occupied hundreds or thousand of years ago, and colonized Zeta Reticuli as well as other systems. Recently we received word from researcher Jason Bishop (who is in contact with SEVERAL individuals who have been victims of gray and reptoid abductions and implantation, as well as different people associated or formerly associated with the Dulce base) that certain sources have informed him that: "The 'Draco' takeover of the Earth surface cultures is becoming OVERT (no longer as 'covert'), 1992-1999. 1993 - money will be worthless (at present rate of change, and implants will be triggered). 1995 - Lots (25 percent) of people on earth (are scheduled to) die or disappear - food of the 'gods'" (The latter "disappearance" is not to be confused with the "rapture", which will be a Divine "rescue" of the followers of "The Lamb". According to Jason Bishop, "the plan" which the Sauroid infiltrators-invaders have established is in the process of becoming a reality, unless of course some miraculous event takes place which hinders "the plan" from being carried out as scheduled - Branton).

A recent update from the Dulce Base "defector" Thomas C. reveals that the early American leaders, possibly after discovering various subterranean facilities like those beneath Washington D.C., learned shortly after the founding of the nation of the existence of the subterranean city of "Telos": "Beginning with Grover Cleveland," Thomas C. alleged, "every president in the U.S. history have visited Telos City, except for Taft." Taft, incidentally was an excessively large man, which might explain the reason why he didn't make the trip. In Jim Brandon's book, WEIRD AMERICA (E. P. Dutton & Co., N. Y., 1978., p. 58), we read that a "Dr. John Thornton" investigated ancient glazed tunnels under Washington D.C., which the founding fathers were allegedly aware of, and over which several important government buildings in the Capitol City were constructed. These tunnels allegedly led to deeper underground systems beyond. Could these have been instrumental in bringing the American and Telosian governments together, or did these presidents utilize another "entrance"? We could probably say that a "lodge" or hidden "government" exists consisting of both American and Telosian delegates.

Whether such a delegation is strongly or loosely tied, it would nevertheless be necessary to orchestrate such visits to the Telosian capitol. Apparently it may have been THIS American-Telosian delegation which made the original encounters- treaties with some of the "grays" whom they at the time assumed were benevolent (Note: Could this delegation also include MJ-12 and the "Benevolent" groups who are jointly working together against the Grays

within the Nevada military complex, according to "Yellow Fruit"?). As we've seen earlier this same group after having been "burned" by these creatures, had apparently become aware of their untrustworthy, deceitful and infernal nature - as well as the fact that the reptilians from all indications intend to take over human society. The following areas are sites where conflicts between the human and serpent races have reportedly taken place, as a continuation of the ancient Da'ath or Da-yath wars ("Da'ath" is the Hebrew name for the ancient tree near which, according to tradition, the human and serpent races first came into conflict): DULCE, NEW MEXICO - Site of the "Dulce Wars" which broke out within the subterranean mega-complex itself after the insidious nature of the aliens became apparent. Human government scientists, possibly working with "other" societies (Blonds, etc.) allegedly discovered the remains of thousands of human mutilation victims in cold storage in extremely deep and remote levels of the complex. Draco's, Reptoids, Chameleons, Iguanas, and Grays are some of the reptilian-saurian mutations encountered in this underground facility. NELLIS RANGE, NEVADA - (Covering S-4, Dreamland, Mercury, Blue Diamond, Nevada Test Site, etc.).

MJ-12 and the "Benevolents" allegedly work here together against the saurian- grays which are concentrated largely near Deep Springs and in deep cavern levels miles beneath southern Nevada. The subterranean mega-complexes are varied and highly compartmentalized. Upper levels of this mega-complex are in human control while, as at the Dulce subsystem, lower levels (some of which allegedly descend OVER 30 LEVELS underground and intersect with extensive cavern systems below) are controlled by the Reptilians - Reptoids, Chameleons, Iguanas, Grays and OTHER 'grotesque' reptilian beings. "Controlled" humans also work in the lower levels. According to sources everything here is "way out of control" and the situation is such that when a "Test Site" worker learns "too much" about the alien activity and the infiltration of the lower levels by saurian beings from below, they often end up dead or missing. The "security clearances" and extreme secrecy involved in the reptilian-human interaction as well as the compartmentalization works in the favor of the Reptilians, making it easier for them to neutralize any human who discovers their TRUE motives for establishing joint interaction with government officials - namely, the ultimate subjection of the human race. MOUNT SHASTA, CALIFORNIA - Originally an antediluvian outpost and later re-established by early post-deluvian explorers. The inhabitants are usually 6-7 ft. tall blond humans, possibly a combination of ancient Grecian, neo-Mayan and/or Eastindian and other heritages.

Their society apparently came in contact with the ever-expanding reptilian empire and like many other societies - our own American society for instance - they at first were led to believe the "benevolence" facade utilized by the reptilians. A similar parallel or reverse scenario can be found in the Reptilian-controlled "Dulce" - Archuleta underground complexes which "allowed" human ambassadors-workers limited access after the base was "discovered" by government agencies. Most of these workers were later implanted and came under the control of the Saurians. These humans mistakenly assumed that instead of declaring war against the aliens within this and other bases they could instead formulate a mutually beneficial "treaty", in essence throwing "their pearls before swine" and through blind faith entrusting the reptilians with certain accesses to human society. They "entrusted" these creatures with the supposed benevolent "abduction and study" of human beings when in fact, as the government later discovered, the saurians continued to permanently steal thousands and perhaps tens of thousands of human beings, as well as engage in other hidden atrocities. In time it became apparent that the humans - Telosians, El-Anakim, Sasquatch, diminutives, etc. (converging at Shasta, etc.) and reptilians (converging at Archuleta, etc.) could never co-exist without the humans losing all self-will of their own, due to the reptilian desire and in fact instinctive "drive" to completely conquer and subdue the human race. Thus the "Dulce Wars" and the resulting "stand-offs". According to Thomas C. the "original" owners of the planet which the Sauroids-Greys claim to be (and so they would have us believe), and their Infernal paraphysical allies who operate in the physical realm via bio-genetically engineered physical "forms", are going "to wage war" on Terra, with "The El Race and the Owners."

The "owners" would be us, one would assume. The "El's" or human giants are just like us physically, but anywhere from 9 to 11 and in some cases even 12 ft. tall. They have allegedly been encountered within large cavern systems deep below Alaska, Oregon, California, Texas, Mexico, etc., and are allegedly capable of interstellar travel. There are indications that the "Agharti" civilization and the "Moon Eyes", both referred to earlier in this file, are involved with the activities at Mt. Shasta as well. SALT LAKE CITY, UTAH - According to various accounts, an ancient system of tunnels and caverns exist below this area. As in the case of much of Nevada, a large percentage of the water in this "Great Basin" area cannot escape to the Pacific Ocean, but instead seeps down underground into huge subterranean systems. According to various sources, these underground systems may have at one time been largely under human occupation. These caverns were apparently and eventually infiltrated to a large degree though not entirely by reptilian influences. Certain "controlled" Dero-MIB type human groups who are being manipulated by the Saurians seem to exist there as well. Also, certain "human resistance" groups that are opposed to the reptilians seem to occupy some of the underground systems also. DIXONVILLE, PENNSYLVANIA - Sometime during the 1940's, 15 miners turned up dead or missing underground after breaking into an ancient tunnel of unknown origin. Claw-like marks were seen on some of the dead miners, while others were never found. One eye-witness (according to an article by Stoney Brakefield which appeared in the July 14, 1974 issue of the Pennsylvania newspaper NEWS EXTRA) reported seeing a grotesque hominoid creature which was totally "alien" and "not of this world".

To put it simply, the battle between the human and serpent races, as prophesied in Genesis chapter 3 (vs. 14-15) and in Revelation chapter 12, is becoming more intense as time goes on. As the close of the century comes upon us what lies ahead of us in the future? Is it possible that if enough people are warned that "they" may be forced to set back or postpone their "move" until a later date? Whatever the case, we should not just sit by and wait to be conquered. As one man once said, "The best offense is a good defense!" Our Creator originally ordained humanity to be overseers of His Creation, but man has allowed to a large extent the Serpent or "the Beast" to steal this divinely decreed authority from under him through deception and occult and technological manipulation and in some cases, even overt invasion. The Reptilians have proven that they seek only to control and to devour. They are like the AIDS virus and have infiltrated our society in "trojan horse" like facades which may to some appear outwardly benevolent. They have no morals, conscience or discretion whatsoever. They have preyed upon men, women AND EVEN CHILDREN in the populated segment of this galaxy for hundreds of years if not millennia. They seem to conquer for powers sake alone and they will corrupt and "rape" this entire universe if given the chance. They are as unnatural as cancer and they must be stopped. For ages, the evil one and the conspiracy he controls has been identified by the symbol of a reptilian Serpent or Dragon. On the other hand, those who have resisted "the Beast" (often being oblivious as to it's actual nature) have been identified with that great and powerful personage who is symbolized by The Lamb, or the Crimson Ram, the True Messiah or Christ, the Man-God who above all else possesses the power to defeat the ancient Dragon.

Of Him it was written almost 2000 years ago, in the fifth chapter of the book of Revelation: "And I saw a strong angel proclaiming with a loud voice, who is worthy to open the book, and to loose the seals thereof? "And no man in heaven, nor in earth, neither under the earth, was able to open the book, neither to look thereon. "And I wept much, because no man was found worthy to open and to read the book, neither to look thereon. "And one of the elders saith unto me, Weep not: behold, the Lion of the tribe of Judah, the Root of David, hath prevailed..."

Chapter 4

A Covenant With Death

Commentary from researcher Barbara Ann: "Sometime ago I had the opportunity to meet William Cooper and his wife Annie. It was part of my job to verify whether this man did indeed speak the truth or was just another person seeking fame and fortune. What I found was a rugged, bulldog, driven individual who was kind, thoughtful and tenderhearted. He was truly concerned about you and your welfare. "Bill knew that people were badly informed by a society which spoon-feeds you deception until there is no distinction between fiction and reality. He sees what many other(s) see happening, and he is not afraid to do something about it. "There are many who do not want you to know what Bill has to say. They have tried many times to stop him from saying it. The scars on his face and the loss of his leg are his bandages of sincerity on your behalf. "No one becomes popular by telling people the truth. History records what happened to the true prophets of the past. However, some have listened to their warnings and were not caught off-guard. Others have put their heads in the sand and refused to listen. "Bill has it together, and has put it together for you so you can also be one of the informed of the world. A well informed person can make the right decision. William Cooper has my vote of approval because I cared enough to find out who the man is. Now is your opportunity." Here, then, is William Cooper's story: "...There have been many related sequential coincidences all throughout my life, incidents that by themselves would have led nowhere. Statistically, the odds against the same or a related sequence of events happening to one individual are astronomically high. It is a series of incidents that have convinced me that God has had a hand in my life. I do not believe in fate. I do not believe in accidents... "We have been taught lies. Reality is not at all what we perceive it to be. We cannot survive any longer by hanging onto the falsehoods of the past. Reality must be discerned at all costs if we are to be a part of the future. Truth must prevail in all instances, no matter who it hurts or helps, if we are to continue to live upon this earth. At this point, what we want may no longer matter.

It is what we must do to ensure our survival that counts. The old way is in the certain process of destruction and a New World Order is beating down the door... "I fear for the little ones, the innocents, who are already paying for our mistakes. There exists a great army of occupationally orphaned children. They are attending government- controlled day-care centers. And latch-key kids are running wild in the streets. And the lop-sided, emotionally wounded children of single welfare mothers, born only for the sake of more money on the monthly check. Open your eyes and look at them, for they are the future. In them I see the sure and certain destruction of this once-proud nation. In their vacant eyes I see the death of Freedom. They carry with them a great emptiness--and someone will surely pay a great price for their suffering. "If we do not act in concert with each other and ensure that the future becomes what we need it to be, then we will surely deserve whatever fate awaits us. "I believe with all my heart that God put me in places and in positions throughout my life so that I would be able to deliver this warning to His people. I pray that I have been worthy and that I have done my job. "THIS IS MY CREED - I first believe in God, the same God in which my ancestors believed. I believe in Jesus Christ and that he is my savior. Second, I believe in the Constitution of the Republic of the United States of America, without interpretation, as it was written and meant to work. I have given my sacred oath 'to protect and defend the Constitution of the United States of America against all enemies foreign and domestic.' I intend to fulfill that oath. Third, I believe in the family unit and, in particular, my family unit. I have sworn that I will give my life, if it is required, in defense of God, the Constitution, or my family. Fourth, I believe that any man without principles that he is ready and willing to die for at any given moment is already dead and of no use or consequence whatsoever. - William Cooper., August 3, 1990., Camp Verde, Arizona."

The following document was released by William Cooper to members of various UFO RESEARCH and PATRIOT RESEARCH organizations. The manuscript, which ties together certain aspects of the "Secret Government" and the "UFO Phenomena", was titled: THE SECRET GOVERNMENT (The Origin, Identity, and Purpose of MJ-12. May 23, 1989. Updated November 21, 1990): "...I originally wrote this piece as a research paper. It was first delivered at the MUFON Symposium on July 2, 1989, in Las Vegas, Nevada. Most of this knowledge comes directly from, or as a result of my own research into the TOP SECRET/MAJIC material WHICH I SAW AND READ between the years 1970 and 1973 as a member of the Intelligence Briefing Team of the Commander in Chief of the Pacific Fleet. Since some of this information was derived from sources that I cannot divulge for obvious reasons, and from published sources which I cannot vouch for...(this) must be termed a hypothesis. I firmly believe that if the aliens are real, THIS IS THE TRUE NATURE OF THE BEAST. It is the only scenario THAT ANSWERS ALL THE QUESTIONS and places the various fundamental mysteries in an arena that makes sense. It is the only explanation which shows the chronology of events and demonstrates that the chronologies, when assembled, match perfectly. The bulk of this I believe to be true if the material that I viewed in the Navy is authentic. As for the rest, I do not know, and that is why this paper must be termed a hypothesis. Most historic and current available evidence supports this hypothesis. "During the years following World War II the government of the United States was confronted with a series of events which were to change beyond prediction its future and with it the future of humanity. These events were so incredible that they defied belief. A stunned President Truman and his top military commanders found themselves virtually impotent after having just won the most devastating and costly war in history. "The United States had developed, used, and was the only nation on earth in possession of the atomic bomb. This new weapon had the potential to destroy an enemy, and even the Earth itself.

At that time the United States had the best economy, the most advanced technology, the highest standard of living, exerted the most influence, and fielded the largest and most powerful military forces in history. We can only imagine the confusion and concern when the informed elite of the United States Government discovered that an alien spacecraft piloted by 'insectlike' beings from a totally incomprehensible culture had crashed in the desert of New Mexico (Note: Some have alleged that certain 'sauroids' appear 'insect-like'. Other indications suggest that they may be 'para-physical' entities of some sort, perhaps those allegedly released, according to Kenneth Grant and others, by the Illuminati from another 'dimension' via holes torn in the space-time fabric by the early atomic tests in the Nevada underground, New Mexico, and elsewhere - Branton). "Between January 1947 and December 1952 at least 16 crashed or downed alien craft, 65 bodies, and 1 live alien were recovered. An additional alien craft had exploded and nothing was recovered from that incident. Of these events, 13 occurred within the borders of the United States, not including the craft which disintegrated in the air. Of these 13, 1 was in Arizona, 11 were in New Mexico, and 1 was in Nevada. Sightings of UFOs were so numerous that serious investigation and debunking of each report became impossible, utilizing the existing intelligence assets. "An alien craft was found on February 13, 1948, on a mesa near Aztec, New Mexico. Another craft was located on March 25, 1948, in White Sands Proving Ground. It was 100 feet in diameter. A total of 17 alien bodies were recovered from those two crafts.

Of even greater significance was the discovery of a large number of human body parts stored within both of these vehicles. A demon had reared its head and paranoia quickly took hold of everyone 'in the know.' The Secret lid immediately became a Top Secret lid and was screwed down tight. THE SECURITY BLANKET WAS EVEN TIGHTER THAN THAT IMPOSED UPON THE MANHATTAN PROJECT. In the coming years these events were to become the most closely guarded secrets in the history of the world. "A special group of America's top scientists were organized under the name Project SIGN in December 1947 to study the phenomena. The whole nasty business was contained. Project SIGN evolved into Project GRUDGE in December 1948. A low-level collection and disinformation project named BLUE BOOK was formed under GRUDGE. Sixteen volumes were to come out of GRUDGE. "Blue Teams" were put together to recover the crashed disks or live aliens. The Blue Teams were later to evolve into Alpha Teams under Project POUNCE. "DURING THESE

EARLY YEARS THE UNITED STATES AIR FORCE AND THE CENTRAL INTELLIGENCE AGENCY EXERCISED COMPLETE CONTROL OVER THE 'ALIEN SECRET.' In fact, the CIA was formed by Presidential Executive Order first as the Central Intelligence Group for the express purpose of dealing with the alien presence. Later the National Security Act was passed, establishing it as the Central Intelligence Agency. "The National Security Council was established to oversee the intelligence community and especially the alien endeavor. A series of National Security Council memos and Executive orders removed the CIA from the sole task of gathering foreign intelligence and slowly but thoroughly 'legalized' direct action in the form of covert activities at home and abroad. "On December 9, 1947, Truman approved issuance of NSC-4, entitled 'Coordination of Foreign Intelligence Information Measures' at the urging of the Secretaries Marshall, Forrestal, Patterson, and the director of the State Department's Policy Planning Staff, George Kennan. "The FOREIGN AND MILITARY INTELLIGENCE, BOOK 1, 'Final Report of the Select Committee to Study Governmental Operations with Respect to Intelligence Activities,' United States Senate, 94th Congress, 2nd Session, Report No. 94-755, April 26, 1976, p. 49. states: 'This directive empowered the Secretary to coordinate overseas information activities designed to counter communism.' "A Top Secret annex to NSC-4, NSC-4A, instructed the director of Central Intelligence to undertake covert psychological activities in pursuit of the aims set forth in NSC- 4. The initial authority given the CIA for covert operations under NSC-4A did not establish formal procedures for either coordinating or approving these operations. It simply directed the DCI to 'undertake covert actions and to ensure, through liaison with Senate and Defense, that the resulting operations were consistent with American policy.' "Later NSC-10/1 and NSC-10/2 were to supersede NSC-4 and NSC-4A and expand the covert abilities even further. The Office of Policy Coordination (OPC) was chartered to carry out an expanded program of covert activities. NSC-10/1 and NSC-10/2 validated illegal and extralegal practices and procedures as being agreeable to the national security leadership. The reaction was swift. In the eyes of the intelligence community 'no holds were barred.' Under NSC-10/1 an Executive Coordination Group was established to review, but not approve, covert project proposals. The ECG was secretly tasked to coordinate the alien projects. NSC-10/1 & /2 were interpreted to mean that no one at the top wanted to know about anything until it was over and successful. "These actions established a buffer between the President and the information. It was intended that this buffer serve as a means for the President to deny knowledge if leaks divulged the true state of affairs. This buffer was used in later years for the purpose of effectively isolating succeeding Presidents from any knowledge of the alien presence OTHER THAN WHAT THE SECRET GOVERNMENT AND THE INTELLIGENCE COMMUNITY WANTED THEM TO KNOW. NSC-10/2 established a study panel which met secretly and was made up of the scientific minds of the day. The study panel was not called MJ-12. Another NSC memo, NSC-10/5 further outlined the duties of the study panel. These NSC memos and secret Executive orders SET THE STAGE FOR THE CREATION OF MJ-12 ONLY FOUR YEARS LATER. "SECRETARY OF DEFENSE JAMES FORRESTAL OBJECTED TO THE SECRECY. He was a very idealistic and religious man. He believed that the public should be told. James Forrestal was also one of the first known abductees. When he began to talk to leaders of the opposition party and leaders of the Congress about the alien problem he was asked to resign by Truman. He expressed his fears to many people. Rightfully, he believed that he was being watched. This was interpreted by those who were ignorant of the facts as paranoia. Forrestal later was said to have suffered a mental breakdown. He was ordered to the mental ward of Bethesda Naval Hospital. In spite of the fact that THE ADMINISTRATION HAD NO AUTHORITY TO HAVE HIM COMMITTED, the order was carried out. In fact, it was feared that Forrestal would begin to talk again. He had to be isolated and discredited. His family and friends were denied permission to visit. Finally, on May 21, 1949, Forrestal's brother made a fateful decision. HE NOTIFIED AUTHORITIES THAT HE INTENDED TO REMOVE JAMES FROM BETHESDA on May 22. Sometime in the early morning of May 22, 1949, agents of the CIA tied a sheet around James Forrestal's neck, fastened the other end to a fixture in his room, then threw James Forrestal out the window. The sheet tore and he plummeted to his death. James Forrestal's secret diaries were confiscated by the CIA and were kept in the White House for many years. Due to public demand the diaries were eventually rewritten and published in a sanitized version. The real diary information was later furnished by the CIA in book form to an agent who published the material as fiction. THE NAME OF THE AGENT IS WHITLEY STRIEBER and the book is 'MAJESTIC'. James Forrestal became one of the first victims of the cover-up. "The live alien that had been found wandering in the desert

from the 1949 Roswell crash was named EBE. The name had been suggested by Dr. Vannevar Bush and was short for Extraterrestrial Biological Entity. EBE HAD A TENDENCY TO LIE, and for over a year would give only the desired answer to questions asked. Those questions which would have resulted in an undesirable answer went unanswered. At one point during the second year of captivity he began to open up. The information derived from EBE was startling, to say the least. This compilation of his revelations became the foundation of what would later be called the 'Yellow Book.' Photographs were taken of EBE which, among others, I was to view years later in Project Grudge. "In late 1951 EBE became ill. Medical personnel had been unable to determine the cause of EBE's illness and had no background from which to draw... Several experts were called in to study the illness. These specialists included medical doctors, botanists, and entomologists. A botanist, Dr. Guillermo Mendoza, was brought in to try and help him recover. Dr. Mendoza worked to save EBE until June 2, 1952, when EBE died. Dr. Mendoza became the expert on at least this type of alien biology. The movie E.T. is the thinly disguised story of EBE. "In a futile attempt to save EBE and to gain favor with this technologically superior race, the United States began broadcasting a call for help early in 1952 into the vast regions of space. The call went unanswered but the project, dubbed SIGMA, continued as an effort of good faith (Note: Apparently in this effort to kiss-up to a more technically advanced race of creatures these government officials forgot EBE's infernal "tendency to lie", and instead continued to believe what they WANTED to believe... that this was a sure way to satisfy their insatiable appetite for super technology, and that these creatures were benevolent - in spite of the fact that human body parts were found on board at least two of their craft. In our opinion these officials deserve whatever harmful actions may have been taken against them by these creatures as a result of establishing a 'relationship' with what was obviously a malevolent alien race for mostly selfish motives. It is not certain whether this particular alien was one of the mantis-like "Infernals" or one of the reptilian "Sauroids" who apparently are subject to them. However the movie 'CLOSE ENCOUNTERS OF THE THIRD KIND,' which whitewashed the actual malevolent nature of the aliens to an incredible degree, depicted BOTH the small saurian 'gray' type beings and the long-armed 'mantis' like creatures as working together. As we've said it seems that the desire of the secret government to obtain the occult-technology of these particular 'aliens' was one of their main motivations for establishing a WORKING contact with the saurian grays instead of with the more benevolent though protective human-alien races, even if it meant--as we shall soon see--the sellout of their fellow humans beings to obtain this. This 'forbidden fruit' of supertechnology would apparently allow the recipients to live like 'gods' over the rest of humanity - Branton). "President Truman created the supersecret National Security Agency (NSA) by secret Executive order on November 4, 1952. Its primary purpose was to decipher the alien communications, language, and establish a dialogue with the extraterrestrials. The most urgent task was a continuation of the earlier effort. The secondary purpose of the NSA was to monitor all communications and emissions from any and all electronic devices worldwide for the purpose of gathering intelligence, both human and alien, AND TO CONTAIN THE SECRET OF THE ALIEN PRESENCE. Project SIGMA was successful. "The NSA also MAINTAINS COMMUNICATIONS WITH THE LUNA BASE AND OTHER SECRET SPACE PROGRAMS (Note: Val Valerian was sent a document which was allegedly a crew roster for 'Starfleet International U.S.S. Concord NCC-1989' which listed several military personnel and their ACTUAL service numbers. A U.S.S. Excalibur was also mentioned, piloted by WO4. Chuck Graham SFMC-8906-0001; CPL. Chuck Fair SCMC-8908-0005; CPL. Jon Plant SCMC- 8908-0007; and WO3 Mike Wier - no service number given. Branton). By executive order of the President, the NSA is exempt from all laws which do not specifically name the NSA in the text of the law as being subject to that law. That means that if the agency is not spelled out in the text on any and every law passed by the Congress it is not subject to that or those laws. The NSA now performs many other duties and in fact is the premier agency within the intelligence network. Today the NSA receives approximately 75 per cent of the monies allotted to the intelligence community. The old saying 'where the money goes therein the power resides' is true. The DCI today is a figurehead maintained as a public ruse. The primary task of the NSA is still alien communications, but now includes other extraterrestrial projects as well. "President Truman had been keeping our allies, including the Soviet Union, informed of the developing alien problem. THIS HAD BEEN DONE IN CASE THE ALIENS TURNED OUT TO BE A THREAT TO THE HUMAN RACE (Note: Could this explain the sudden and unexpected 'fall' of the Soviet Union and 'Communism'? Although Communism still resides to a large extent in

China and elsewhere its power has been greatly diminished in the Bolshevik states. The resulting international cooperation may be a two-edged sword, being either good or bad depending how it is used. For instance a global system might involve INDUSTRIAL cooperation which could strengthen the planet against an alien threat on the one hand while still allowing nations to retain their political independence and cultural diversities; or on the other hand it could involve POLITICAL cooperation which may very well lead to absolute dictatorial control of the world by a person or small group of persons, which would be devastating to the "cultural diversities" which add variety to the human race, who would no doubt be pressured give up their cultural characteristics in order to "conform" to the one-world political "beast" - Branton). "PLANS WERE FORMULATED TO DEFEND THE EARTH IN CASE OF INVASION. Great difficulty was encountered in maintaining international secrecy. It was decided that an outside group was necessary to coordinate and control international efforts in order to hide the secret from the normal scrutiny of governments by the press. The result was the formation of a secret ruling body which became known as the Bilderberger Group. The group was formed and met for the first time in 1952. They were named after the first publicly known meeting place, the Bilderberg Hotel. That public meeting took place in 1954. They were nicknamed the Bilderbergers. The headquarters of this group is Geneva, Switzerland. The Bilderbergers evolved into a secret world government that now controls everything. The United Nations was then, and is now, an international joke. "Beginning in 1953 a new president occupied the White House. He was a man used to a structured staff organization with a chain of command. His method was to delegate authority and rule by committee. He made his decisions, but only when his advisors were unable to come up with a consensus. His normal method was to read through or listen to several alternatives and then approve one. Those who worked closely with him have stated that his favorite comment was, 'Just do whatever it takes.' He spent a lot of time on the golf course. This was not unusual for a man who had been career Army with the ultimate position of Supreme Allied Commander during the war, a post which had earned him five stars. The President was General of the Army Dwight David Eisenhower. "During his first year in office, 1953, at least 10 more crashed discs were recovered along with 26 dead and 4 live aliens. Of the 10, 4 were found in Arizona, 2 in Texas, 1 in New Mexico, 1 in Louisiana, 1 in Montana, and 1 in South Africa. There were hundreds of sightings. "Eisenhower knew that he had to wrestle and beat the alien problem. He knew that he could not do it by revealing the secret to Congress. Early in 1953 the new President turned to his friend and fellow member of the Council on Foreign Relations Nelson Rockefeller. EISENHOWER AND ROCKEFELLER BEGAN PLANNING THE SECRET STRUCTURE OF THE ALIEN-TASK SUPERVISION, which became a reality within one year. The idea for MJ-12 was thus born. "It was Nelson's uncle Winthrop Aldrich who had been crucial in convincing Eisenhower to run for President. The whole Rockefeller family and with them, the Rockefeller empire, had solidly backed Ike. Eisenhower belonged heart and soul to the Council on Foreign Relations and the Rockefeller family. ASKING ROCKEFELLER FOR HELP WITH THE ALIEN PROBLEM WAS TO BE THE BIGGEST MISTAKE EISENHOWER EVER MADE FOR THE FUTURE OF THE UNITED STATES AND MAYBE FOR HUMANITY. "Within a week of Eisenhower's election he had appointed Nelson Rockefeller chairman of a Presidential Advisory Committee on Government Organization. Rockefeller was responsible for planning the reorganization of government, something he had dreamed of for many years. New Deal programs went into one single cabinet position called the Department of Health, Education and Welfare. When the Congress approved the new Cabinet position in April 1953, Nelson was named to the post of Undersecretary to Oveta Culp Hobby. "In 1953 astronomers discovered large objects in space which were tracked moving toward the Earth. It was first believed that they were asteroids. Later evidence proved that the objects could only be spaceships (perhaps hollowed-out asteroids from the asteroid field between Mars and Jupiter? - Branton). Project SIGMA intercepted alien radio communications. When the objects reached the Earth they took up very high geosynchronous orbit around the equator. There were several huge ships, and their actual intent was unknown. Project SIGMA and a new project, PLATO, through radio communications using the computer binary language, were able to arrange a landing that resulted in face- to-face contact with alien beings from another planet. The landing took place in the desert. The movie, 'CLOSE ENCOUNTERS OF THE THIRD KIND' is a fictionalized version of the actual event. Project PLATO was tasked with establishing diplomatic relations with this race of space aliens. A hostage was left with us as a pledge that they would return and formalize a treaty. "In the meantime, a race of

humanoid (Nordic-Blond? - Branton) aliens landed at Homestead Air Force Base in Florida and successfully communicated with the U.S. government. THIS GROUP WARNED US AGAINST THE RACE ORBITING THE EQUATOR AND OFFERED TO HELP US WITH OUR SPIRITUAL DEVELOPMENT. THEY DEMANDED THAT WE DISMANTLE AND DESTROY OUR NUCLEAR WEAPONS AS THE MAJOR CONDITION. THEY REFUSED TO EXCHANGE TECHNOLOGY CITING THAT WE WERE SPIRITUALLY UNABLE TO HANDLE THE TECHNOLOGY WE ALREADY POSSESSED. THESE OVERTURES WERE REJECTED on the grounds that it would be foolish to disarm in the face of such an uncertain future. There was no track record to read from. IT MAY HAVE BEEN AN UNFORTUNATE DECISION. "A third landing at Muroc, now Edwards Air Force Base, took place in 1954. The base was closed for three days and no one was allowed to enter or leave during that time. The historical event had been planned in advance. Details of a treaty had been agreed upon. Eisenhower arranged to be in Palm Springs on vacation. On the appointed day the President was spirited to the base. The excuse was given to the press that he was visiting a dentist. Witnesses to the event have stated that three UFOs flew over the base and then landed. Antiaircraft batteries were undergoing live-fire training and the startled personnel actually fired at the crafts as they passed overhead... the shells missed and no one was injured (Note: These three craft were apparently from the orbiting "gray" craft that the 'humanoids' warned the government about. This 'meeting' apparently resulted in one of the major 'U.S. government - Gray' treaties. The fact that the startled gunners failed to destroy the alien ships may have been unfortunate, as such an event might have led to an abort of the so-called 'treaty' deal with the grays - Branton). "President Eisenhower met with the aliens on February 20, 1954, and a formal treaty between the alien nation and the United States of America was signed. We then received our first alien ambassador from outer space. He was the hostage that had been left at the first landing in the desert. His name was 'His Omnipotent Highness Crilll or Krilll,' pronounced Crill or Krill. In the American tradition of disdain for royal titles he was secretly called 'ORIGINAL HOSTAGE CRILL, OR KRILL.' Shortly after this meeting President Eisenhower suffered a heart attack (the judgment of God?). "Four others present at the meeting were Franklin Allen of the HEARST NEWSPAPERS, Edwin Nourse of BROOKINGS INSTITUTE, Gerald Light of METAPHYSICAL RESEARCH fame, and CATHOLIC BISHOP MacIntyre of Los Angeles. Their reaction was judged as a microcosm of what the public reaction might be. Based on this reaction, it was decided that the public could not be told. Later studies confirmed the decision as sound. "An emotionally revealing letter written by Gerald Light spells out in chilling detail: 'My dear friends: I have just returned from Muroc. The report is true -- devastatingly true! I made the journey in company with Franklin Allen of the Hearst papers and Edwin Nourse of Brookings Institute (Truman's erstwhile financial advisor) and Bishop MacIntyre of L.A. (confidential names for the present, please). When we were allowed to enter the restricted section (after about six hours in which we were checked on every possible item, event, incident and aspect of our personal and public lives), I HAD THE DISTINCT FEELING THAT THE WORLD HAD COME TO AN END WITH FANTASTIC REALISM. FOR I HAVE NEVER SEEN SO MANY HUMAN BEINGS IN A STATE OF COMPLETE COLLAPSE AND CONFUSION, AS THEY REALIZED THAT THEIR OWN WORLD HAD INDEED ENDED WITH SUCH FINALITY AS TO BEGGAR DESCRIPTION. THE REALITY OF 'OTHER-PLANE' AEROFORMS IS NOW AND FOREVER REMOVED FROM THE REALMS OF SPECULATION AND MADE A RATHER PAINFUL PART OF THE CONSCIOUSNESS OF EVERY RESPONSIBLE SCIENTIFIC AND POLITICAL GROUP. During my two days' visit I saw five separate and distinct types of aircraft being studied and handled by our Air Force officials -- with the assistance and permission of the Etherians! "I have no words to express my reactions. It has finally happened. It is now a matter of history. President Eisenhower, as you may already know, was spirited over to Muroc one night during his visit to Palm Springs recently. And it is my conviction that he will ignore the terrific conflict between the various 'authorities' and go directly to the people via radio and television -- if the impasse continues much longer. FROM WHAT I COULD GATHER, AN OFFICIAL STATEMENT TO THE COUNTRY IS BEING PREPARED FOR DELIVERY ABOUT THE MIDDLE OF MAY.' "We know that no such announcement was ever made. The silence-control group won that day. We also know that two more ships, for which we can find no witnesses, either landed sometime after the three or were already at the base before the three landed. Gerald Light specifically states that five ships were present and were undergoing study by the Air Force. HIS METAPHYSICAL EXPERIENCE IS EVIDENT IN THAT HE CALLS THE ENTITIES 'ETHERIANS.' Gerald Light capitalized 'Etherians,' calling attention to the fact that these beings might have been

viewed as gods by Mr. Light (Something which the saurian "Grays" etc., apparently wished all humans would believe, and we're sure "His Omnipotent Highness Krill" would agree - Branton). "The alien emblem was known as the 'Trilateral Insignia' and was displayed on the craft and worn on the alien uniforms. Both of those landings and the second meeting were filmed. These films exist today. "The treaty stated that the aliens would not interfere in our affairs and we would not interfere in theirs. WE WOULD KEEP THEIR PRESENCE ON EARTH A SECRET. They would furnish us with advanced technology and would help us in our technological development. They would not make any treaty with any other Earth nation. THEY COULD ABDUCT HUMANS ON A LIMITED AND PERIODIC BASIS FOR THE PURPOSE OF MEDICAL EXAMINATION AND MONITORING OF OUR DEVELOPMENT, WITH THE STIPULATION THAT THE HUMANS WOULD NOT BE HARMED, WOULD BE RETURNED TO THEIR POINT OF ABDUCTION, AND WOULD HAVE NO MEMORY OF THE EVENT, AND THAT THE ALIEN NATION WOULD FURNISH MAJESTY TWELVE WITH A LIST OF ALL HUMAN CONTACTS AND ABDUCTEES ON A REGULARLY SCHEDULED BASIS. "It was agreed that each nation would receive the ambassador of the other for as long as the treaty remained in force. It was further agreed that the alien nation and the United States would exchange 16 personnel with the purpose of learning of each other. The alien 'guests' would remain on earth. THE HUMAN 'GUESTS' WOULD TRAVEL TO THE ALIEN POINT OF ORIGIN FOR A SPECIFIED PERIOD OF TIME, then return, at which point a reverse exchange would be made. A reenactment of this event was dramatized in the movie 'CLOSE ENCOUNTERS OF THE THIRD KIND.' A tipoff to who works for whom can be determined BY THE FACT THAT DR. J. ALLEN HYNEK SERVED AS THE TECHNICAL ADVISOR FOR THE FILM. I noticed that the Top Secret report containing the official version of the truth of the alien question, entitled project GRUDGE, which I read while in the Navy, was co-authored by LT. COL. FRIEND and DR. J. ALLEN HYNEK, WHO WAS CITED AS A CIA ASSET attached to Project GRUDGE -- Dr. Hynek, the one who debunked many legitimate UFO incidents when he functioned as the scientific member of the very public Project BLUEBOOK. Dr. Hynek is the man responsible for the infamous 'it was only swamp gas' statement. "It was agreed that bases would be constructed underground for the use of the alien nation and that two bases would be constructed for the joint use of the alien nation and the United States Government. Exchange of technology would take place in the jointly occupied bases. THESE ALIEN BASES WOULD BE CONSTRUCTED UNDER INDIAN RESERVATIONS IN THE FOUR CORNERS AREA OF UTAH, COLORADO, NEW MEXICO AND ARIZONA, and one would be constructed in an area known as Dreamland (Note: Many sources allege that the reason the 'aliens' insisted on these underground bases beneath these particular areas was that 'they' in fact are not exclusively from other planetary bodies, but that they are originally from earth and have for centuries occupied deep cavern levels beneath the earth, and more recently beneath these areas of the southwest. The 'bases' then, which most in the government would believe are of exclusively human construction for use in 'joint' operations, would actually be 'covers' or 'fronts' for actual subterranean systems already largely under the control of this saurian race. This would explain why many human workers in these 'joint' bases have been kept highly compartmentalized; why many do not realize what's taking place in the lower levels or even that such lower levels exist when other deeper-level workers allege that they do; why the 'security' increases enormously the deeper one descends into these underground bases; and why the human influence decreases and the saurian-reptoid-gray-etc. influence increases the deeper one descends into these bases - Branton). "Dreamland was built in the Mojave desert near, or in, a place called Yucca. I cannot remember if it was Yucca Valley, Yucca Flat, or Yucca Proving Ground, but Yucca Valley is what I always seem to want to say. MORE UFO SIGHTINGS AND INCIDENTS OCCUR IN THE MOJAVE DESERT OF CALIFORNIA THAN ANY OTHER PLACE IN THE WORLD. So many, in fact, that no one even bothers to make reports. Anyone who ventures into the desert to talk to the residents will be astounded by the frequency of activity and with the degree of acceptance demonstrated by those who have come to regard UFOs as normal. "All alien areas are under complete control of the Naval Department (although some may argue that they are only in control of the uppermost levels of these 'bases' - Branton), according to the documents I read. All personnel who work in these complexes receive their checks from the Navy through a subcontractor. The checks never make reference to the government or the Navy. Construction of the bases began immediately, but progress was slow. LARGE AMOUNTS OF MONEY WERE MADE AVAILABLE IN 1957. Work continued on the Yellow Book. "Project REDLIGHT was formed and experiments in test-flying alien craft was begun in earnest. A

super-Top Secret facility was built at Groom Lake in Nevada in the midst of the weapons test range. It was code-named Area 51. The installation was placed under the Department of the Navy and all personnel required a 'Q' clearance as well as Executive (Presidential, called MAJESTIC) approval. This was ironic, due to the fact that the President of the United States does not have clearance to visit the site. The alien base and exchange of technology actually took place in an area code-named Dreamland above ground, and the underground portion was dubbed 'the Dark Side of the Moon.' ACCORDING TO THE DOCUMENTATION I READ, AT LEAST 600 ALIEN BEINGS ACTUALLY RESIDE FULL TIME AT THIS SITE ALONG WITH AN UNKNOWN NUMBER OF SCIENTISTS AND CIA PERSONNEL. DUE TO THE FEAR OF IMPLANTATION, ONLY CERTAIN PEOPLE WERE ALLOWED TO INTERFACE WITH THE ALIEN BEINGS, AND THOSE PERSONNEL WERE AND ARE WATCHED AND MONITORED CONTINUOUSLY. "The Army was tasked to form a supersecret organization to furnish security for the alien-tasked projects. THIS ORGANIZATION BECAME THE NATIONAL RECONNAISSANCE ORGANIZATION BASED AT FORT CARSON, COLORADO. THE SPECIFIC TEAMS TRAINED TO SECURE THE PROJECTS WERE CALLED DELTA. LT. COL. JAMES 'BO' GRITZ WAS A DELTA FORCE COMMANDER. "A second project code-named SNOWBIRD was promulgated to explain away any sightings of the REDLIGHT crafts as being Air Force experiments. The SNOWBIRD crafts were manufactured using conventional technology and were flown for the press on several occasions. Project SNOWBIRD was also used to debunk legitimate public sightings of alien craft (UFOs to the public, IACs - Identified Alien Craft - to those in the know). Project SNOWBIRD was very successful, and reports from the public declined steadily until recent years. "A multimillion-dollar Secret fund was organized and kept by the Military Office of the White House. THIS FUND WAS USED TO BUILD OVER 75 DEEP UNDERGROUND FACILITIES. Presidents who asked were told the fund was used to build deep underground shelters for the President in case of war. Only a few were built for the President. Millions of dollars were funneled through the office of Majesty Twelve and then out to the contractors. It was used to build Top Secret alien bases as well as Top Secret DUMB (Deep Underground Military Bases) AND THE FACULTIES PROMULGATED BY ALTERNATIVE 2 THROUGHOUT THE NATION. President Johnson used this fund to build a movie theater and pave the road on his ranch. He had no idea of it's true purpose. "The secret White House underground-construction fund was set up in 1957 by President Eisenhower. The funding was obtained from Congress under the guise of 'construction and maintenance of secret sites where the President could be taken in case of military attack: Presidential Emergency Sites.' The sites are literally holes in the ground, deep enough to withstand a nuclear blast, and are outfitted with state-of-the-art communications equipment. To date there are more than 75 sites spread around the country which were built using money from this fund. The Atomic Energy Commission has built at least 22 underground sites... "The location and everything to do with these sites were and are considered and treated as Top Secret. The money was and is in control of the Military Office of the White House, and was and is laundered through so circuitous a web that even the most knowledgeable spy or accountant cannot follow it. As of 1980 only a few at the beginning and end of this web knew what the money was for. At the beginning were Representative George Mahon of Texas, the chairman of the House Appropriations Committee and of its Defense Subcommittee, and Representative Robert Sikes of Florida, chairman of the House Appropriations Military Construction Subcommittee. Today it is rumored that House Speaker Jim Wright controlled the money in Congress and that a power struggle removed him. At the end of the line were the President, Majesty Twelve, the director of the Military Office and a commander at the Washington Navy Yard. "The money was authorized by the Appropriations Committee, who allocated it to the Department of Defense as a Top Secret item in the Army construction program. The Army, however, could not spend it and in fact did not even know what it was for. Authorization to spend the money was in reality given to the Navy. The money was channeled to the Chesapeake Division of the Navy Engineers, who did not know what it was for, either. Not even the commanding officer, who was an admiral, knew what the fund was used for. Only one man, a Navy commander who was assigned to the Chesapeake Division but in reality was responsible only to the Military Office of the White House, knew of the actual purpose, amount, and ultimate destination of the Top Secret money. THE TOTAL SECRECY SURROUNDING THE FUND MEANT THAT ALMOST EVERY TRACE OF IT COULD BE MADE TO DISAPPEAR BY THE VERY FEW PEOPLE WHO CONTROLLED IT. There has never been and most likely never will be an audit of the secret money. "Large amounts of money were transferred from the Top Secret fund to a location at Palm Beach, Florida, that belongs to

the Coast Guard called Peanut Island. The island is adjacent to property which was owned by Joseph Kennedy. The money was said to have been used for landscaping and general beautification. Some time ago a TV news special on the Kennedy assassination told of a Coast Guard officer transferring money in a briefcase to a Kennedy employee across this property line. Could this have been a secret payment to the Kennedy family for the loss of their son John F. Kennedy? The payments continued through the year 1967 and then stopped. The total amount transferred is unknown and the actual use of the money is unknown. "Meanwhile, Nelson Rockefeller changed positions again. This time he was to take C.D. Jackson's old position, which had been called the Special Assistant for Psychological Strategy. With Nelson's appointment the name was changed to the Special Assistant for Cold War Strategy. This position would evolve over the years into THE SAME POSITION HENRY KISSINGER WAS ULTIMATELY TO HOLD UNDER PRESIDENT NIXON. Officially he was to give 'advice and assistance in the development of increased understanding and cooperation among all peoples.' The official description was a smoke screen, for SECRETLY HE WAS THE PRESIDENTIAL COORDINATOR FOR THE INTELLIGENCE COMMUNITY. In his new post Rockefeller reported directly, and solely, to the President. He attended meetings of the Cabinet, the Council on Foreign Economic Policy, and THE NATIONAL SECURITY COUNCIL, WHICH WAS THE HIGHEST POLICY- MAKING BODY IN THE GOVERNMENT. "Nelson Rockefeller was also given a second important job as the head of the secret unit called the Planning Coordination Group, which was formed under NSC 5412/1 in March 1955. The group consisted of different ad hoc members, depending on the subject of the agenda. The basic members were Rockefeller, a representative of the Department of Defense, a representative of the Department of State, and the Director of Central Intelligence. It was soon called the 5412 Committee or the Special Group. NSC 5412/1 established the rule that covert operations were subject to approval by an executive committee, whereas in the past these operations were initiated solely on the authority of the Director of Central Intelligence. "By secret Executive Memorandum NSC 5510, Eisenhower had preceded NSC 5412/1 to establish a permanent committee (not ad hoc) to be known as Majesty Twelve (MJ-12) TO OVERSEE AND CONDUCT ALL COVERT ACTIVITIES CONCERNED WITH THE ALIEN QUESTION. NSC 5412/1 was created to explain the purpose of these meetings when Congress and the press became curious. "MAJESTY TWELVE was made up of NELSON ROCKEFELLER, Director of Central Intelligence ALLEN WELSH DULLES, Secretary of State John Foster Dulles, Secretary of Defense Charles E. Wilson, Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff ADMIRAL ARTHUR W. RADFORD, Director of the Federal Bureau of Investigation J. EDGAR HOOVER, six men from the executive committee of the COUNCIL ON FOREIGN RELATIONS known as the 'Wise Men,' six members from the EXECUTIVE COMMITTEE of the JASON Group, and DR. EDWARD TELLER. "The JASON Group is a secret scientific group formed during the Manhattan Project and administered by the Mitre Corporation. THE INNER CORE OF THE COUNCIL ON FOREIGN RELATIONS RECRUITS ITS MEMBERS FROM THE SKULL & BONES AND THE SCROLL & KEY SOCIETIES OF HARVARD AND YALE. The Wise Men are key members of the Council on Foreign Relations and also members of the ORDER OF THE QUEST known as the JASON Society. "THERE WERE 19 MEMBERS OF MAJESTY TWELVE. THE FIRST RULE OF MAJESTY TWELVE WAS THAT NO ORDER COULD BE GIVEN AND NO ACTION COULD BE TAKEN WITHOUT A MAJORITY VOTE OF TWELVE IN FAVOR, THUS MAJORITY TWELVE. Orders issued by Majesty Twelve became known as Majority Twelve directives. "This group was made up over the years of the top officers and directors of the Council on Foreign Relations and later the Trilateral Commission. GORDON DEAN, GEORGE BUSH AND ZBIGNIEW BRZEZINSKI WERE AMONG THEM. The most important and influential of the Wise Men were JOHN MCCLOY, ROBERT LOVETT, AVERELL HARRIMAN, CHARLES BOHLEN, GEORGE KENNAN, AND DEAN ACHESON. Their policies were to last well into the decade of the '70's. IT IS SIGNIFICANT THAT PRESIDENT EISENHOWER AS WELL AS THE FIRST SIX MAJESTY TWELVE MEMBERS FROM THE GOVERNMENT WERE ALSO MEMBERS OF THE COUNCIL ON FOREIGN RELATIONS. THIS GAVE CONTROL OF THE MOST SECRET AND POWERFUL GROUP IN GOVERNMENT TO A SPECIAL-INTEREST CLUB THAT WAS ITSELF CONTROLLED BY THE ILLUMINATI. "Thorough researchers will soon discover that not all of the Wise Men attended Harvard or Yale and not all of them were chosen for Skull & Bones or Scroll & Key membership during their college years. You will be able to quickly clear up the mystery by obtaining the book 'THE WISE MEN' by Walter Isaacson and Evan Thomas., Simon and Schuster., New York. Under illustration #9 in the center of the book you will find the caption: 'Lovett with the Yale Unit, above far right, and on the beach: His initiation into

Skull & Bones came at an air base near Dunkirk.' I have found that members were chosen on an ongoing basis by invitation based upon merit postcollege and were not confined to Harvard and Yale attendees only. Because of this fact, a complete list of Skull & Bones members can never be compiled from the catalogues or addresses of the college segment of the Russell Trust, also known as the Brotherhood of Death, or the Skull & Bones. Now you know why it has been impossible to pinpoint the membership either by number or by name. I believe that the answer lies hidden in the CFR files, if files exist. "A chosen few were later initiated into the secret branch of the Order of the Quest known as the JASON Society. They are all members of the Council on Foreign Relations and at that time were known as THE EASTERN ESTABLISHMENT. This should give you a clue to the far-reaching and serious nature of these most secret college societies. The society is alive and well today, but now includes MEMBERS OF THE TRILATERAL COMMISSION as well. The Trilaterals existed secretly BEFORE 1973. THE NAME OF THE TRILATERAL COMMISSION WAS TAKEN FROM THE ALIEN FLAG KNOWN AS THE TRILATERAL INSIGNIA. Majesty Twelve was to survive right up to the present day. Under Eisenhower and Kennedy it was erroneously called the 5412 Committee, or more correctly, the Special Group. In the Johnson administration it became the 303 Committee because the name '5412' had been compromised in the book 'THE SECRET GOVERNMENT.' Actually, NSC 5412/1 was leaked to the author to hide the existence of NSC 5410. Under Nixon, Ford, and Carter it was called the 40 Committee, and under Reagan it became known as the PI-40 Committee. Over all those years ONLY THE NAME CHANGED. "BY 1955 IT BECAME OBVIOUS THAT THE ALIENS HAD DECEIVED EISENHOWER AND HAD BROKEN THE TREATY. MUTILATED HUMANS WERE BEING FOUND ALONG WITH MUTILATED ANIMALS ACROSS THE UNITED STATES. IT WAS SUSPECTED THAT THE ALIENS WERE NOT SUBMITTING A COMPLETE LIST OF HUMAN CONTACTS AND ABDUCTEES TO MAJESTY TWELVE AND IT WAS SUSPECTED THAT NOT ALL ABDUCTEES HAD BEEN RETURNED. The Soviet Union was suspected of interacting with them, and this proved to be true. THE ALIENS STATED THAT THEY HAD BEEN, AND WERE THEN, MANIPULATING MASSES OF PEOPLE THROUGH SECRET SOCIETIES, WITCHCRAFT, MAGIC, THE OCCULT, AND RELIGION. You must understand that this claim could also be a manipulation. AFTER SEVERAL AIR FORCE COMBAT AIR ENGAGEMENTS WITH ALIEN CRAFT it became apparent that our weapons were no match against them. "In November 1955 NSC-5412/2 was issued establishing a study committee to explore 'all factors which are involved in the making and implementing of foreign policy in the nuclear age.' This was only a blanket of snow that covered the real subject of study, the alien question. "By secret Executive Memorandum NSC 5511 in 1954, President Eisenhower had commissioned the study group to 'EXAMINE ALL THE FACTS, EVIDENCE, LIES, AND DECEPTION AND DISCOVER THE TRUTH OF THE ALIEN QUESTION.' NSC 5412/2 was only a cover that had become necessary when the press began inquiring as to the purpose of regular meetings of such important men. The first meetings began in 1954 and were called the Quantico meetings because they met at the Quantico Marine Base. The study group was made up solely of 35 members of the Council on Foreign Relations' secret study group. Dr. Edward Teller was invited to participate. Dr. Zbigniew Brzezinski was the study director for the first 18 months. Dr. Henry Kissinger was chosen as the group's study director for the second 18 months beginning in November 1955. Nelson Rockefeller was a frequent visitor during the study. "THE STUDY GROUP MEMBERS - Gordon Dean, Chairman; Dr. Henry Kissinger, Study Director; Dr. Zbigniew Brzezinski, Study Director; Dr. Edward Teller; Maj. Gen. Richard C. Lindsay; Hanson W. Baldwin; Lloyd V. Berkner; Frank C. Nash; Paul H. Nitze; Charles P. Noyes; Frank Pace Jr.; James A. Perkins; Don K. Price; David Rockefeller; Oscar M. Ruebhausen; Lt. Gen. James M. Gavin; Caryl P. Haskins; James T. Hill, Jr.; Joseph E. Johnson; Mervin J. Kelly; Frank Altschul; Hamilton Fish Armstrong; Maj. Gen. James McCormack, Jr.; Robert R. Bowie; McGeorge Bundy; William A. M. Burden; John C. Campbell; Thomas K. Finletter; George S. Franklin, Jr.; I.I. Rabi; Roswell L. Gilpatric; N.E. Halaby; Gen. Walter Bedell Smith; Henry DeWolf Smyth; Shields Warren; Carroll L. Wilson; Arnold Wolfers. "The second-phase meetings were also held at the Marine base at Quantico, Virginia, and the group became known as Quantico II. Nelson Rockefeller built a retreat somewhere in Maryland for Majesty Twelve and the study committee. It could be reached only by air. In this manner they could meet away from public scrutiny. This secret meeting place is known by the code name 'the Country Club.' Complete living, eating, recreation, library, and meeting facilities exist at the location (The Aspen Institute is not the Country Club). "The study group was publicly terminated in the later months on 1956. Henry Kissinger wrote what was officially termed the results of 1957 as 'NUCLEAR WEAPONS AND

FOREIGN POLICY,' published for the Council on Foreign Relations by Harper & Brothers, New York. IN TRUTH, THE MANUSCRIPT HAD ALREADY BEEN 80% WRITTEN WHILE KISSINGER WAS AT HARVARD. THE STUDY GROUP CONTINUED, VEILED IN SECRECY. A clue to the seriousness Kissinger attached to the study can be found in statements by his wife and friends. Many of them stated that Henry would leave home early each morning and return late each night without speaking to anyone or responding to anyone. It seemed as if he were in another world which held no room for outsiders. "These statements are very revealing. The revelations of the alien presence and actions during the study must have been a great shock. Henry Kissinger was definitely out of character during this time. He would never again be affected in this manner, no matter the seriousness of any subsequent event. On many occasions he would work very late into the night after having put in a full day. This behavior eventually led to divorce. "A major finding of the alien study WAS THAT THE PUBLIC COULD NOT BE TOLD. IT WAS BELIEVED THAT THIS WOULD MOST CERTAINLY LEAD TO ECONOMIC COLLAPSE, COLLAPSE OF THE RELIGIOUS STRUCTURE, AND NATIONAL PANIC, WHICH COULD LEAD TO ANARCHY (Note: This was no doubt based largely on the assumption that the existence of these 'aliens' could not be explained in terms of traditional Christian religion, which conclusion might have been reached by many, especially in the face of the saurian grays' persistent attempts to hide their true reptilian nature as it relates to ancient Biblical history and prophecy. However, based on what we've already covered in these files, it is evident that such alien activity does in reality conform to Christian theology and was in fact prophesied in Judeo-Christian scripture thousands of years ago. The ignorance would merely be an inability to properly interpret these ancient prophecies due to a lack of a foundational knowledge necessary to make such correct interpretations. Therefore such knowledge, if presented properly, would probably not bring about a collapse in the 'religious' world. Also, the realization of the existence of an Almighty Creator-God infinitely more powerful than the 'aliens' would likely prevent the 'panic' and resulting economic collapse- anarchy which the 'Study Group' feared - Branton). "Secrecy thus continued. An offshoot of this finding was that if the public could not be told, Congress could not be told. Funding for the projects and research would have to come from outside the Government. In the meantime money was to be obtained from the military budget and from CIA confidential, non- appropriated funds. "ANOTHER MAJOR FINDING WAS THAT THE ALIENS WERE USING HUMANS AND ANIMALS FOR A SOURCE OF GLANDULAR SECRETIONS, ENZYMES, HORMONAL SECRETIONS, BLOOD PLASMA AND POSSIBLY IN GENETIC EXPERIMENTS. The aliens explained these actions as necessary to their survival. They stated that their genetic structure had deteriorated and that they were no longer able to reproduce. They stated that if they were unable to improve their genetic structure, their race would soon cease to exist. WE LOOKED UPON THEIR EXPLANATIONS WITH SUSPICION (Note: According to sources which we will quote later on, the actual purposes of the mutilations are far different than what these alien creatures allege them to be. Some groups connected to MJ-12 however seem to have fallen for this propaganda, such as the top secret 'Yellow Fruit' unit working in Nevada who are, or at least were at one point, convinced that the 'grays' were incapable of reproducing. In spite of 'their' allegations that they cannot reproduce, certain witnesses have alleged that the saurian grays are actually reproducing profusely within DEEP underground levels utilizing solar-heat 'egg' hatcheries, polyembryony tanks, cloning, etc. Also, the body fluids according to other sources are not used exclusively for 'improving their genetic structure' but as sustenance or 'food' for the saurian grays, etc. Their claims to the contrary, as well as other allegations, should be studied in the light of their previous known TENDENCIES TO LIE - Branton). "Since our weapons were literally useless against the aliens, Majesty Twelve decided to continue friendly diplomatic relations UNTIL SUCH A TIME AS WE WERE ABLE TO DEVELOP A TECHNOLOGY WHICH WOULD ENABLE US TO CHALLENGE THEM ON A MILITARY BASES. Overtures would have to be made to the Soviet Union and other nations to join forces for the survival of humanity. In the meantime PLANS WERE DEVELOPED TO RESEARCH AND CONSTRUCT TWO WEAPONS SYSTEMS USING CONVENTIONAL AND NUCLEAR TECHNOLOGY, WHICH WOULD HOPEFULLY BRING US TO PARITY. "The results of the research were Projects JOSHUA and EXCALIBUR. JOSHUA was a weapon captured from the Germans which was capable of shattering 4-inch-thick armor plate at a range of two miles. It used aimed, low-frequency sound waves, and it was believed that this weapon would be effective against the alien craft and beam weapons. EXCALIBUR was a weapon carried by a missile not to rise above 30,000 feet above ground level (AGL), not to deviate from designated target more than 50 meters, able to... penetrate '1,000 METERS OF TUFA,

HARD-PACKED SOIL SUCH AS THAT FOUND IN NEW MEXICO,' carry a one-megaton warhead, and intended for use in destroying the aliens in their underground bases (Note: According to many sources several of the 'alien' underground bases contain humans - human-souled-hybrids, and human captives both living and in cold storage, who have been the victims of alien abductions from surface and in some cases subsurface or extrasurface communities. Obviously, EXCALIBUR should not be used against such installations, but the surface- to-subsurface routes should be sought out and an underground invasion force should be utilized to destroy the aliens yet spare any surviving humans and take the bases intact. To do otherwise may be in essence 'sacrificing' innocent lives needlessly to get an advantage over the aliens, in which case we would prove ourselves to be no better than the alien-grays/sauroids themselves! In connection with the JOSHUA anti-spacecraft weapon, extreme caution should of course be used to distinguish human-occupied spacecraft from those craft utilized by the saurians - Branton). "JOSHUA was developed successfully but never used, to my knowledge. EXCALIBUR was not pushed until recent years and now, we are told, THERE IS AN UNPRECEDENTED EFFORT TO DEVELOP THIS WEAPON. The public would be told that EXCALIBUR would be needed to take out Soviet underground command posts. We know that is not true because one rule of war is that you try not to destroy the leaders. They are needed to ensure peaceful transition of power and compliance of the populace to all negotiated or dictated terms. "The events at Fatima in the early part of the century were scrutinized. ON THE SUSPICION THAT IT WAS AN ALIEN MANIPULATION, AN INTELLIGENCE OPERATION WAS PUT INTO MOTION TO PENETRATE THE SECRECY SURROUNDING THE EVENT. THE UNITED STATES UTILIZED ITS VATICAN MOLES AND SOON OBTAINED THE ENTIRE VATICAN STUDY, WHICH INCLUDED THE PROPHECY... The prophecy demanded that Russia be consecrated to the 'Sacred Heart' (of the "Madonna" - Branton). It stated that a child would be born who would unite the world with a plan for world peace and a false religion. The people would discern that he was evil and was indeed the Anti-Christ. World War III would begin in the Middle East with an invasion of Israel of a United Arab nation using conventional weapons, which would culminate in a near holocaust. Most of the life on this planet would suffer horribly and die as a result. The return of Christ would occur shortly thereafter (Note: This "prophecy" actually REVERSES the sequence of events from the sequence in which they are given in Judeo-Christian prophecy. For instance the prophecies in Ezekiel, Daniel and Revelation do indicate that a period of time will occur when the following will take place within a short space: The Divine "rescue" of believers in and followers of "The Lamb" who will be taken to the "New Jerusalem" command now en route from the "Eternity Gate" in the Orion Nebula, and which is not to be confused with other negative, etc. beings who are in that same area monitoring the "Gate" for various reasons; also an invasion of Israel involving Arab and other allied armies resulting in the nuclear destruction of 5/6ths of the invading armies; the rebuilding of Solomon's Temple and the re-instituting of animal sacrifices; and the rise of a COUNTERFEIT "Messiah" who will "shortly after" the attempted invasion of Jerusalem most likely claim to be the returned Christ and who will reign for the following seven years as supreme "god" of the world, and at the end of which--i.e. the 7-year "tribulation" period--the TRUE Christ will arrive with his armies of angelic light beings and "regenerated believers" from the "New Jerusalem" command. The fact that the "aliens" REVERSED the sequence of events may indicate that a COUNTERFEIT "Antichrist" will rise before these events mentioned above and be labeled as such, and possibly when this "False Antichrist" is taken care of BEFORE the Jerusalem invasion the ACTUAL Antichrist who will rule from Rome shortly into the 7-year period AFTER the invasion will rise and not be suspected as much for what he/it is - Branton). "When the aliens were confronted with this finding," Cooper continues, "they confirmed that it was true. The aliens explained that they had created us through genetic manipulation in a laboratory. They stated that they had manipulated the human race through religion, Satanism, witchcraft, magic, and the occult (Note: Such "revelations" were also said to appear in the alleged "Yellow Book", which may in itself be a type of alien propaganda. Aside from outright deception the aliens--or saurian grays--apparently utilize HALF TRUTHS as well. By telling people certain obvious facts such as the fact that they were behind the Fatima manifestations and that they manipulate occult societies--apparently confessions made when they were "backed into a corner" with the facts--they apparently gain an element of human trust, through which they are able to convey other strategic, damning lies, such as the claim that they "created us." This lie alone could potentially destroy the desire within millions to resist these creatures, leading them to

succumb to the demands of the aliens with the idea that they cannot fight against their own "creators." Truth is useless unless it is believed and practiced IN FULL. As we read in Galatians 5:9 "A little leaven leaveneth the whole lump." Or, one "virulent" lie can corrupt a good deal of truth - Branton). "...The aliens showed a hologram, which they claim was the actual crucifixion of Christ. The Government filmed the hologram. We did not know whether to believe them." (Note: If humans can develop computer-generated "virtual reality" images and are on the verge of being able to record dream sequences on video, then certainly such a high-tech though malevolent race as the "grays" could create programmed holographic images to deceive and manipulate the human race, as part of their propaganda- control scenarios. There is even evidence, according to various abductees, that "they" can "retrieve" holographic memories from the human subconscious and monitor them; create "halo effects" or post-hypnotic dream-like sequence that seem real but are not; or potentially create their own "holographic" virtual reality sequences via combined technology and collective consciousness, and show the "recording" of this to U.S. government officials. Their depiction of Christ's crucifixion may be such a "programmed" hologram unless, of course, the serpent race was in fact monitoring the crucifixion in that ancient time via occult- technological means - Branton) In reference to the "Fatima" episode, the information related by Cooper to the effect that the "aliens" were behind the so-called appearances of the "Modonna," the so-called "Mother of God," or the "Queen of Heaven" who is supposedly the "Mediatix" of salvation (an idea which is mysteriously absent within Judeo- Christian scripture), seems to be confirmed by other researchers such as John A. Keel. Keel identified several connections between the "Fatima" (and other similar) manifestations and the UFO phenomena, particularly those involving physical-paraphysical aspects such as the "gray" encounters. In essence, the "visions" would have been some type of electromagnetic "hologram" and the miraculous healings would simply be super-advanced "medicine", perhaps utilizing certain types of electromagnetic rays. Entirely supernatural miracles do take place, as we read in the New Testament writings, but the reptilian conspiracy have often attempted to 'counterfeit' the works of Christ for their own purposes, much of which seems to involve attempts to manipulate human minds and emotions. Purposes which also seem to involve attempts to manipulate humans into surrendering themselves to the powers behind these counterfeit miracles, or surrendering the mythological "Mother Goddess" image which the conspiracy powers seem to utilize. Actually, the "Mother Goddess" image surrounding Fatima, etc., has nothing to do whatsoever with the Christian religion (which Catholicism "claims" to be). The "mother goddess" myth began originally with the ancient Babylonian Queen Semiramis, who was responsible for the re-establishing of witchcraft, idolatry, astrology and even human sacrifice in post-deluvian times. Some even suspect that Semiramis was even in league with the serpent race. She was certainly in contact with the "Infernals." From Babylon the "Mother Goddess" legend (Semiramis being the supposed "Mother Goddess") spread throughout the world. Isis, Venus, Ashtaroth, Aphrodite, the Modonna and other appellations are actually names which can be traced back to Semiramis! It is a historical fact that in pagan Rome a version of the "Mother Goddess" religion was in existence, and even before the "Catholic" church came to power the HILL "Vaticanus" was, as we've said in earlier writings, a center of activity for the "Mystery Babylon" religion (and a point of contact between pagan Roman priests and so-called underworld "gods"?). As for the "Virgin" Mary, true - she was a virgin at the time she conceived Christ, but the New Testament makes it clear that she later married and conceived other children naturally. The idea that she was a virgin throughout her life is fallacious. True, she was "honored" above all women in that she gave birth to the Messiah, but she was not sinless and Jesus made this perfectly clear along with the fact that, although she was the "Mother" of his physical body, she was NOT the Mother of his Spirit as the tragic play on words "Mother of God" has led many to believe. Christ did not claim to be half God and half Man, but 100% God and 100% Man. He was and is unique in all eternity in that He is physically entirely human but spiritually entirely God Almighty. This is what he claimed to be, and since no other "spiritual" leader has succeeded in rising themselves from the grave as reams of evidence claim that Christ did, perhaps we should listen to what this man from Galilee was saying. Apparently the serpent race took advantage of this confusion and, through psychological manipulation, attempted to destroy in the minds of humanity the supreme position of Christ by claiming that he was a ferocious dictator who could only be approached through petitioning the "compassionate and understanding" and supposedly Divine "Mediatix" (or "Mother

Goddess/Mother of God") that they tried to make Mary out to be. Does going to a cross willfully and taking upon oneself the sins of humanity make One an angry and unsympathetic God? The Holy Bible says there is no other "Mediator" between Almighty God and fallen humanity, and this includes "Mary". So one can see the enormous hypocrisy of the serpent race propagating the idea that "their" woman of Fatima is the mediator of salvation, much less their claim that they created Humanity AND Christ through bio-genetic manipulation. Was the "Roman" church one of the religions which the grays have been "manipulating" for centuries? In his book "COSMIC TRIGGER: THE FINAL SECRET OF THE ILLUMINATI" (chapter: "The Sirius Connection"), Robert A. Wilson states the following: "...Prof. Jacques Vallee, who has analyzed all such Contact stories that have occurred since 1890 with a computer to find statistical patterns, informs us that... the majority of child Contactees...report female extraterrestrials. The majority of adults report males, in two standard types--small green men (gray-greens? - Branton) or giant blue men (moon-eyes? - Branton). Dr. Vallee has found 44 parallels (similarities of image, word and detail) between the average experience of child Contactees and the miracles attributed to the Blessed Virgin Mary in Catholic countries. 'The UFO and BVM,' he has said, only half jokingly, 'seem to be the same phenomenon.' The Lady most often appears to children, whether she comes in a 'space ship' or 'from Heaven'; She is accompanied by flashing white light, usually; and at Her best, She is capable of suspending the laws of physics in clear view (or telepathically shared hallucination) of huge crowds." Jacques Vallee himself, in his book "ANATOMY OF A PHENOMENA", states: "...We will find extraordinary descriptions, including vertical cigars, landings, kidnappings and even a frightful report of a being eight feet tall who is said to have landed on January 22, 1922! More seriously, the description made at Fatima, Portugal, OF A SILVERY DISK WHICH FLEW THROUGH THE SKY, WAS SEEN BY SEVENTY THOUSAND WITNESSES AND WAS PHOTOGRAPHED AS IT MANEUVERED, deserves a place in our resume of the 'flying saucer' legend..." In this same book, Vallee states: "The crowd that stood in a field in Fatima, a small village in the district of Leiria, some sixty-two miles north of Lisbon, on October 13, 1917, was waiting there for a miracle, because three children had been assured such an event would take place after a number of meetings with an 'entity' that came from the sky in a globe of light. The witnesses were three shepherds: Lucia, aged ten, and her cousins Francisco Mario and Jacinto Marto, aged nine and seven. Today, Fatima is one of the most celebrated places of pilgrimage in the entire world. "...According to the very words of the Reverend General Vicar of Leiria, who was one of the witnesses, the lady came in an 'aeroplane of light,' an 'immense globe, flying westwards, at moderate speed. It irradiated a very bright light.' Some other witnesses saw a white being coming out of the globe, which several minutes later took off, disappearing in the direction of the sun. "The last episode was the miracle itself. It was seen by seventy thousand persons, among whom were pious individuals and atheists, clergymen and reporters from a socialist newspaper. As promised, it happened on October 13 at noon. Among the crowd was Professor Almeida Garrett, of Coimbra University, a scientist, who described the phenomena in the following terms: 'It was raining hard, and the rain trickled down everyone's clothes. Suddenly, the sun shone through the dense cloud which covered it: everybody looked in its direction. IT LOOKED LIKE A DISC, OF A VERY DEFINITE CONTOUR. It was not dazzling. I don't think that it could be compared to a dull silver disk, as someone said later in Fatima. No. It rather possessed a clear, changing brightness, which one could compare to a pearl. It looked like a polished wheel. This is not poetry. My eyes have seen it. This clear-shaped disk suddenly began turning. It rotated with increasing speed. Suddenly, the crowd began crying with anguish. The sun (disk?), revolving all the time, began falling toward the earth, reddish and bloody, threatening to crush everyone under its fiery weight..." Researcher John A. Keel, in his book "UFOS: OPERATION TROJAN HORSE", pp. 260-261 & 264-268, gives some further details on this aspect, suggesting that the event may have been a combination of "Men In Black" and saurian gray "little men" attempting to manipulate people's religious fervor for their own purposes: "Here we have an event of major importance with 70,000 witnesses, many of them priests, scientists, and journalists. It came at a time when Europe was shuddering with the violence of the First World War and religious faith was being strained by the insanity of sudden death. It would become one of the most thoroughly investigated UFO-type incidents of the period. Innumerable books were written about it, yet none of these books contained photos of the actual object. There were plenty of pictures of the crowds, many of whom were pointing cameras skyward. But what happened to all the pictures they must have taken? What happened to all the movie

footage? I have tried to locate some of these photographs without success. I can only assume that they were collected by somebody and locked away in some secret archive. Since there was no U.S. Air Force and no CIA to blame this on, who did confiscate those pictures? "In the initial reports of the phenomena, all the witnesses agreed that the object was white AND SEEMINGLY METALLIC, and that it changed color as the speed of rotation increased. Later, myth and mysticism replaced fact. The DISK became 'the sun,' even though observatories around the world assured the press that the sun remained in its usual place during the 'miracle'. As the years passed, the miracle of 'the sun' were gradually played down, and emphasis was shifted to the saintliness of the three children. The silvery angel hair is now described as 'rose petals' in most current literature. "...Fatima was a modern event, yet it is already clouded with the distortions of 'belief'. The Photographs of the object had 'disappeared.' The key prophecy has been suppressed. Lucia shut herself away from the world. As the years passed, the object was turned into a 'dancing sun,' the angel hair became 'rose petals,' and the entire phenomena was removed from the field of science and entrusted to the religionists..." "There have been many modern miracles of the Fatima type, but they rarely gain much attention outside of religious circles. The flying saucers get much more publicity than the miracles. "Between the years 1937 and 1945, an entity who identified herself as the Queen of the Universe appeared more than 100 times to four young girls in the tiny hamlet of Heede, Germany. The girls, aged twelve through fourteen, were Anna Schulte, Greta and Maria Ganseforth, and Susan Bruns. These visions began in November, 1937 and continued throughout the war, with the Lady urging the world to 'pray, pray much, especially for the conversion of sinners.' Hitler was probably none too happy about all of this, especially since he openly considered himself to be Antichrist. "(There are all kinds of stories and rumors that Hitler was a trance medium himself and was in contact with evil entities who advised him and directed many of his genocidal policies.) "Lesser miracles have included weeping statues and pictures which seem to fit into the poltergeist category. "...On Sunday, June 18, 1961, four young girls were playing marbles outside of the little village of Garabandal, Spain, when they suddenly saw an 'angel.' The girls, Mary Cruz Gonzales, eleven, Conchita Gonzales, twelve, Jacinta Gonzales, twelve, and Mary Loly Mazon, twelve (none of the Gonzales girls were directly related), said that he appeared to be about nine years old, was dressed in a long, seamless blue robe, had a small face with BLACK EYES, and 'fine hands and short fingernails.' For some reason, he gave the impression of being very strong. This figure was surrounded by a dazzling glow and faded into thin air without saying a word..." "Soon after these initial experiences, the girls began to go into trances (termed a state of ecstasy by religionists) during which they would see the Lady. Sometimes these trances would last for hours, and the girls would remain fixed in an awkward kneeling position and their heads thrown back and their eyes staring at the vision, totally oblivious to the hundreds of people swarming around them. "The Lady was accompanied by two angels on this occasion. The 'angels' were dressed alike, 'as if they were twins.' The Lady had long, thin hands, a long angular face 'with a fine nose.' and lips which were 'a bit thin.' She seemed to be 'rather tall' (Note: Elsewhere in his book Keel states that many of the "Men In Black" or "People" in black reported in other incidents were beings of the above description - Branton). Her hair was a deep nut brown, parted in the center. This is, of course, an almost classic description of the 'long finger' UFO entities described by many contactees. Even more startling, on the Lady's right the girls could see 'A SQUARE OF RED FIRE FRAMING A TRIANGLE WITH AN EYE AND SOME WRITING. THE LETTER WAS IN AN OLD ORIENTAL SCRIPT!" (Note: this also seems to correspond with the ancient "Eye of Horus" of Egypt, which according to Illuminists represented Sirius and was a major emblem within the Babylonian Mystery Religion. There have been alleged photographs of obelisks on the Moon of the exact shape and description as those found in St. Peter's Square in Rome, in Egypt, and originally in Babylon. These four-sided, pyramidal-capped obelisks traditionally were the "alters" around which the ancient worshippers of Baal practiced their occult arts and were a combination of phallic and Sun symbols. Could such obelisks be a connecting factor between the ancient Babylonian-Egyptian "Mystery" society and extraterrestrial societies of a similar nature, such as perhaps the one alleged to exist in the Sirius system? - Branton). "The angels in all these cases sound suspiciously like our celebrated 'little men' (grays? - Branton). "...The many messages conveyed by the Lady have conformed precisely to Catholic dogma, using phrases and references which are significant to trained theologians but would be meaningless to children. The message of October 18, 1961, as dictated by the children, read: 'We must

make many sacrifices, do much penance. We must visit the Blessed Sacrament frequently... unless we do this, a punishment will befall us.' "...On Friday, June 18, 1965, Conchita entered a trance and was purportedly given the following statements by the Lady: "'As my message of the eighteenth of October has not been complied with, and as it has not been made known to the world, I am telling you that this is the last one. Previously, the cup was filling; now it is brimming over... You are now given the last warnings.' (Take note of the remarkable difference between the humble, patient and longsuffering Christ of the New Testament, and this boasting, impatient and wrathful "Whore" of Babylon that has appeared to so many children the world over. This is certainly not like the "Mary" of the New Testament and, in fact, it is not! - Branton). "There is a wealth of evidence and testimony which leaves little doubt that these children of Garabandal were being possessed by some outside influence and were undergoing a supernormal experience... "THE NATION OF THE THIRD EYE - There is no reason to think that the four children of Garabandal," Keel continues, "had ever seen, or even knew about, the eye symbol on the Great Seal of the United States (i.e. the seal of the Illuminati - Branton). Nor is it remotely possible that the children, or any of the elders of Garabandal, could have known of the importance that this symbol plays in the silent contactee situation. In fact, very few ufologists are aware of it. "THOSE MYSTERIOUS 'MEN IN BLACK' WHO TRAVEL AROUND THE WORLD IN UNLICENSED CADILLACS HAVE REPORTEDLY BEEN SEEN WEARING LAPEL PINS BEARING THE SYMBOL. THEY HAVE ALSO IDENTIFIED THEMSELVES DIRECTLY AS BEING FROM 'THE NATION OF THE THIRD EYE.' SO WE CALL THE SYMBOL THE THIRD EYE. It would be interesting to find out why some cultures regarded it as evil, while others used it to symbolize Deity. "Why did the Third Eye appear beside the vision of Garabandal? Was it a symbol of identification? Or was it a warning? "...Eight young girls on the island of Cabra in the Philippines began to suffer visions in the early part of the year (March, 1968), and the feminine voice of 'the Virgin' promised a miracle. During the last week of March about 3,000 persons poured onto the island and waited. Some, including a university professor, a prominent obstetrician, and an army major, reported seeing A CIRCULAR OBJECT over the island. It whirled and changed through all the colors of the spectrum, they said. "Among the many correlations, you will note that the month of March and April have often played an important part in these events, just as March and April have always produced many of our principal UFO sightings. These religious manifestations are clearly a variation on the UFO manifestations (or vice versa). The same methods of communication are being employed in both phenomena, and the UFO entities bear a marked resemblance to the religious entities..." William Cooper continues with his report by stating: "...A symposium was held in 1957 which was attended by some of the great scientific minds then living. They reached the conclusion that by, or shortly after, the year 2000 the planet WOULD self-destruct due to increased population and man's exploitation of the environment WITHOUT ANY HELP FROM GOD OR THE ALIENS. "By secret Executive order of President Eisenhower, the JASON Scholars were ordered to study this scenario and make recommendations from their findings. The JASON Society CONFIRMED the findings of the scientists and made three recommendations called ALTERNATIVES 1, 2, AND 3. "Alternative 1 was to use nuclear devices to blast holes in the stratosphere from which the heat and pollution could escape into space. They would then change the human cultures from that of exploitation into cultures of environmental protection. Of the three this was decided to be the least likely to succeed due to the inherent nature of man and the additional damage the nuclear explosions would themselves create. THE EXISTENCE OF A HOLE IN THE OZONE LAYER MAY INDICATE THAT ALTERNATIVE 1 MIGHT HAVE BEEN ATTEMPTED. THIS IS, HOWEVER, ONLY CONJECTURE. "ALTERNATIVE 2 WAS TO BUILD A VAST NETWORK OF UNDERGROUND CITIES AND TUNNELS IN WHICH A SELECT REPRESENTATION OF ALL CULTURES AND OCCUPATIONS WOULD SURVIVE AND CARRY ON THE HUMAN RACE. THE REST OF HUMANITY WOULD BE LEFT TO FEND FOR THEMSELVES ON THE SURFACE OF THE PLANET. We know that these facilities have been built and are ready and waiting for the chosen few to be notified. "Alternative 3 was to exploit the alien and conventional technology in order for a select few to leave the earth and establish colonies in outer space. I am not able to either confirm or deny the existence of 'batch consignments' of human slaves, which would be used for the manual labor as a part of the plan. The Moon, code-named ADAM, was the object of primary interest, followed by the planet Mars, code-named EVE. I am now in possession of official NASA photographs of one of the moon bases. I believe that the Mars colony is also a reality (Note: There are some who suggest that "global warming" may not actually be taking place as believed, and that

this "scare" is based largely on computerized models or simulations which have not always coincided with actual temperature variations. Is it possible that the earth is attempting to "heal" itself? Could it be that to some extent "global warming" is more-or-less an "excuse" that is being used to justify huge expenditures for subterranean and extraterrestrial "bases" for secret government use such as in the "Alternative" scenarios? This is of course, even if true, no reason to destroy this planet, as pollution of the air, water and earth IS something which could lead to an eventual devastation of this Earth. - Branton). "As a delaying action, ALL THREE ALTERNATIVES included BIRTH CONTROL, STERILIZATION, AND THE INTRODUCTION OF DEADLY MICROBES TO CONTROL OR SLOW THE GROWTH OF EARTH'S POPULATION. AIDS is only ONE result of these plans. It was decided BY THE ELITE that since the population must be reduced and controlled, it would be in the best interest of the human race to rid ourselves of undesirable elements of our society. Specific targeted populations included BLACKS, HISPANICS, and HOMOSEXUALS." (Note: It appears that when they made this decision the elite were on the verge of possessing the technology to solve the overpopulation, food and energy problems - even to the point of being able to transport excess populations to other planetary bodies if necessary. Apparently they opted for mass genocide which they believed would keep the population to a manageable minimum, not wishing to give up the political and economic control which they possessed and which would to a large degree be lost if they openly gave this super-technology freely to the masses. Pro-abortion activist-leader and 'Planned Parenthood' founder Margaret Sanger betrays her own devotion to the Globalist genocidal policies and insensitivity to women's rights, especially non-Aryan women's rights--not to mention the constitutional rights to 'life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness' on the part of multi-millions of children--in the following words from her first book 'PIVOT OF CIVILIZATION'. In reference to free maternity care for the poor she states: "Instead of decreasing and aiming to eliminate the stocks that are most detrimental to the future of the race and the world it tends to render them to a menacing degree dominant." And in reference to her 'Negro Project' of the late 1930's, which aimed at recruiting black ministers, physicians and political leaders for birth control and sterilization in the black community, Sanger wrote: "...We do not want word to go out that we want to exterminate the Negro population, and the minister is the man who can straighten out that idea if it ever occurs to any of their more rebellious members." - Branton). Cooper continues: "The joint U.S. and Soviet leadership dismissed Alternative 1 BUT ORDERED WORK TO BEGIN ON ALTERNATIVES 2 AND 3 VIRTUALLY AT THE SAME TIME. "In 1959 the Rand Corporation hosted a Deep Underground Construction Symposium. In the symposium report, machines are pictured and described WHICH COULD BORE A TUNNEL 45 FEET IN DIAMETER AT THE RATE OF 5 FEET PER HOUR IN 1959. IT ALSO DISPLAYS PICTURES OF HUGE TUNNELS AND UNDERGROUND VAULTS CONTAINING WHAT APPEAR TO BE COMPLEX FACILITIES AND POSSIBLY EVEN CITIES. IT APPEARS THAT THE PREVIOUS FIVE YEARS OF ALL-OUT UNDERGROUND CONSTRUCTION HAD MADE SIGNIFICANT PROGRESS BY THAT TIME. "The ruling powers decided that one means of funding the alien-connected and other 'black' projects was to corner the illegal drug market. THE ENGLISH AND THE FRENCH HAD ESTABLISHED A HISTORICAL PRECEDENT WHEN THEY EXPLOITED THE OPIUM TRADE IN THE FAR EAST AND USED IT TO FILL THEIR COFFERS AND GAIN A SOLID FOOTHOLD IN CHINA AND VIETNAM, RESPECTIVELY. "A young ambitious member of the Council on Foreign Relations was approached. His name was George Bush, who at the time was the president and CEO of THE OFFSHORE DIVISION OF ZAPATA OIL, BASED IN TEXAS. Zapata Oil was experimenting with the new technology of offshore drilling. It was correctly thought that the drugs could be shipped from South America to the offshore platforms by fishing boat, to be taken from there to shore by the normal transportation used for supplies and personnel. By this method no customs or law enforcement agency would subject the cargo to search. "George Bush agreed to help, and organized the operation IN CONJUNCTION WITH THE CIA. The plan worked better than anyone had dreamed. It has since expanded worldwide. There are now many other methods of bringing illegal drugs into the country. IT MUST ALWAYS BE REMEMBERED THAT GEORGE BUSH BEGAN THE SALE OF DRUGS TO OUR CHILDREN. The CIA now controls most of the world's illegal drug markets. "The official space program was boosted by President Kennedy in his inaugural address when he mandated that the United States put a man on the Moon before the end of the decade. Although innocent in its conception, this mandate enabled those in charge to funnel vast amounts of money into black projects AND CONCEAL THE REAL SPACE PROGRAM FROM THE AMERICAN PEOPLE. A similar program in the Soviet Union served the same purpose. IN FACT, A JOINT ALIEN,

UNITED STATES, AND SOVIET UNION BASE EXISTED ON THE MOON AT THE VERY MOMENT KENNEDY SPOKE THE WORDS. "On May 22, 1962, a space probe landed on Mars and confirmed the existence of AN ENVIRONMENT WHICH COULD SUPPORT LIFE (Note: Some may recall many years later when the first PUBLICIZED probe landed on the surface of Mars and began sending back pictures of a reddish-brown planet with a light blue sky. Immediately after this we were told "oops," the blue sky was just a mistake in the programming of the camera, which began sending the "photos" back to earth in the wrong color. "Fortunately" the problem was "solved" and subsequent photographs appeared in which the sky was reddish-pink. - Branton). Not long afterward the construction of a colony on the planet Mars began in earnest. Today I believe a colony exists on Mars populated by specially selected people from different cultures and occupations taken from all over the Earth. A PUBLIC CHARADE of antagonism between the Soviet Union and the United States has been maintained over all these years IN ORDER TO FUND PROJECTS IN THE NAME OF NATIONAL DEFENSE WHEN IN FACT WE ARE THE CLOSEST ALLIES. (Note: M.J. of El Paso, TX sent a letter to 'World Watchers International'--Fall 1989 issue, p. 18-- concerning a woman he'd talked to who worked at JPL in Pasadena, CA., in 1962, as a classified 'photo interpreter'. Her husband also worked there designing domed structures capable of resisting 'gale-velocity winds' for 'colonies on the Moon, and then Mars!' Her husband was sent on a SUPER SECRET mission. Then one day she received word that her husband had died and no further details, then her 'Q' clearance was pulled. When asked of his fate she said with dead seriousness: "I think he was drafted to Mars!" - Branton). "At some point President Kennedy discovered portions of the truth concerning the drugs and aliens. He issued an ultimatum in 1963 to Majesty Twelve. President Kennedy assured them that if they did not clean up the drug problem, he would. HE INFORMED MAJORITY TWELVE THAT HE INTENDED TO REVEAL THE PRESENCE OF (THE) ALIENS TO THE AMERICAN PEOPLE WITHIN THE FOLLOWING YEAR, AND ORDERED A PLAN DEVELOPED TO IMPLEMENT HIS DECISION (Note: We can consider these Files and other present efforts to inform the public of the alien problem as being nothing less than a Patriotic duty to fulfill the decree as set out by this former American President - Branton). "President Kennedy's decision struck fear into the hearts of those in charge. His assassination was ordered by the Policy Committee and the order was carried out by agents in Dallas. President John F. Kennedy was murdered by the Secret Service agent who drove his car in the motorcade and the act is plainly visible in the Zapruder film. WATCH THE DRIVER AND NOT KENNEDY WHEN YOU VIEW THE FILM." Note: On April 2, 1992, Geraldo Rivera in his television News magazine "NOW IT CAN BE TOLD", interviewed a Dr. Charles Crenshaw, one of the original doctors who worked on the body of President John F. Kennedy shortly after the assassination. Crenshaw claimed that he saw Kennedy's head wound and stated that Oswald could not have killed Kennedy as he was behind the President, whereas the fatal bullet wound came from the FRONT. Crenshaw claimed that the bullet entered from the front and exited from the rear of his skull, leaving a large gaping wound 9-10 centimeters across. Although Texas law required an immediate autopsy in Dallas, the site of the crime, Crenshaw insisted that a swarm of Secret Service agents entered the hospital and demanded that the autopsy be performed out of state. Dr, Crenshaw stated on "NOW IT CAN BE TOLD" that several people he knew who had witnessed the President's wounds had died shortly afterwards under strange circumstances. He believed that the "official" photos taken at Bathesda Naval hospital showing no rear exit wound were tampered with and that the whole affair was covered up. If this is true then the two men behind the "grassy knoll" would have been a backup team and Oswald, who had carefully planted "Communist" ties, would be the "patsy" or "fall guy". In the movie "JFK" and elsewhere we hear of testimony that the police officer who Oswald killed shortly after Kennedy's death was actually "in" on the conspiracy, and it was his job to knock-off Oswald and claim it was self defense. The only problem was that Oswald got to him first. This "triangulation" type of assassination which may have involved the secret serviceman Greer, the "patsy" Oswald and the CIA-Mafia "grassy knoll hitmen", is not uncommon among experienced assassins. It is possible however that the three different "hit" groups or assassin(s), supposing this scenario is correct, knew nothing of the other two, but were only following their orders. Oswald, Greer, and the CIA-Mafia squad might have been convinced then that 'they' were the one's who killed Kennedy. Numerous sources have reported on the CIA-Mafia connection, including Bruce Roberts who several years ago wrote up a very detailed scenario concerning--especially--the CIA-Mafia connection, based on "sources" within the Intelligence community which he claimed to have spoken with. As a result of this

there emerged the so-called "Gemstone Files" which have floated through the Intelligence grapevine via photoreproduction, but have never been fully "published" to our knowledge. Another source alleged that the "secret service" of every nation is tied-in with the highest levels of Scottish Rite Freemasonry, or the "Illuminati", which might be something to think about when we realize that secret service agent William Greer may have been involved. As the reader may recall, MJ-12 according to Cooper was largely controlled by the Council on Foreign Relations, which in turn is controlled by the Illuminati. Also, the JASON Group stems from the western "branch" of the Order of the Illuminati which goes by the name of "Skull & Bones". Realizing this, William Cooper's allegations may not be just so much "hot air" after all. If the CIA-MIB-Alien conglomeration played some part in Kennedy's assassination, then what kind of evidence is there to support the idea? From the following quote it seems as if the aliens themselves might have played a role in the tragedy, however the question to ask would be what 'percentage' of influence did they have in it all? In his book 'THE MOTHMAN PROPHECIES', p. 93 (Signet 1975 paperback edition), John A. Keel states in regards to UFO witnesses: "...Sometimes after watching an object their telephones will suddenly ring... and there will be no one on the line. Or their doorbells will ring by themselves. Obviously these things are manifestations of the electro-magnetic (EM) spectrum..." And on pp. 86-87 of the same book: "Eventually I learned that the CIA had a habit of enlisting very young people between the ages of seventeen and twenty-five, frequently involving them in bizarre scenarios. Considerable evidence exists indicating that Lee Harvey Oswald was a CIA pawn early on. Today the CIA has an annual budget in excess of \$11 billion, and it doesn't have to account to the president or Congress. A large part of this budget is probably wasted on bureaucratic nonsense, and another large part is spent on what can only be termed malicious mischief. Technically, the CIA has no legal authority or responsibilities within the continental United States, but if you open a phone book for any moderate-sized U.S. city you will find a local CIA office listed. They also maintain thousands of 'fronts', offices disguised as legitimate businesses, throughout the country. During the recent Watergate debacle investigating reporters documented the fact that some of the participants were not only longtime CIA agents, but also that these same men had been involved in the abortive Bay of Pigs invasion of Cuba in 1961, and some had been present in Dealey Plaza in Dallas on the day President Kennedy was assassinated. It is noteworthy that reporters, editors, and citizens engaged in the investigation of President Kennedy's death suffered harassment and telephone problems identical to those experienced by UFO researchers..." And then, in Keel's book 'OUR HAUNTED PLANET' (1968., Fawcett., Greenwich, Conn.) pp. 113-114, we read: "Another group of CIA-baiting researchers is now over-lapping into ufology. They are the comparatively small teams of amateur sleuths dedicated to investigating the assassination of President Kennedy. Here the black Cadillacs and the slight, dark men in black suits are viewed as Cubans and CIA agents. Paranoia runs high because now over fifty witnesses--as of 1968--, reporters, and assassination investigators have met with sudden death, under the most suspicious circumstances. The full story of Kennedy's murder in Dallas in 1963 is filled with incredible details, many of them similar to things found in the most mysterious of the UFO incidents. Photos and physical evidence have vanished or been tampered with just as in so many UFO cases. A wide assortment of mystery men have been involved, including DOPPELGANGERS of the late Lee Harvey Oswald - see Richard Popkin's 'THE SECOND OSWALD'. This other Oswald even turned up at a public rifle range before the assassination, making a nuisance of himself (so the witnesses would be sure to remember him?) he FIRED AN UNUSUAL GUN WHICH SPAT OUT BALLS OF FIRE AT THE TARGET. He also visited an automobile showroom and went for a demonstration ride in a new car. The real Oswald could not drive. His whereabouts at the time of these incidents are known... and he was nowhere near the rifle range and auto agency. The huge WARREN REPORT contains numerous pieces of sworn testimony describing MIB-type men in the vicinity of Dealey Plaza and the School Book Depository building immediately before and after the assassination. Long-haired men were seen. This may not sound extraordinary, but remember that long hair was most unusual in 1963. The Beatles did not begin to make an impression until 1964, and the long-hair fad did not get underway until 1965-66..." Now returning to William Cooper's exposition: "All of the witnesses who were close enough to the car to see William Greer shoot Kennedy were themselves all murdered within two years of the event. The Warren Commission was a farce, and COUNCIL ON FOREIGN RELATIONS MEMBERS MADE UP THE MAJORITY OF ITS PANEL. They succeeded in snowing the American people. "Many other patriots who

attempted to reveal the alien secret also have been murdered throughout the intervening years. At the present time over 200 material witnesses or people actually involved with the assassination are dead. The odds against this happening are so high that no one has been able to calculate them. The odds against the first 18 to die within two years of the assassination were calculated as ONE HUNDRED THOUSAND TRILLION TO ONE. You can order a copy of the film by sending \$30 plus \$3 postage & handling to The William Cooper Foundation., 19744 Beach Blvd., Suite 301., Huntington Beach, California 92648 (Available also from this address are several other of William Cooper's writings - Branton). "In December 1988 I had a phone conversation during which I told John Lear what I had seen in the Navy concerning the Kennedy assassination. I told him that I had been looking for a film that showed Greer shoot JFK for 16 years but had not found one. I was shocked and very pleasantly surprised when John asked me, 'Would you like to see it?' I, of course, replied in the affirmative and John invited Annie and me to his home in Las Vegas. We spent four days with John. He not only showed me the film but gave me a video copy. I showed the video whenever I spoke to a group of people. The film is titled DALLAS REVISITED. John told me that he obtained it from a CIA acquaintance whom he was not at liberty to name. I later found out the originator of that version of the Zapruder film was Lars Hansson. John Lear was showing the film at every meeting that he conducted. "Shortly after Lear gave me a copy of the film, Lars Hansson called and asked if he could drop by to meet with me at my home in Fullerton, California. I told him he could and asked him to bring a better copy of the film if he had one. Lars said that he would. He stated that he would also bring a film on a man named Bo Gritz, of whom I had never heard (Note: Bo Gritz has produced video documentaries of his personal investigations into the 'Golden Triangle' of southeast Asia in his attempts to locate missing P.O.W.'s from Vietnam, many of whom according to his "sources" are still being held there. According to Gritz, 'they' had on many occasions almost succeeded in releasing some of these prisoners, but at the last minute certain "powers" sabotaged the rescues. He later learned that the White House was attempting to ignore the whole situation and in spite of the evidence try to convince the nation that such prisoners do not exist. One reason for their bizarre efforts to sabotage such rescues may be that, according to one Golden Triangle drug lord that Gritz spoke with, the secret govt. DOES NOT WANT THESE PRISONERS TO COME HOME BECAUSE OF THEIR KNOWLEDGE OF CIA-GOLDEN TRIANGLE DRUG OPERATIONS! One very powerful Drug Lord whom Bo Gritz spoke with offered to help the Government in any way they could in respect to the POW problem. The 'U.S.' Government rejected his overtures! It is uncertain whether 'this' was the tape that Lars Hansson showed Cooper, as Mr. Gritz has apparently produced several tapes and documentaries. One source has informed us that some of the men who made the trip to southeast Asia with Gritz to interview the Drug Lord--the one who told them of the CIA connections--later died under mysterious circumstances. The person who related this felt that the reason the secret government was afraid to touch Bo Gritz himself was because of the fact that he was one of the most decorated war heroes in the Vietnam War. His death might have caused too many waves. We have been unable to confirm this report concerning Bo Gritz' associates however - Branton). "Mr. Hansson informed me that he had made the video for Bo Gritz and John Lear and that both were using it in their lectures. I found out much later that Bo Gritz was selling the tape for \$10 per copy. "Lars came to the house, brought the film on videotape and we spoke for about an hour. His main purpose was to tell me that he wanted me to expose people to the film but did not want me to connect him to the film in any manner. I agreed not to divulge the source and I kept my word. I began to use the tape in my lectures. When I found out that Bo Gritz was making it available, I bowed to the public pressure and also made it available. "Some time later I read an L.A.-based newsletter (forgot the name) in which Lars Hansson stated that he did not know that I had the film and did not know that I was showing it at lectures. Hansson stated in the newsletter that he was at my Hollywood High lecture on November 5, 1989, and that he tried to protest my use of it during the question-and-answer period but that he never had a chance to be recognized. We videotaped the event, and at the end I asked anyone with questions or comments to walk to a microphone that we had placed in the aisle. I have examined every inch of that videotape and Lars Hansson never got up from his seat, nor did he ever raise his hand, nor did he attempt in any way to be recognized. "Lars later called me again and asked me not to use his voice on the tape, his voice where he says with no hesitation or qualification whatsoever, as he narrates the videotape, 'The driver of the car turns with his left arm over his right shoulder with a pistol and fires. You see the .45

automatic, .45-caliber nickel-plated automatic weapon in his left hand. He's firing over his right shoulder; you see it in relief. You see his head pointing backwards towards the President. In this enhanced close-up you see the impact of the bullet upon the president. The force of the shot drives him violently backward against the back of the seat. You see Mrs. Kennedy react in horror.' Then later in the film Lars Hansson makes the statement: 'You can clearly see his (the driver's) head turning and his arm, and the weapon extending into view over his right shoulder.' I agreed not to use his voice. In subsequent lectures I showed the tape with no audio. As it turned out, people were able to see it better with no narration. "It is important that you understand the above, because in the late summer of 1990, after I had been showing the film for over a year and a half, Lars Hansson began to show up on radio proclaiming that Greer, the driver, did not shoot the President (was he threatened by his superiors? - Branton). Lars Hansson showed up at my fall 1990 Beverly Hills High School lecture and disrupted the lecture, yelling out taunts and otherwise making an ass out of himself. When the lecture ended he accosted people in the lobby and, along with David Lifton, attempted to convince members of the audience that they didn't really see Greer shoot Kennedy. To their credit most of the audience told Hansson and Lifton to stick it where the sun don't shine. Once people see it with their own eyes they can no longer be fooled. Hansson, Lifton, Grodin, and the other agents of the Secret Government are running out of time. Americans are catching on to the scam. I shudder to think what will happen to these people when Americans finally get angry. Do not forget that Lear informed me that his source for the film was a CIA agent who later turned out to be Lars Hansson. "Hansson later claimed that I violated his copyright. He had no copyright. Hansson himself had violated someone's copyright by making the film and giving it to me, Lear, and Gritz. I didn't and still don't give a damn about copyright on THIS particular film. If I did, no one would ever know who really killed our President... "Robert Grodin then entered the picture. He publicly challenged me to appear and debate him. He claimed that he had a copy of the Zapruder film showing that Greer never took his hands off the wheel of the car. Grodin is an active secret government agent whose job is to CONFUSE the public and perpetuate the coverup. "I called Bob Grodin and accepted his challenge. I invited him to appear with me at Beverly Hills High School and show his film. I would show my film. The audience would decide. He refused. He refused because he knows what I know, that the audience would boo him out of town. Grodin knows that Greer shot Kennedy because he is part of the cover-up. "Bob Grodin is the same Bob Grodin who claims to be the world's foremost independent photo-interpretation expert. Bob Grodin has NO photographic education whatsoever. He has never worked with photography. Bob Grodin has never been a photographic interpreter in his life. He has been lying to the public about his credentials for all these years and no one even checked; not even Congress checked his credentials when they hired him. Do you really think that was an accident? I HAVE A DEGREE IN PHOTOGRAPHY. "Bob Grodin is the same Bob Grodin who was hired by the House Select Committee on Assassinations in 1976. He is the same Bob Grodin who BLATANTLY LIED to the committee and told them that the driver, William Greer, never took his hands off the wheel. His job is to write books and confuse you. His job is to maintain the position that the government lied and that there was a conspiracy (Note: Shortly after the release of the movie "J.F.K.", Grodin appeared on the Geraldo Rivera show, admitting that there was a conspiracy, but greatly GENERALIZING as to who was really responsible. Grodin even 'claimed' that his own life had been threatened several times for revealing his version of the conspiracy. Was this merely so much mis-information to confuse the public and divert their attention from the Secret Service "S.S." and Greer as Cooper claims? - Branton). "His (i.e. Grodin's) job is to prevent you from knowing the truth about WHO DID kill the President. You cannot welcome the New World Order if you have faith in the government. You WILL have faith in your government if you learned that Greer killed Kennedy ON ORDERS OF THE ILLUMINATI AND THAT IT HAD NOTHING TO DO WITH THE LEGAL, CONSTITUTIONAL GOVERNMENT. DID YOU KNOW THAT THE MAN WHO WAS IN CHARGE OF THE SECRET SERVICE AT THE TIME OF THE ASSASSINATION BECAME THE MAN IN CHARGE OF SECURITY FOR THE ROCKEFELLER FAMILY UPON HIS RETIREMENT? Well, now you know. You should also know that BOB GRODIN IS A FRIEND OF LESLIE WATKINS, AND IT IS BOB GRODIN'S NAME THAT WATKINS USES AS THE ALIAS OF THE ASTRONAUT CITED IN 'ALTERNATIVE 003'. Did you know that when Ricky White made appearances on talk radio across the country to say that his father killed Kennedy, that Bob Grodin accompanied him? Did you know that every time a caller asked Ricky White a question, GRODIN ANSWERED FOR HIM? Do you really believe that

is a coincidence? Ricky White's father did not kill Kennedy. "For years I have been telling people and audiences about THE DISCREPANCIES BETWEEN THE DOCTOR'S REPORTS IN DALLAS AND THE AUTOPSY REPORT MADE AT BATHESDA NAVAL HOSPITAL. I HAVE REVEALED THAT THE WOUNDS WERE TAMPERED WITH AND CHANGED. I have been telling the world that the body was removed from its casket aboard the plane and was taken out the galley door and onto a marine helicopter, and that the body arrived at Bethesda Naval Hospital a full 30 minutes before the empty official casket. I have stated that the President's brain had disappeared and told why it had disappeared. "All of a sudden David Lifton appeared on radio and TV in 1990 telling the world that he had NEW evidence that HE had discovered. Every bit of his new evidence was exactly what I had been telling people for years. It was the same information that I had told Bob Swan in 1972. Lifton showed up at my lecture at Beverly Hills High School. After making a scene at the box office because he had to pay, Lifton accosted anyone who ventured into the lobby, AND ALONG WITH LARS HANSSON, ATTEMPTED TO CONVINCING THEM THAT THEY DID NOT SEE GREER SHOOT KENNEDY. LEGITIMATE PEOPLE WOULD NEVER HAVE RESORTED TO SUCH DISGRACEFUL AND DISCREDITING BEHAVIOR. My testimony and the public's outrage after seeing the murder of President Kennedy with their own eyes, has seriously damaged the cover-up. THE BEHAVIOR OF GRODIN, LIFTON, AND HANSSON REVEALS THE DEGREE OF DAMAGE. The public can now see without any doubt that they are either part of the cover-up or that they are totally incompetent researchers, and in the case of Grodin, a bare-faced liar who may have committed treason. "In the middle of all this, 'Hard Copy' TV magazine called me and wanted to see the film. I showed them the film and they were shocked, excited and wanted an exclusive. I gave it to them BUT TOLD THEM THAT I DOUBTED THAT IT WOULD EVER GET ON THE AIR. A date was arranged to film an episode for airing, but just before we were scheduled to go on camera AN NBC EXECUTIVE CALLED THE LOS ANGELES STUDIOS OF 'HARD COPY' AND TOLD THEM NOT TO AIR THE FILM (Note: One item which may relate to "NBC's" suppression of the film is the fact that the President of NBC advocates the complete disarming of the population, stating that the police and the military are the only one's who "deserve" to own a gun, and that such gun control should be enforced even if it means the restructuring of the Constitution to do it. This is a sure sign that at least some of the leaders of NBC are part of the "Secret Government" agenda, which desires gun control for the sole purpose of breaking any potential resistance to any future attempt to establish a socialist-totalitarian society - Branton). "I tried to find out the name of the executive, but no luck. That was the end of that. THE PRODUCER THAT HAD TRIED TO AIR MY STORY AND THE KENNEDY FILM IS NO LONGER WITH 'HARD COPY.' HER NAME IS BUBS HOPPER. "I was approached by another producer (don't remember his name) from 'INSIDE EDITION,' another TV magazine, who told me that Americans needed to see the film. I agreed to be on the show BUT TOLD HIM THE SAME THING, THAT I DID NOT BELIEVE IT WOULD EVER AIR. A week later I was listening to David Lifton on a radio talk show. Someone called in and asked David if he knew who I was and David Lifton said, 'I KNOW WHO HE IS AND WE HAVE A SURPRISE FOR MR. COOPER. WE ARE GOING TO PUT HIM AWAY FOR GOOD ON A NATIONAL TV SHOW. WE ARE GOING TO GET A FULL ACCOUNTING FROM THAT GUY.' "I had someone call the producer and cancel because HE HAD LIED TO ME. He pleaded to have me on. I relayed through this intermediary that I would appear only if I could have editorial control to make sure that he did not edit the segment to ridicule the film. He refused, and I then knew his intention all along had been to discredit me. WHEN THE SEGMENT AIRED, LARS HANSSON WAS USED AS A STAND-IN, IN MY PLACE. Hansson, the man who had been attacking me, stating that Greer had not fired at Kennedy, was now on TV stating that GREER KILLED KENNEDY! THE REASON BECAME OBVIOUS, AS THEY HAD BOB GRODIN ON THE NEXT SEGMENT. GRODIN RIDICULED AND DEBUNKED HANSSON AND THE FILM. THEY HAD INTENDED TO DO A HATCHET JOB ON ME, BUT WHEN I CANCELED THEY COULD ATTACK THE FILM ONLY WITH HANSSON TAKING MY PLACE. IT HAD EVERY EARMARK OF AN AGENCY OPERATION. IT DIDN'T WORK. "I discovered the next ploy when on radio Grodin stated that he would soon (finally) release a video of his so-called pristine copy of the Zapruder film OVEREXPOSED to bring out the detail in the shadows. OVEREXPOSURE WOULD COMPLETELY WASH OUT GREER'S ARM AND THE GUN, WHICH ARE BOTH IN FULL SUNLIGHT AND HAVE THE EFFECT OF RENDERING BOTH INVISIBLE TO THE VIEWER. I hope that people are not as stupid as Grodin thinks they are. I will debate anyone at any time as long as it's in front of a live audience and nothing is edited. I have seen what a film editor can do to make people seem to say and do things that were never said or done. * * * "During the United States' initial space

exploration and the Moon landings every launch was accompanied by alien craft. ON NOVEMBER 20, 1990, LOS ANGELES TV CHANNEL 2 ANNOUNCED THAT A SEPARATE, RED, GLOWING, ROUND-SHAPED OBJECT ACCOMPANIED THE SPACE SHUTTLE ATLANTIS ON IT'S LATEST CLASSIFIED MILITARY MISSION. THAT WAS THE FIRST PUBLIC ADMISSION. "The Moon base, Luna, was photographed by the Lunar Orbiter and filmed by the Apollo astronauts. Domes, spires, tall round structures which look like silos, huge T-shaped mining vehicles that left stitchlike tracks in the lunar surface, and extremely large as well as small alien craft appear in the official NASA photographs. It is a joint United States and Soviet base. THE SPACE PROGRAM IS A FARCE AND AN UNBELIEVABLE WASTE OF MONEY. ALTERNATIVE 3 IS A REALITY. IT IS NOT SCIENCE FICTION. "The Apollo astronauts were severely shaken by this experience, and their lives and subsequent statements reflect the depth of the revelation and the effect of the muzzle order which followed. They were ordered to remain silent or suffer the extreme penalty, death, which was termed an 'EXPEDIENCY.' One astronaut actually did talk to the British producers of the TV expose 'ALTERNATIVE 003.' It was aired on the documentary, NONFICTION program named 'SCIENCE REPORT,' confirming many of the allegations. "In the book 'ALTERNATIVE 003' the pseudonym 'Bob Grodin' was used in place of the astronaut's identity. (The real Bob Grodin is a friend of Leslie Watkins and is a part of the Kennedy assassination cover-up.) It was also stated that the astronaut 'committed suicide' in 1978. This cannot be validated by any source, and I believe that several so-called facts in the book are really disinformation. I firmly believe that this disinformation is a result of pressure put upon the authors and is meant to nullify the effect upon the populace of the British TV expose 'ALTERNATIVE 003.' "THE HEADQUARTERS OF THE INTERNATIONAL CONSPIRACY IS IN GENEVA, SWITZERLAND. THE RULING BODY IS MADE UP OF THREE COMMITTEES CONSISTING OF THIRTEEN MEMBERS EACH, AND ALL THREE TOGETHER COMPRISE THE 39 MEMBERS OF THE EXECUTIVE COMMITTEE OF THE BODY KNOWN AS THE BILDERBERG GROUP. The most important and powerful of the three committees is the Policy Committee. (It is more than interesting to note that the United States had thirteen original colonies and that 39 delegates from these colonies signed the Constitution after it was written and adopted in the first Constitutional Convention. Do you believe that is coincidence?) Policy Committee meetings are held on a nuclear submarine beneath the polar icecap. A Soviet sub and an American sub join at an airlock and the meeting is convened. The secrecy is such that this was the only method which would ensure that the meetings could not be bugged (Note: or in simple terms, the "Illuminati" operating in the highest levels of the American and Russian governments have for years been cooperating together, all the while keeping up the "illusion" of two opposing superpowers for the sake of keeping the world's population "divided" and all the more easily controlled, and probably as a method for justifying huge expenditures for military and space development. Dr. John Coleman has documented that the former "Communist Movement" in Russia and the "Eastern Establishment" of America were from their beginnings both tied-in to the highest levels of Freemasonry - Branton). "I can say that the book 'ALTERNATIVE 003' is at least 70% true from my own knowledge and the knowledge of my sources. I believe that the disinformation was an attempt to compromise the British TV expose with information that could be false, just as the 'Eisenhower Briefing Document,' which was released here in the United States under the contingency plan Majestic Twelve, can also be proven false. "Since our interaction with the aliens began we have come into possession of technology beyond our wildest dreams. We currently have, and fly, atomic-powered antigravity-type craft in Nevada. Our pilots have made interplanetary voyages in these craft and have been to the Moon, Mars, and other planets. We have been lied to about the true nature of the Moon, the planets Mars and Venus, and the REAL state of technology that we possess today, at this very moment. "There are areas on the Moon where plant life grows and even changes color with the seasons. This seasonal effect is because the Moon does not, as claimed, always present the exact same side to the Earth or the Sun. The Moon has several man-made lakes and ponds upon its surface, and clouds have been observed and filmed in its atmosphere. It possesses a gravity field -- and man can walk upon its surface WITHOUT A SPACE SUIT, breathing from an oxygen bottle and undergoing decompression, the same way as any deep-sea diver! "I have the official NASA photographs. Some of them were published in the books 'WE DISCOVERED ALIEN BASES ON THE MOON' by Fred Steckling and 'SOMEONE ELSE IS ON THE MOON'. In 1969 a confrontation broke out between the Soviets and Americans at the lunar base. The Soviets attempted to take control of the base and held American scientists and personnel hostage (Note: There is evidence that the Luna

Base on the Moon, the Dreamland Base in Nevada-California, and the Dulce-Archuleta Base near the four- corners are all tied-together. Other sources such as former Dulce security officer "Thomas C." stated that another "altercation" DID in fact break out in the Dulce Base while he was there, and possibly in the Nevada Base as well about the same time, although such an altercation in the tunnels beneath the Nevada Military Complex has not been 'confirmed' to us. Either these two accounts--Luna and Dulce--are based on the same incident, or more than one "altercation" took place, one between Americans and Russians in Luna, and one between Humans and Saurians in the Dulce Base. From various sources we can conclude that the trilaterally-connected Luna-Archuleta-Dreamland bases are jointly occupied by Americans-Russians-and saurian grays of different types, as well as possibly "defectors" or "sell outs" from the "Nordic-Blond-or-Aryan" societies. Although Cooper claims to have seen no documentation on the alleged 'Dulce Wars', he did claim to have read documents telling of the altercation in the joint CIA-Alien-Russian base 'Luna' - Branton). "The Soviets were suspended from the program for a period of two years. A reconciliation eventually took place and once again we began to interact. "...When the Watergate scandal broke, President Nixon was confident that he could not be impeached. Majesty Twelve had a different agenda. Nixon was ordered to resign, the intelligence community rightfully concluding that an impeachment trial would open up the files and bare the secrets to the public eye. He refused (Note: The reader may remember in the movie "ALL THE PRESIDENTS MEN", the encounter with the mysterious informant who told the reporters in essence that the Watergate breakin was just the tip of the iceberg, and that the immense "conspiracy" ran through the entire power-structure of the government, including the judicial system, et al. This seems to indicate that the Watergate conspiracy did nevertheless have an adverse affect on the overall "secret government" structure - Branton). The first military coup ever to take place in the United States was carried out (Note: the Kennedy assassination could have been considered a coup in a sense, if not for the fact that it had been directed against a single man rather than an entire government cabinet - Branton). The Joint Chiefs of Staff sent a Top Secret message to the Commanders of all the U.S. armed forces throughout the world. It stated, 'Upon receipt of this message you will no longer carry out any orders from the White House. Acknowledge receipt.' This message was sent a full five days before Nixon conceded and announced publicly he would resign. "I saw the message. When I asked my commanding officer what he would do, AS OBVIOUSLY THE ORDER VIOLATED THE CONSTITUTION, I was told: 'I guess I will wait to see if any orders come from the White House, and then I will decide.' I did not see any communication from the White House but that does not mean that none was sent. I have confirmation from three additional sources, all ex-military, who wrote or called to state that they saw the exact same order. These people are Randall Terpstra, ex- Navy; David Race, ex-Air Force; and Donald Campbell, ex-Navy... "During all the years that this has been happening the Congress and the American people have seemed to know instinctively that something was not right. When the Watergate scandal surfaced they jumped on the bandwagon and everyone thought that the agencies would be cleaned out. President Ford organized the Rockefeller Commission to do the job. His real purpose was to head off Congress and keep the cover-up going. Nelson Rockefeller, who headed the commission investigating the intelligence community (kind-of like giving the job of cleaning up America's drug problem to a drug dealer - Branton), was a member of the Council on Foreign Relations and the one who helped Eisenhower build the Majesty Twelve power structure. Rockefeller uncovered only enough to keep the hounds at bay. He threw the Congress a few bones and the cover-up rolled merrily along as always. "Later Senator Church would conduct the famous Church hearings. He also was a prominent member of the Council on Foreign Relations, and he merely repeated the Rockefeller act. Again the cover-up prevailed. When the Iran-Contra affair emerged, we thought this time it had to come gushing out. Wrong again. DESPITE MOUNTAINS OF DOCUMENTS POINTING TO DRUG SMUGGLING AND OTHER HIDDEN MONSTERS, the cover-up sailed on. The Congress even seemed to go out of its way to duck the real issues. As mentioned earlier, one of the most serious facts uncovered is that North was involved in preparing a plan TO SUSPEND THE CONSTITUTION OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA. When Congressman Jack Brooks of Texas attempted to probe the issue HE WAS SILENCED BY THE COMMITTEE CHAIRMAN. Could it be that Congress knows the whole thing and won't touch it? Are they among the select who have been picked for the Mars colony when the Earth begins to destruct, if the Earth IS going to destruct? "I cannot even begin to outline the entire financial empire controlled by

the CIA, the NSA, and the Council on Foreign Relations, WHICH IN TURN CONTROL AND LAUNDER THE MONEY FROM DRUGS AND OTHER INTELLIGENCE COMMUNITY PROPRIETARY VENTURES; but I can give you a beginning. THE AMOUNT OF MONEY IS BEYOND ANYTHING YOU CAN IMAGINE AND IS HIDDEN IS A VAST NETWORK OF BANKS AND HOLDING COMPANIES. You should first begin to look at the J. Henry Schroder Banking Corporation, the Schroder Trust Company, Schrodgers Ltd. (London), Helbert Wagg Holdings Ltd., J. Henry Schroder-Wagg & Co. Ltd., Schroder Gerbruder and Company (Germany), Schroder Munchmeyer Gengst and Company, Castle Bank and its holding companies, the Asian Development Bank, and the Nugan Hand octopus of banks and holding companies. "A contingency plan was formulated by Majesty Twelve to throw every one off the trail should they come close to the truth. The plan was known as MAJESTIC TWELVE. IT WAS IMPLEMENTED WITH THE RELEASE BY MOORE, SHANDERA, AND FRIEDMAN OF THE PURPORTED EISENHOWER BRIEFING DOCUMENT. THE DOCUMENT IS A FRAUD, BECAUSE IT IS NUMBERED 092447, A NUMBER WHICH DOES NOT EXIST AND WILL NOT EXIST FOR QUITE A LONG TIME AT THE PRESENT RATE. Truman wrote Executive orders in the 9000 range; Eisenhower's were in the 10,000; Ford was up to the 11,000 bracket; and Reagan reached only into the 12,000s. Executive orders are numbered consecutively, no matter who occupies the White House, for reasons of continuity, record keeping, and to prevent confusion. THIS RED HERRING HAS THROWN THE ENTIRE RESEARCH COMMUNITY OFF THE TRAIL FOR SEVERAL YEARS AND HAS RESULTED IN THE WASTED EXPENDITURE OF MONEY LOOKING FOR INFORMATION WHICH DOES NOT EXIST. "...Another plan is in force. It is the plan to prepare the public for eventual confrontation with an alien race. IT COULD ALSO INTEND TO MAKE YOU BELIEVE IN AN ALIEN RACE THAT DOES NOT EXIST. The public is being bombarded with movies, radio, advertising, and TV programs depicting almost every aspect of the "purported" true nature of the alien presence. This includes the good and bad. Look around and pay attention. SOMEONE IS PLANNING TO MAKE THEIR PRESENCE KNOWN AND THE GOVERNMENT IS PREPARING YOU FOR IT. They do not want any panic. The unprecedented number of sightings worldwide indicates that public exposure is not far off. Never in history have there been so many official acknowledgements. "For many years the Secret Government has been importing drugs and selling them to the people, mainly the poor and minorities. Social welfare programs were put into place to create a dependent, nonworking element in our society. The government then began to remove these programs to force people into a criminal class that did not exist in the '50s and '60s. "The government encouraged the manufacture and importation of military firearms for the criminals to use. This is intended to foster a feeling of insecurity, which would lead the American people to voluntarily disarm themselves by passing laws against firearms (in a "dis-armed" society, the law-abiding citizens would give up their gun rights, while the "criminals" who are conditioned to not following the laws anyways would still retain their firearms. They will be "illegal" of course, but breaking the law would be nothing new to them - Branton). Using drugs and hypnosis on mental patients in a process called Orion, the CIA inculcated the desire in these people to open fire on schoolyards and thus inflame the antigun lobby (Note: This aspect of "hypnosis" has been used in other murders-assassinations. Contrary to popular belief, a person CAN be forced to commit an act under hypnosis that they would not normally commit in waking consciousness. For instance they could be told that so-and-so was a threat to civilization, and they would, while in the trance state, 'see' that person as the monster the hypnotists made them out to be. There is much evidence, as contained in Sirhan Sirhan's diary and elsewhere, that this alleged murderer of Robert Kennedy was being psychologically manipulated by a certain group through hypnosis, that Sirhan Sirhan was an incredibly vulnerable hypnosis victim, and that he had no memory after the event of firing on Robert Kennedy. Witnesses claimed that a "security guard" pulled a gun on Kennedy, and that at least 10 bullets were fired, two of which were later found embedded in a "pantry" doorframe and which could not have been fired by Sirhan Sirhan as his gun only held a maximum of eight bullets. This has been confirmed by Geraldo Rivera and several other TV "news magazines" that re-covered the Robert Kennedy assassination shortly following the interest generated after the release of the movie "J.F.K." - Branton). This plan is well under way, and so far is working perfectly. The middle class is begging the government to do away with the 2nd amendment. "AUTHOR'S NOTE: I HAVE FOUND THAT THESE EVENTS HAVE INDEED HAPPENED OVER THE COUNTRY. IN EVERY INSTANCE THAT I HAVE INVESTIGATED--THE INCIDENT AT THE WOMAN'S SCHOOL IN CANADA, THE SHOPPING CENTER INCIDENT IN CANADA, THE STOCKTON, CALIFORNIA, MASSACRE, AND THE MURDER

OF RABBI MEIR KAHANE--THE SHOOTERS WERE ALL EX-MENTAL PATIENTS OR WERE CURRENT MENTAL PATIENTS WHO WERE ALL ON THE DRUG PROZAC! THIS DRUG, WHEN TAKEN IN CERTAIN DOSES, INCREASES THE SEROTONIN LEVEL IN THE PATIENT, CAUSING EXTREME VIOLENCE. COUPLE THAT WITH A POSTHYPNOTIC SUGGESTION OR CONTROL THROUGH AN ELECTRONIC BRAIN IMPLANT OR MICROWAVE OR E.L.F. INTRUSION AND YOU GET A MASS MURDER, ENDING IN EVERY CASE WITH THE SUICIDE OF THE PERPETRATOR. EXHUME THE BODIES OF THE MURDERERS AND CHECK FOR A BRAIN IMPLANT. I THINK YOU ARE GOING TO BE SURPRISED. IN EVERY CASE THE NAME OF THE MURDERER'S DOCTOR OR MENTAL TREATMENT FACILITY HAS BEEN WITHHELD. I BELIEVE WE WILL BE ABLE TO ESTABLISH INTELLIGENCE-COMMUNITY CONNECTIONS AND/OR CONNECTIONS TO KNOWN CIA EXPERIMENTAL MIND-CONTROL PROGRAMS WHEN WE FINALLY DISCOVER WHO THESE DOCTORS OF DEATH REALLY ARE. "Due to the wave of crime sweeping the nation, the media will convince the American people that a state of anarchy exists within the major cities. They are now building their case almost nightly on TV and daily in the newspapers. WHEN PUBLIC OPINION HAS BEEN WON TO THIS IDEA, THEY INTEND TO STATE THAT A TERRORIST GROUP ARMED WITH A NUCLEAR WEAPON HAS ENTERED THE UNITED STATES AND THAT THEY PLAN TO DETONATE THIS DEVICE IN ONE OF OUR CITIES. (THIS IS NOW BEING SET UP BY THE CRISIS IN THE MIDDLE EAST.) THE GOVERNMENT WILL THEN SUSPEND THE CONSTITUTION AND DECLARE MARTIAL LAW. THE SECRET ALIEN ARMY OF IMPLANTED HUMANS AND ALL DISSIDENTS, WHICH TRANSLATES INTO ANYONE THEY CHOOSE, WILL BE ROUNDED UP AND PLACED IN THE ONE-MILE-SQUARE CONCENTRATION CAMPS WHICH ALREADY EXIST. Are the people whom they intend to place in these concentration camps destined to make up the reported 'batch consignments' of slave labor needed by the space colonies? "The media--radio, TV, newspapers, AND COMPUTER NETWORKS-- will be nationalized and seized. ANYONE WHO RESISTS WILL BE TAKEN OR KILLED. THIS ENTIRE OPERATION WAS REHEARSED BY THE GOVERNMENT AND MILITARY IN 1984 UNDER THE CODE NAME REX-84A AND IT WENT OFF WITHOUT A HITCH. When these events have transpired, the SECRET GOVERNMENT and/or ALIEN takeover will be complete. YOUR FREEDOM WILL NEVER BE RETURNED AND YOU WILL LIVE IN SLAVERY THE REMAINDER OF YOUR LIFE. You had better wake up and you had better do it now! "PHILIP KLOSS IS AN AGENT OF THE CIA. THIS WAS STATED IN THE DOCUMENTS I SAW BETWEEN 1970 AND 1973. ONE OF HIS JOBS AS AN AVIATION EXPERT WAS TO DEBUNK EVERYTHING TO DO WITH UFOS. All military commanders were instructed to call him to gain information on how to debunk and/or explain UFO contacts and/or sightings to the public and/or the press if and when the need arose. Some people seem to love Klass. They encourage him and heap large doses of attention upon him. He is invited to speak at UFO events and is quoted in papers, books, and newspapers as being the expert on 'what really happened.' "Philip Klass is not operating in our best interest. His debunking and explanations of UFO sightings are so full of holes that a six-year-old child should be able to discern his true purpose. I have seen poor misled people actually ask Klass for his autograph, an act similar in magnitude to Elliot Ness asking Al Capone for His autograph. I have found that in many instances the secret elect are absolutely right when they state that 'people who will not use their intelligence are no better than animals who do not have intelligence. Such people are beasts of burden and steaks on the table by choice and consent.' (Quote from: "Silent Weapons of Quite Wars", which is according to Cooper the Illuminati's declaration of War upon the people of America, as it was formulated by the Policy Committee of the Bilderberg Group during its first known meeting in 1954. The document, dated May 1979, was found on July 7, 1986, in an IBM copier that had been purchased at a surplus sale. Copies of this manual, designated 'TM-SW7905.1' by it's writers, can be obtained from the William Cooper Foundation., P.O. Box 3299., Camp Verde, CA 86322 - Branton). We get exactly what we deserve in most instances. "William Moore, Jaime Shandera, and Stanton Friedman are witting (with full knowledge, understanding, and consent) agents of the Secret Government. William Moore's reported use of a Defense Investigative Service ID card and his reported self- confession to Lee Graham that he is an agent of the government confirmed it. (Lee Graham phoned me at my home, and when asked, confirmed that MOORE HAD INDEED SHOWN HIM A DEFENSE INVESTIGATIVE SERVICE ID.) Moore's later confession proved it without any doubt. "AUTHOR'S NOTE: ON JULY 1, 1989, THE NIGHT BEFORE I PRESENTED THIS PAPER TO THE 'MUFON' SYMPOSIUM IN LAS VEGAS, WILLIAM MOORE ADMITTED THAT HE WAS A GOVERNMENT AGENT, THAT HE HAD RELEASED DISINFORMATION TO RESEARCHERS, THAT HE HAD FALSIFIED DOCUMENTS, THAT HE HAD SPIED UPON RESEARCHERS AND REPORTED

INFORMATION CONCERNING THOSE RESEARCHERS TO THE INTELLIGENCE COMMUNITY, THAT HE HAD HELPED IN A COUNTERINTELLIGENCE OPERATION AGAINST PAUL BENNEWITZ THAT RESULTED IN MR. BENNEWITZ'S COMMITMENT TO A MENTAL INSTITUTION, AND THAT HE HAD DONE ALL THIS WITH FULL KNOWLEDGE OF WHAT HE WAS DOING. HE IS EITHER A TRAITOR OR A STONE-HEARTED MANIPULATOR AT BEST. "Some of the self-appointed 'ufologists' still look up to Moore, and still cite his research in their correspondence, papers, and books. This reflects a degree of ignorance and stupidity in the UFO community. Bruce Maccabee wrote a letter to CAVEAT EMPTOR citing articles from William Moore's publication, FOCUS, as proof that I am discredited. Dream on. It is no mystery to me why mainstream America calls ufologists whackos, loonies, and nuts. In some cases they are. "Jaime Shandera is the man responsible for my loss of employment as the Executive Director of National Technical College. Shortly after going public, Shandera showed up at the college wearing a brown suit and carrying a briefcase. He ignored the receptionist's attempts to help him. She informed me that a man had walked into the college and appeared to be inspecting the building and classrooms. I found Mr. Shandera peering into the word-processing classroom. I asked him if I could be of any help. He said no and ignored me. I explained that I was the Executive Director and again asked if I could be of any help. Again he said no but gave me some very hard stares and appeared to have been taken off guard. He seemed to be extremely nervous and immediately left the building. I followed him out the door, AND A MAN ACROSS THE STREET SNAPPED MY PICTURE WITH A 35MM CAMERA. I watched as Jaime Shandera walked to his car, took one last look at me and then drove away. A few days later he repeated the act, only this time he told me that he had seen an ad that the college was for sale and he was looking over the property. I saw him again, coming out of the corporate offices. When he saw me he again became extremely nervous and hurried to his car, took off his jacket before getting in and then drove off. A few minutes later I WAS CALLED TO THE PRESIDENT'S OFFICE AND TOLD THAT THE COLLEGE COULD NOT USE ANYONE WHO COULD JEOPARDIZE THE STATUS OF GOVERNMENT ASSISTANCE BY GETTING INVOLVED IN FLYING SAUCERS. I knew what had happened and tendered my resignation effective April 15, 1989. I had no intention of stopping my activities and I did not wish to hurt the college or the students WHO DEPENDED SO MUCH ON GOVERNMENT AID PROGRAMS. All this time Shandera thought he had pulled it off anonymously, but I and several others have always known that it was he. Now YOU know. "Jaime Shandera was positively identified by me, the Security Department Head, and the receptionist. Later I obtained another positive identification from the Vice President in charge of Admissions. John Lear was at that time the only person who knew the name and address of my place of employment. I later found out by body-proportion comparison analysis and voice-print analysis that John Lear is the agent dubbed 'Condor' on the CIA- backed TV production of 'UFO Cover-up Live.' As Condor, he is in reality a government agent who has been working with Moore, Shandera, Friedman, John Grace, Bob Lazar, and others all along. They are CIA all the way (Note: John Lear did state that he had "friends" in the CIA, but whether he is fully following CIA policy or not is uncertain. In his initial "Public Statement" he attacked the CIA in one sense by accusing them of being involved with the joint government-alien underground base projects. This could, from our perspective, mean one or more of the following: 1) He initially "spilled the beans" on the underground bases only to have the CIA later place enormous pressure on him to "back out" of the UFO scene - which might be substantiated by his actual statement to the effect that he would separate himself from UFO research a couple years after his "revelations" began; 2) He was working with the CIA all along to "some extent" and was attempting to divert people's attention from the Military- Industrial "antigravity" technologies with which his father was involved, and turn their attention and focus to the "alien" technology and activity; or 3) There is to some degree a division or conflict of interest within the CIA itself, with one segment seeking further interaction with the alien-grays for self-seeking motives; while the other segment is attempting to avoid the "grays", having become aware of and fearful of the horrifying effect the alien-government interactions have had on those of their fellow "spooks" who have been "chosen" to interface with the grays - horrifying side effects which would include implantation of fellow CIA members and a "programming" of their minds towards agendas that have nothing to do with American, nor even CIA policy! Perhaps a combination of these are at work, and perhaps this would explain some of the "schizophrenic" and self- destructive activities of various segments of the CIA and other branches of the Intelligence Community. Perhaps some of Lear's contacts are using their friendship with Lear to their advantage? As for Robert or

"Bob" Lazar, if he is an "agent" then this would seem inconsistent with his revelations concerning S-4, unless he was also being used to present a "cover story" for the technology existing in the southern Nevada bases. Or rather, helping to develop a belief in an "alien" race which instead of the government-Industrial complex would be cited as the source of the technology, and which might be used as an excuse to establish a one-world dictatorship. The problem with this interpretation however is that there IS MORE THAN ENOUGH EVIDENCE TO SUGGEST THAT THE SAURIAN GRAYS IN ACTUAL REALITY DO EXIST, as evidenced by the UFO sightings which date back CENTURIES before the present time. Due to this possibility of conflicting interests and beliefs within the Intelligence Community itself, one can understand why some would claim that things are "way out of control". Another possibility is that Mr. Cooper is JUSTIFIABLY paranoid of several members of the UFO research community, and therefore trusts few if any of them - Branton). "Stanton Friedman has told me and others that years ago he 'helped develop a nuclear reactor to power an aircraft that was the size of a basketball, was clean, turned out hydrogen, and worked like a dream' (his words, not mine). SEVERAL OTHERS HAVE WRITTEN ME TO SAY THAT THEY ALSO WERE TOLD THE SAME THING BY FRIEDMAN (Note: This could only mean one of two things. That Friedman was going around telling people this so that the recovered alien craft such as those being held at S-4 could be explained away as craft of U.S. Government construction, or that the vehicles and power units were actually of U.S. Government construction and Friedman actually did help build such a unit with or without the help of "aliens". Apparently some within the "agency" are convinced that the technology originated exclusively from the "government", or exclusively from the "aliens," while others accept that both are true - that is, the U.S. has developed sophisticated technologies WITH THE AID of interaction with an alien race. One thing is certain however: even if the U.S. government is trying to pass-off some of their own technological developments, aerospace craft, or even bio- genetically developed "beings" as being products of an alien society; based on what we've covered in these files the weight of evidence nevertheless points to a strong possibility, as confirmed by Cooper himself, that a sauroid-reptilian alien society does exist. - Branton). "Robert Scherrer is one who remembers Stanton relating to him this same story. The only fuel which could go into such an engine and produce hydrogen as a byproduct is water, and that is precisely what at least one type of alien craft uses--nuclear energy and water, according to the documentation I read while in Naval Intelligence. Is he really unwitting? I seriously doubt it. He was a member of the Moore, Shandera, and Friedman research team, and it was they who implemented the MAJESTIC TWELVE contingency plan (Note: These documents, which Cooper claims are fake, name only 'twelve' alleged members of the group, whereas Cooper claims that 'twelve' was actually the number necessary to vote-in different policies by majority and that the actual number within the group is far more - Branton). "In documents that I read between 1970 and 1973, the names of individuals were listed who had been targeted for recruitment. These documents stated that these people were to be coerced, using patriotism as a motivating force whenever possible. If necessary, financial assistance would be provided through employment with a proprietary front company or through grants (Note: This does not mean that all of these actually WERE recruited, at least let us hope that was the case. Nor does it mean that all who were "recruited" have been told the whole truth. Secret Societies, the CIA included, often use deception to manipulate the "lower" hierarchies into carrying out particular actions which the inner core wish to implement. There is usually only a very small group of "inner elite" who know the whole story. The "pawns" would most likely not offer their services if they knew where their actions were taking them and their country. For instance a CIA "asset" serving the "Company" for "patriotic" reasons may in essence be digging their own grave, in reality selling out the country they are trying to defend, selling out themselves, their descendants, and so on to an agenda they don't know anything about - Branton). Cooper continues, "This is, coincidentally, the method by which Friedman got his \$16,000 from another agent, Bruce Maccabee. We have also found that Moore has received money for research from at least two CIA front companies. This has been confirmed by the research of Grant Cameron. Others named on the list were cited as active intelligence agency assets. When I first presented this paper I gave only a partial list of those named on the Naval Intelligence documents. Following are as many names as I can remember. (There may be more, but these are all I can recall at this time.)... (Note: Some of these are apparently CIA AGENTS, while others are CIA ASSETS. An agent would know what's going on while an "asset" may not - but may be "strung along" and manipulated

without fully realizing it - Branton). "Stanton Friedman, CIA; John Lear, CIA (Lear's father was named as having participated in antigravity research); William Moore; John Keel (was he used to trump up the existing through not-all-inclusive PARAPHYSICAL aspect of UFO's to the exclusion of the physical aspects? - Branton); Charles Berlitz; Bruce Maccabee, ONI (Office of Naval Intelligence); Linda Moulton Howe; Philip Klass, CIA; James Moseley, CIA (Moseley's father was discussed in a very complimentary manner); Virgil Armstrong, CIA (listed as Postlethwaite); Wendelle Stevens, CIA; Dr. J. Allen Hynek, CIA. "That is the list as I remember it. There may have been others, but I cannot recall. I know of other agents who were not on the list. You must remember that when I first wrote this paper I thought that Bruce Maccabee might not have been recruited, but then later he proved me wrong when he gave Stanton Friedman \$16,000 to investigate himself. "There was a two-word code that these people were to use to identify each other. The first word was a color and the second was a bird. The code was 'Gold Eagle.' When Stanton Friedman first contacted me he used the code. I pretended ignorance but he asked me several times if I had ever seen or heard of Gold Eagle. John Lear also asked me if I had ever heard of Gold Eagle. He too was testing me. They knew that I had access to correct information and were attempting to determine if I were one of them. As George Bush would say, 'Read my lips.' I was never one of you. I will NEVER be one of you. "When I talked to Stan Deyo in Australia by phone, he told me the code given to him was 'Blue Falcon.' Stan was a victim of mind-control experimentation while a cadet at the Air Force Academy. He and over 80 other cadet mind-control subjects resigned from the academy in protest. He has been on crusade to discover the truth ever since. Stan has written two excellent books, 'THE COSMIC CONSPIRACY,' and 'THE VINDICATOR SCROLLS.' I recommend you read them both. "I THINK THAT LINDA MOULTON HOWE MAY BE INNOCENT OF WITTING INVOLVEMENT. Linda in particular seems to have exercised extreme care in what she has presented to the public. Her research is excellent. I was impressed when she confided to me that Sgt. Richard Doty of the Counterintelligence Division of the Air Force Office of Special Investigations had taken her into the Intelligence office at Kirtland Air Force Base in New Mexico AND SHOWED HER THE EXACT SAME DOCUMENTS THAT I HAD SEEN WHILE IN THE NAVY. SHE EVEN SAW THE SAME INFORMATION ON THE KENNEDY ASSASSINATION NAMING GREER AS THE ASSASSIN. Ms. Howe is the only person in the world outside the intelligence community who knows the truth as I know it regarding Operation MAJORITY. She has exercised good judgment and great restraint in NOT revealing the contents of those documents to the public. It is for this reason that I believe that an attempt has been made to use her. Fortunately, Linda did not fall off a turnip truck and she didn't play the game. I recommend you read her book entitled 'ALIEN HARVEST'. You should be able to order it from any good bookstore. "I have discovered that Whitley Strieber is a CIA asset, as is Budd Hopkins. Strieber's book 'MAJESTIC' has convicted him with those of us IN THE KNOW. It is the true story of the Roswell crash taken from the confiscated diaries of James Forrestal. That is, assuming that the documents that I saw in the Navy were not a hoax. I do not believe that they were. The names of people and names of projects and operations have been changed in Strieber's book, but other than that the information and documentation is true. The autopsy reports are exactly the same that I saw in Project GRUDGE 18 years ago. "I have recently come into possession of an affidavit that is signed, notarized, and sworn under penalty of perjury from an M.D. in New York stating that the M.D. was recruited by a CIA agent named Budd Hopkins (i.e. author of the book, and later the Television dramatization "INTRUDERS" - Branton) to help work with abductees for the CIA... I knew that Hopkins was not right when I met him in Modesto. He could not look me in the eyes, and anyone who cannot look me in the eyes is not right. He spent the whole time, including his speech, TRYING TO CONVINCING PEOPLE OF THE INNOCENCE OF THE ABDUCTEE EXPERIENCE AND THE ABSENCE OF THE ALIENS' MALEVOLENCE, WHICH WAS A TOTAL CROCK. It was an insult to anyone who had investigated abductees (Note: This may tie-in with the fact that many "bases" are JOINTLY occupied by saurian- grays and implanted-controlled CIA personnel. In other words, the "Intruders" have apparently infiltrated the CIA to some extent through implantation, etc. and are using the CIA to paint a "benevolent" picture of the "aliens", even if they have to use MALEVOLENT means to do it - Branton). "I know that all of the major UFO research organizations were targeted for infiltration and control by the Secret Government, just as NICAP was infiltrated and controlled. In fact, NICAP was eventually destroyed from within. I know that these efforts have been successful. "MUFON is a great example. Hundreds of members all over the world conduct investigations and send in physical evidence to MUFON headquarters, where it

quickly disappears. Everyone screams for physical evidence as proof. Recently samples were collected of a liquid that had dripped from a saucer onto a schoolyard in Gulf Breeze, Florida. The samples were sent to MUFON, WHERE THEY IMMEDIATELY VANISHED. Walt Andrus has stated that it was an accident. **BALONEY! THIS IS NOT THE FIRST TIME 'MUFON' HAS 'LOST' EVIDENCE. I CONSIDER 'MUFON' THE GREAT BLACK HOLE OF THE UFO COMMUNITY. THE CONTROL OF INFORMATION IS SO TIGHT THAT NOTHING ESCAPES.** Anyone who tells it like it really is, is debunked and barred from symposiums. The members are told what to believe and what not to believe. The members of the MUFON board of directors and the members of the advisory board of consultants are for the most part supported by the Government in the form of salaries, grants, or retirement checks. Who can believe that this does not constitute a conflict of interest? **WHO CAN INVESTIGATE AND EXPOSE THE HAND THAT FEEDS THEM?** (Note: "Feeds" them, that is, with OUR tax dollars. The "government" which we refer to here is not so much the "elected constitutional" government which is NECESSARY for the stability of this nation and who are sworn to defend the constitution; but the NON-ELECTED self-styled "secret" government elite who make up their own rules - Branton) "How can you possibly believe the 'Government' could not control the people to whom it funnels money? **MONEY IS THE BASIC METHOD OF CONTROL** (As the Bible says: "The LOVE of money is the root of ALL EVIL!" - Branton) "The major UFO publications are without any doubt controlled by the CIA. Vicki Cooper (no relation), the editor and publisher of 'UFO', has been telling friends and relatives for the last two years that the 'CIA' is pushing her magazine. Ron Regehr and Lee Graham remember the summer of 1988 when Vicki interviewed them at Mr. Graham's residence in Huntington Beach. After the interview was over Vicki Cooper walked to her car, turned, and mysteriously yelled, 'You know, my magazine might be financed by the CIA.' "I have talked to friends and acquaintances of Ms. Cooper who swear that she has stated on many occasions that 'the CIA controls UFO magazine.' Vicki Cooper's uncle, Grant Cooper, WAS SIRHAN SIRHAN'S DEFENSE ATTORNEY, WHO MADE NO ATTEMPT TO DEFEND HIS CLIENT. It was important to the Secret Government and the CIA that Sirhan be pinned as a 'lone assassin.' **GRANT COOPER HAS EXTENSIVE TIES TO THE CIA AND THE JOHNNY ROSSELLI MOB.** "We have found that Vicki's son attends the West Point Military Academy. What a wonderful way to control a magazine! 'You don't play ball, your son won't graduate.' I found out that the person who found Vicki Cooper an apartment when she arrived in Los Angeles was Barry Taff, A LONG-TIME EMPLOYEE OF THE INTELLIGENCE AGENCIES (YES, PLURAL) AND A LONG-TIME PROTEGE OF DR. JOHN LILLY AND DR. J. WEST, THE GOVERNMENT'S PREMIERE EXPERTS IN MIND CONTROL. THESE MEN HAVE BEEN INVOLVED IN THE MOST TERRIFYING EXPERIMENTATION EVER DIRECTED AT TOTAL CONTROL OF INDIVIDUALS. I believe that it is no innocent coincidence that Taff's apartment is directly above Vicki's. All of this was confirmed independently in a letter written by Mr. Martin Cannon, a Los Angeles-based researcher... "The most damning evidence for the control of 'UFO' magazine and Vicki Cooper comes from Don Ecker. At the 1989 MUFON Conference Don Ecker became so uninhibited that he managed to relate the following story to me and two others. "According to Don Ecker, Vicki Cooper used to work for the infamous Mayflower Madam. The Feds were trying to get the Madam and discovered Vicki. Ms. Cooper was busted and threatened with spending the rest of her life in prison if she did not cooperate. Vicki rolled over, according to Ecker, and ratted on her employer. Since Vicki had apparently had something to do with the bookkeeping operation, she became a key witness. The Mayflower Madame was put out of business and into jail, thanks to Ms. Cooper's testimony. That is, if Don Ecker was telling the truth. We have no reason to believe that he was lying. I don't know why Don told us. Maybe he doesn't like Vicki. Or maybe he, like Lear and Friedman, thought I was one of THEM (It'll be a cold day in hell). "According to Ecker, Vicki Cooper was told to get out of town and stay out. She was given money and told to start 'UFO' magazine in Los Angeles. **SHE WAS TOLD THAT SHE WAS TO PRINT INFORMATION THAT WOULD BE FED HER. SURE ENOUGH, YOU READ IN 'UFO' PURPORTED LEAKED GOVERNMENT INFORMATION, ALWAYS WRITTEN BY SOMEONE WHO CANNOT BE CONTACTED.** It is always under an alias; no one can check the information. Vicki is adamant about printing only the news and information that she considers best for the readers, as if they have no mind of their own. She indulges in character assassination... (Note: As we can see here, Vicki, like so many others who have been influenced through fear and intimidation into working for the CIA's secret agendas, is not entirely to blame for her involvement in UFO mis-information. The blame must be put on the policy makers within the CIA itself, supposing that the policy makers are human,

which might not 'ultimately' be the case - Branton). "You must understand that the government is not ever going to allow any person or group of persons to uncover the most highly classified secret in the world--if they can help it. They will always have agents controlling UFO groups, publications and information. If aliens are not real and the whole thing turns out to be the greatest hoax ever perpetrated, JUST WHO DO YOU THINK DID THE PERPETRATING? "If the underground history is correct, ALIENS HAVE MANIPULATED AND/OR RULED THE HUMAN RACE THROUGH VARIOUS SECRET SOCIETIES, RELIGIONS, MAGIC, WITCHCRAFT, AND THE OCCULT. The Council on Foreign Relations and the Trilateral Commission are in complete control of the alien technology and are also in complete control of the nations economy (Note: another interpretation would be that the draconian powers who influence the Trilaterals, CFR's, Illuminati, etc. CONTROL much of the economy and even the "technology" THROUGH these secret societies. It is obvious that when dealing with this alien-reptilian race, "they" do not give a person or a group of persons anything without getting something in return, namely their "souls" or a certain amount of control over their thoughts, actions, and so on - Branton). "Eisenhower was the last President to know the entire overview of the alien problem. Succeeding Presidents were told only what Majesty Twelve and the intelligence community wanted them to know. Believe me, it was not the truth. "Majesty Twelve has presented most new Presidents with a picture of a lost alien culture seeking to renew itself, build a home on this planet, and shower us with gifts of technology. In some cases the President was told nothing. Each President in turn swallowed the story (or no story at all) hook, line and sinker. MEANWHILE INNOCENT PEOPLE CONTINUE TO SUFFER AT THE HANDS OF THE ALIEN AND HUMAN SCIENTISTS. I have been unable to determine exactly what it is they are doing. MANY PEOPLE ARE ABDUCTED AND ARE SENTENCED TO LIVE WITH PSYCHOLOGICAL AND PHYSICAL DAMAGE FOR THE REST OF THEIR LIVES. Could this be a CIA mind-control operation? "IN THE DOCUMENTS THAT I READ, 1 IN 40 HUMANS HAD BEEN IMPLANTED WITH DEVICES, THE PURPOSE OF WHICH I HAVE NEVER DISCOVERED. THE GOVERNMENT BELIEVES THAT THE ALIENS ARE BUILDING AN ARMY OF IMPLANTED HUMANS WHO CAN BE ACTIVATED AND TURNED UPON US AT WILL. YOU SHOULD ALSO KNOW THAT TO DATE WE HAVE NOT EVEN BEGUN TO COME CLOSE TO (technological - Branton) PARITY WITH THE ALIENS. "I sent 536 copies of a 'Petition to Indict' to every member of the Senate and House of Representatives on April 26, 1989. As of this date, November 23, 1990, I have received a total of only six replies, only four more than I had received in May 1989. "THE CONCLUSIONS ARE INESCAPABLE - (1) The Secret power structure may believe that by our own ignorance or by divine decree, planet Earth will self-destruct sometime in the near future. These men sincerely believe that they are doing the right thing in their attempt to save the human race. It is terribly ironic that they have been forced to take as their partner (a predatory) alien race... Many moral and legal compromises may have been made in this joint effort. These compromises were made in error and must be corrected. THOSE RESPONSIBLE SHOULD BE BROUGHT TO ACCOUNT FOR THEIR ACTIONS. I can understand the fear and urgency that must have been instrumental in the decision NOT to tell the public. Obviously I disagree with that decision. "THROUGHOUT HISTORY SMALL BUT POWERFUL GROUPS OF MEN HAVE CONSISTENTLY FELT THAT THEY ALONE WERE CAPABLE OF DECIDING THE FATES OF MILLIONS. Throughout history they have been wrong. This great Nation owes its very existence to the principles of Freedom and Democracy. I believe with all my heart that the United States of America cannot and will not succeed in any effort that ignores those principles. FULL DISCLOSURE TO THE PUBLIC SHOULD BE MADE AND WE SHOULD PROCEED TO SAVE THE HUMAN RACE TOGETHER. "(2) WE ARE BEING MANIPULATED BY A JOINT HUMAN/ALIEN POWER STRUCTURE WHICH WILL RESULT IN A ONE-WORLD GOVERNMENT AND THE PARTIAL ENSLAVEMENT OF THE HUMAN RACE. This has been deemed necessary to solve the elemental question: 'Who will speak for planet Earth?' It has been decided that man is not mature enough in his 'evolutionary development' to be trusted to interact properly with an alien race (i.e. incapable of kissing up to a grotesque race of reptilian beings without resisting them while at the same time ignoring the "human" alien races who warn against such inter-species interaction? - Branton). We already have enough trouble between the different human races, so what would happen if a TOTALLY ALIEN extraterrestrial race was introduced? Would they be lynched, spit upon, or shot? Would discrimination result in nasty encounters that would doom humanity as a result of the alien's obviously superior technology? Have our leaders decided to lock us in a playpen? "... (3) THE GOVERNMENT HAS BEEN TOTALLY DECEIVED AND WE ARE BEING MANIPULATED BY AN ALIEN POWER, WHICH WILL RESULT IN THE TOTAL

ENSLAVEMENT AND/OR DESTRUCTION OF THE HUMAN RACE. WE MUST USE ANY AND EVERY MEANS AVAILABLE TO PREVENT THIS FROM HAPPENING. "(4) If none of the above are true, something else may be happening which is beyond our ability to understand at this moment. We must force disclosure of all the facts, discover the truth, and act upon it. THE SITUATION IN WHICH WE FIND OURSELVES IS DUE TO OUR OWN ACTIONS OR INACTIONS OVER THE LAST 44 YEARS. Because it is our own fault, we are the only ones who can change future events. EDUCATION SEEMS TO ME TO BE A MAJOR PART OF THE SOLUTION. THE REMAINING PART IS THE ABOLITION OF SECRECY. "(5) There is always the possibility that I was used, that the whole alien scenario is the greatest hoax in history designed to create an alien enemy from outer space in order to expedite the formation of a one-world government... I advise you to consider this scenario as being probable (Note: It appears to us, as we've said earlier, that the aliens DO exist based on the evidence which appears in the previous "Files", yet it also may be possible at the same time that the secret government to some extent may be genetically "cloning" it's own race of para-human beings, separate from the reptilian-sauroid entities that have existed for millennia - Branton). "Through ignorance or misplaced trust we as a people have abdicated our role as the watchdog of our government. Our government was founded 'of the people, for the people, by the people.' There was no mention or intent ever to abdicate our role and place our total trust in a handful of men who meet secretly to decide our fate. IN FACT, THE STRUCTURE OF OUR GOVERNMENT WAS DESIGNED TO PREVENT THAT FROM EVER HAPPENING. IF WE HAD DONE OUR JOBS AS CITIZENS WE WOULD NEVER HAVE REACHED THIS POINT. Most of us are completely ignorant as to even the most basic functions of our government. We have truly become a nation of sheep--and sheep are eventually led to slaughter. It is time to stand up in the manner of our forefathers and walk like men. I remind you that the Jews of Europe marched obediently to the ovens after having been warned, believing all the while that the facts could not possibly be true. When the outside world was told of the holocaust occurring in Hitler's Europe, it was not believed at first. "You must understand that, real or not, the purported presence of aliens HAVE BEEN USED TO NEUTRALIZE CERTAIN WIDELY DIFFERENT SEGMENTS OF THE POPULATION: 'Don't worry, the benevolent space brothers will save you.' It can also be used to fill the need for an extraterrestrial threat to justify the formation of a New World Order... The most important information that you need to determine your future actions is that this New World Order calls for the destruction of the sovereignty of nations, including the United States. The New World Order will be a totalitarian socialist system. We will be slaves shackled to a cashless system of economic control (Note: This premise is based on the assumption that the "gray" aliens can be defeated through a political-military "one world" organization ultimately controlled by an "illuminated" few who are in fact SERVANTS of the "aliens" - rather than a SPIRITUAL MOVEMENT which WOULD be an extreme threat to the draconian infiltrators/invaders. Wouldn't a united humanity pose a threat to the aliens? It is apparent that the "aliens" have provided for such a contingency. In the physical realm, according to some sources, the "New World Order" and the secret government's association with the "grays" would be "justified" by attempting to play-down the reptilian-malevolence aspect of the grays and basically tell the world that "they" are benevolent, as the CIA is doing and has done. Then they would point out the larger "Reptoid" or Lizard-like alien beings as the TRUE malevolent aliens, and try to convince us that the "grays" are in fact the enemies of the Reptoids. In the meantime the serpent-grays will have established further cooperations-control within the secret government establishment. The problem is that there is more than one source that alleges that the Grays are secretly working for the "Reptoids". The "Spiritual" threat might be neutralized by the alien's attempts to turn people from Christian-based spiritual warfare to "Psychic" New-Age type of warfare through channeling, astral-projecting, spells and incantations, chants, occult meditation, visualization and so on. The reptilians of course will eat up these "attacks" like honey since they will have no effect on them, being that they are the MASTERS of the occult "arts". You cannot fight the devil by using the devil's methods. And as we've seen, the serpent races have been manipulating the occult-spiritualist-wiccan societies for centuries. Such mis-led attempts to "fight" the aliens, whether via physical or spiritual means, would be a case of trimming the tree without getting to the root, if at that. Therefore a one-world system will NOT guarantee an end of alien aggression or subversion. This would merely be a far more complex form of thesis-antithesis manipulation such as the manipulation of right-wing and left-wing politics in the past by the SINGLE Illuminati cult, in order to keep mankind in a

state of confusion and therefore making them more vulnerable to control. A more frightening possibility would be that the serpent cultists would be inspired to establish a one-world government and arsenal to fight non-reptilian HUMAN races living on nearby planets or in nearby stellar systems. In other words, instead of turning the human races ON EARTH against itself, the Reptilians may be attempting to turn human races in THIS SYSTEM or OTHER systems against each other as part of their "divide and conquer" strategy - Branton) "If the documentation that I viewed while I was in Naval Intelligence is true, THEN WHAT YOU HAVE JUST READ IS PROBABLY CLOSER TO THE TRUTH THAN ANYTHING EVER WRITTEN (i.e. aside from the "Word" of God - Branton)... I can assure you beyond any shadow of a doubt that even if aliens are not real, the technology IS REAL. Antigravity craft exist and human pilots fly them. I and millions of others have seen them. They are metal; they are machines; they come in different shapes and sizes; and they are obviously intelligently guided..." "IF SUDDENLY THERE WAS A THREAT TO THIS WORLD FROM SOME OTHER SPECIES FROM ANOTHER PLANET, WE'D FORGET ALL THE LOCAL DIFFERENCES THAT WE HAVE BETWEEN OUR TWO COUNTRIES AND WE WOULD FIND OUT ONCE AND FOR ALL THAT WE REALLY ARE ALL HUMAN BEINGS ON EARTH." -- Ronald Reagan to Mikhail Gorbachev Sources for the above manuscript, as given by William Cooper, include the following: ANDREWS, GEORGE C., "Extra-Terrestrials Among Us," Llewellyn Publications, St. Paul, Minnesota. BAMFORD, JAMES, "The Puzzle Palace," Houghton Mifflin, Boston. BORKLUND, C. W., "The Department of Defense," Frederick A Praeger, New York. COLLIER, PETER and DAVID HOROWITZ, "Rockefellers: An American Dynasty," Holt, Rinehart and Winston, New York. COOPER, VICKI and SHERIE STARK, eds., UFO (magazine--several issues since Spring 1988), Los Angeles, California. COOPER, WILLIAM, "Operation Majority, Final Release," Fullerton, California. CORSON, WILLIAM R., "The Armies of Ignorance," The Dial Press, Philadelphia. DEYO, STAN, "The Cosmic Conspiracy" and "The Vidicator Scrolls," West Australian Texas Trading, Perth Australia. ENGLISH, BILL, "Report on Grudge/Blue Book #13," John A. Lear, Las Vegas, Nevada. FRIEND, LT. COL. and DR. J. ALLEN HYNEK, "GRUDGE/Blue Book Report #13" (Top Secret). Last seen at the headquarters of the Commander in Chief of the Pacific Fleet (CINCPACFLT), Hawaii. GRAUBARD, STEPHEN, "Kissinger, Portrait of a Mind." W.W. Norton & Co., New York. GULLEY, BILL with MARY ELLEN REESE, "Breaking Cover," Simon & Schuster, New York. HAWKING, STEPHEN W., "A Brief History of Time: From the Big Bang to Black Holes," Bantam Books, New York. ISSACSON, WALTER and EVAN THOMAS, "The Wise Men," Simon & Schuster, New York. KISSINGER, HENRY, "Nuclear Weapons and Foreign Policy," Harper & Brothers, New York. KWITNY, JONATHAN, "The Crimes of Patriots," W.W. Norton & Co., New York. LEAR, JOHN A., "The John Lear Hypothesis," Las Vegas, Nevada. Partly true; the rest is disinformation. LEAR, JOHN A. and JOHN GRACE, "The Krill Papers Hoax." LEDEEN, MICHAEL A., "Perilous Statecraft," Charles Scribner & Sons, New York. "MAJIC/Operation Majority" (Top Secret). Presidential briefing document by Majesty Twelve. Last seen at the headquarters of the Commander in Chief of the Pacific Fleet (CINCPACFLT), Hawaii. MICKUS, TOM, "The Larry Fenwith Interview," Canada. MOSCOW, ALVIN, "The Rockefeller Inheritance," Doubleday & Co., New York. "Operation MAJESTIC TWELVE," Eisenhower Briefing Document. Author unknown, released by the research team of Moore, Shandera, and Friedman. PEA RESEARCH, "Government Involvement in the UFO Cover-Up Chronology," Pea Research, California. RANELAGH, JOHN, "The Agency: The Rise and Decline of the CIA," Simon & Schuster, New York. SCHULZINGER, ROBERT D., "The Wise Men of Foreign Affairs," Columbia University Press, New York. SHOUP, LAURENCE H. and WILLIAM MINTER, "Imperial Brain Trust: The Council on Foreign Relations & United States Foreign Policy," Monthly Review Press, New York. STECKLING, FRED, "We Discovered Alien Bases on the Moon," G.A.F. International, California. STEIGER, BRAD, "The UFO Abductors," Berkley Books, New York. STEINMAN, WILLIAM, "The Crash at Aztec," William Steinman, La Mirada, California. STRIEBER, WHITLEY, "Communion" and "Majestic," Avon, New York. VALERIAN, VALDAMAR, "The Matrix," Arcturus Book Service, Stone Mountain, Georgia. The following is from a letter or a document which was released by William Cooper without comment as to its origin or author, although the writer of the letter or document seems to have been someone "in the know", and possibly someone involved in scientific research for the government: "...In one method, the individual is made to done a helmet covered with wires, and a crystalline cubic affair is put into a niche in the top of the helmet and a strobe light is made to play on the individual's optic nerve in order to entrain the patterns onto their brain waves. "The recipient's initial reaction is that his consciousness is aware of scrambled images, which -

after the initial shock wears off - are aligned sequentially and impressed upon his consciousness. "In short, the person is given a programmed response system. In this way the individuals are trained in a brief time to do complex tasks without having to undergo lengthy training. "Sometimes the subject is hypnotized or made to sleep and A HIGH FREQUENCY MICROWAVE EMISSION IS USED AS A CARRIER WAVE on which to transmit encoded data into the nerve complex (Assume 40 to 50 GHZ. Other specs unknown). This information may be triggered into conscious awareness at a later time by a preset stimulus-response signal in the environment, such as a sub-audio or visual signal. It might be noted here that not only do DIFFERENT ALIEN GROUPS use this technique, but modifications of this technique are used by (the rest of this sentence is CENSORED in the document - Branton)... Many of the (CENSORED - Branton) in the United States were carried out in this manner. There are innumerable references to support that statement. "The carrier waves are usually emanations that will parallel the biological field frequency of the entity itself, or resonate upon it. "They are often sound-code symbols or visuals in facsimile form. "THE GREY SPECIES 2 (RETICULANS) have an interesting variation in technique whereby the recipient sits fully aware facing a screen and computer console and interacts with images on a holographic display. "It is thought that the events during the Bentwaters incident in 1980 THAT TOOK PLACE UNDERGROUND to one of the military members was one of these processes. The subject was put before a similar screen, and even though there were others in chairs in the room, the screen was addressing him as an individual. "There is another process which occurs which involves the recipient lying on a table (or being suspended in the air) facing upwards where they can view a light bar or multi-colored flashing lights. It is here where... psychological implants may be restimulated. "SOME OF THESE IMPLANTS ARE RESPONSIBLE FOR HUMANS NOT REALIZING THEIR TRUE NATURE AND ALSO FOR THE SYSTEM OF SELF- IMPOSED LIMITATION that is rampant on earth. During this process, the recipient is re-programmed to perform other activities which can be triggered at a later moment. There is some evidence that MANY ABDUCTEES OVER THE PAST SEVERAL YEARS HAVE BEEN PROGRAMMED WITH INSTRUCTIONS, but we cannot determine the exact nature of the instructions - only that they are to be carried out in the next two to five years..." In relation to some of the information which appears above, William Cooper released the following letter from a Martin Cannon of Canoga Park, California. The individuals name to whom the letter was addressed is not given: "Dear (Name Deleted); "Thanks for your recent letter. "I think that we could indeed be helpful to each other. My project is now taking me into some very odd areas indeed, and I need all the guidance possible. But more on that later. "First. "UFO, vol. 2, #4 includes an article by Barry Taff, written in conjunction with one Kerry Gaynor, entitled 'Paranormal Phenomena and UFOs.' The article itself was not nearly so interesting as Taff's resume" '...he has worked with UCLA's Neuropsychiatric Institute and has acted as a consultant to a number of government agencies, including the National Energy Commission and the CIA.' (Gaynor is described as a 'Hypnotherapist and UCLA graduate' who has worked with Taff from 1974 to 1980.) "Ohh, gee, (NAME DELETED)... you actually TRUST this guy? "Perhaps the most ominous connection in that resume is not to the CIA, but to the UCLA Neuropsychiatric Institute, Dr. Louis Joylon West's spook-house. You must know that West's covert background -- his work in brainwashing for the CIA, his horrifying institute For the Study of Violent Behavior, his connection to the V.A. hospital...and that's just the beginning. Info.. on 'Jolly' is tough to come by, but I've got some stuff you won't believe -- especially some very bizarre tidbits ostensibly connecting him to John Lilly. West is a spook and a fascist, and he has been involved in ALL the techniques of mind control. "I interviewed someone who met West socially; he described the good doctor -- AND his wife! -- as frightening, peculiar, and very, very strange...almost the stereotypical 'mad scientist.' The same descriptions keep on popping up whenever I get 'personal' on the spy-chiatrists. You think these guys practice their mind altering techniques on each other? "Rand, AEC, NIMM -- you KNOW their histories. Taff is linked to warmongers, covert operations, and brainwashers. The man is BAD NEWS, and any exculpatory fables he tells you should be disregarded. If you want my advice, stay away from this guy, even if he claims to offer an inside track on the scoop of the century, and even if his info.. tends to verify your preconceptions. Please don't take this as an insult, but frankly, the fact that you deal with Taff (and Lear) makes me uneasy dealing with you. "On the other hand... As you know, my main business right now is catching the brainwashers. Taff and Gaynor seem to be possible targets -- their backgrounds make them suspicious to me. Maybe you can help my project by 'picking their brains' on the subject of mind control. Ask Taff about the use of

microwaves to create auditory phenomena (Note: Richard Toronto, in an early issue of his 'SHAVERTRON' Magazine reprinted the account of a man who alleged that he was continually subjected to MICROWAVE MIND CONTROL by 'aliens' claiming to be from the star SIRIUS, and who were allegedly tied-in with certain persons working within the Royal Canadian Mounted Police and other organizations. see: SHAVERTRON., 325 Coghlan St., Vallejo, CA 94590 - Branton), he mentions this effect (the 'Frey effect') in his article, and connects it to UFOs. I'd like more information on this topic, but medical references are hard to come by. For God's sake, though -- don't tell Taff what I'm up to! Additionally, I'd like to get hold of a photograph of Gaynor. One excellent method of playing 'spot the spook' might be the trick demonstrated in the film THE MANCHURIAN CANDIDATE -- flashing a series of photographs past the eyes of an alleged brainwashing victim, in the hope that images of certain 'doctors' will strike a cord. It's an idea -- if you have any others, please let me know. "About Vicki -- well, thereby hangs a tale, one which has caused me no small amount of personal hurt and sorrow and bewilderment. I've inflicted my anger on everyone I know -- and you'll be no exception, alas; I apologize beforehand for the torrent of spew to come... "Her uncle is Grant Cooper, the attorney for Sirhan Sirhan - - and for the Johnny Roselli mob, which was intricately connected to the CIA. I am sending you photocopies of the relevant pages from Donald Scheim's book, 'CONTRACT ON AMERICA.' Theodore Charach's film, 'THE SECOND GUN' (released on MCI home video as 'THE PLOT TO KILL ROBERT F. KENNEDY') contains interviews in which Sirhan's mother curses out her son's attorneys. As you know, they willfully disregarded testimony which could have helped Sirhan's case. Morrow's 'THE SENATOR MUST DIE' also has useful information. Grant Cooper is as corrupt as they come, in my opinion: While defending Roselli's men, he literally got hold of the prosecution's list of potential witnesses. (Gee -- now why would the mob want a thing like THAT?). Actually, it's a bit of a hassle to get the xeroxes made right now -- But this summary should do. "As you can guess, the fact that Vicki has an uncle like this -- and a friend like Barry Taff -- made me nervous. My (UNREADABLE-FADED) was not quelled by Vicki's frequent (UNREADABLE) about the CIA somehow 'pushing' her magazine. "Still, I felt I could trust her because she seemed so gung- ho when it came to exposing intelligence agency abuses. She was attending ARDIS lectures, familiarizing herself with the Christie case, reading Prouty, talking to Landis and Stockwell and John Judge -- all very impressive. "But then she changed. Whereas we exchanged information almost daily, suddenly she grew more distant -- and when we did talk, an odd anti-Soviet hysteria entered her dialogue. For example, she suggested (employing a truly unique quasi-logic) that the key to my UFO hypothesis might have to do with the 'massive' Soviet infiltration of the media; apparently, the abductions are some sort of dirty red propaganda ploy. "Her tone baffled me -- until I met her new boyfriend, one Don Ecker, ex-Green Beret and foreign-policy 'fascist' (Vicki's description -- although later she rather annoyingly pinned the words on me). Ecker and I had a genuinely nauseating conversation. He drunkenly interrupted an important discussion I was having with Richard Neal to inform us all of a project SPETSNAZ (the name rings a bell, but I can't place it exactly) which, in his fantasies, involves a Soviet invasion via the north. He insisted that the odious Reds had already skulked across Alaska and were working their way through Canada! (I'm considering placing a call to Gnome information and ask if they've seen any rampaging Bolsheviks lately.) He also laughed at my assertion that Secord and North were involved with the Iran-hostage rescue mission. 'Look's like you haven't done your research, buddy!' -- he said, before launching into the Soldier- of-Fortune version of the event. (Gee, I guess COVERT ACTION, THE NATION, THE MIAMI HERALD, and MOTHER JONES all got the story wrong.) He went on to praise covert war... He also produced a card -- picturesquely stained with human blood -- bearing cutely rewritten Miranda rights: 'You have the right to have your head bashed in,' etc. "I tell you all this not just because the encounter still smarts, but to give you some notion of the extreme rightist drivel he's no doubt been feeding Vicki. When he upheld the policy of electrically torturing VC prisoners during the war, I flew into a volcanic rage, and spurted out that anyone who did that DESERVED to be called a baby-burner when he returned to the states. Later, when he relayed my statement to Vicki, he twisted my words to make it seem that I called him a baby-burner personally. "You have to understand my position -- I once had dinner with a political refugee from Chile, who told me (and this was the sort of monologue that can induce a frightful insomnia in its listeners) of how he had undergone just this sort of electric shock torture -- and how the Special Forces played a large part in placing Pinochet in power. So to see this smirking spook Ecker LAUGHING at the idea of 'gooks' being 'wired up'...well, I gained a new insight

into the depths of the human mind that night. "But the worst part was the fact that I could no longer have anything to do with Vicki. I know this decision seems low and foolish -- cutting off a friendship because I'm appalled at her choice of romantic leads. Honest, I wanted her to be happy -- I could sense, previously, that she was a lonely woman, and when she first told me about this fellow, I encouraged her to see him, despite her initial qualms. (Indeed, I might be said to have helped bring them together -- this was before I learned what she was, mind you...) But above all, I wanted Vicki to stay Vicki. "Now I feel betrayed. Vicki and I had, after all, worked quite closely together -- and we were going after the spooks. For that sort of project, you need partners of like mind when it comes to matters political. Then she hops into bed with (for all intents and purposes) the CIA itself! (You know about Special Forces connections with the Company, the Nazis, Laotian drug smuggling, Jonestown, etc.) Suddenly, Vicki changed from... ARDIS attendee to an interested guest at the official ex-spook organization. Suddenly, she calls me a fanatic. (She also calls her boyfriend a fascist -- apparently, fascism isn't fanaticism.) "Because she presented such an unprecedented case of elasticity, I wondered if SHE was a spook. To tell the truth, for a week or three, I was certain of it. My disposition wasn't helped when I learned she was talking behind my back to an abductee -- (CENSORED) -- with whom I've worked closely; Vicki told (CENSORED) that I was a KGB agent and should be avoided! Obviously, by this stage, the accusations and counter accusations reach a level of absurdity. At least MY accusations, however fueled by suspicion and hurt feelings, come weighted with some evidence, and are directed toward the accused. Vicki, by comparison, has constantly spread catty 'agent' rumors, unconfirmed by any data, behind the backs of every major figure on the UFO scene. You included. (As one can see, one of the major ways in which the alien-CIA controllers silence the opposition is to bring division and discord among the researchers who are investigating THEM - Branton) "So tell me, now that you know all the sordid details -- what am I to think? Was she spying on me all along? Or should I chalk this whole incident up to a painful lesson in the vagaries of human relations? The whole matter is infinitely confusing, but I know one thing -- I lost a friend, and it stung..." In relation to some of the revelations given in the above letter, the TV program 'NOW IT CAN BE TOLD' did a segment on the Robert F. Kennedy assassination in early 1992 in which it was stated that audio analysis of the tape recordings made the night of the assassination reveal that there were more bullets fired than the official investigation admitted to. 'NOW' interviewed forensic acoustics expert Dr. Michael Hecker, who stated: "Amongst the... noises that are on the tape, there are ten and possibly more locations, on the tape, which show very specific characteristics that I attribute to gunfire... I would say that ten and possibly even twelve sounds on the tape are most likely to be gunshots." Mr. Hecker, by the way, was one of the major audio analysts who studied the famous "Watergate" tapes. Former FBI agent William Turner told 'NOW IT CAN BE TOLD': "A Sergeant Paul Shuraga (sp.?)... was the first officer to respond on the call, and he set up a command post and he was immediately informed by a couple named the Bernstein's that a man and a woman had rushed past them going away from the building... the couple happened to say 'We shot Kennedy!'" 'NOW' stated that Sandra Serrano, a Kennedy campaign worker, also said she saw the fleeing couple: "...Then this girl came running down the stairs and said 'We've shot him! We've shot him.' And I said who did you shoot? And she said 'We've shot Senator Kennedy.' A boy came down with her, he was about 23 years old and he was Mexican American. She was caucasian. She had a white dress with polka dots, she was light-skinned, dark hair." Another witness, Booker Griffin, also alleged that he saw two others there with Sirhan. As in the case of Serrano, Griffin was pressured by the L.A.P.D. to deny that he'd seen any accomplices. The major police official or detective involved in this intimidation was Enrique Hernandez who was (according to certain sources who spoke to 'NOW IT CAN BE TOLD'), along with at least one other Los Angeles Police Officer, "also tied to the CIA. By his own admission Hernandez trained Venezuelan police in the early '60's... Despite Hernandez's denials, William Turner believes that the CIA was definitely involved in the case and may have compromised the investigation." This former FBI agent stated for 'NOW', "The significance is that there's a distinct possibility that the CIA and not the LAPD was controlling the cover-up, and the CIA had a definite interest in covering-up the John Kennedy case, and I think they probably had a definite interest in covering-up the Robert Kennedy case." 'NOW' also stated, "Whoever was in charge, the Los Angeles Police acknowledged destroying critical evidence, such as the door jam that contained bullet holes suggesting that more than eight shots were fired that night, and here's what

happened to photographer Scott Enyart and his potentially vital evidence: "About six officers with their guns drawn grabbed me, laid me down on the red carpet, took my camera and film, put me in the back of a squad car..." "Enyart never saw those photos again, 'When I asked for my film back they referred me to the California state archives and the archives sent me a letter saying that my photographs had probably been destroyed along with 2400 other photos three weeks before the trial of Sirhan Sirhan... My photographs would have shown everything that took place from behind during the assassination of Robert F. Kennedy. You would have seen whether or not the security guard pulled his gun, whether or not his gun went off, you would have seen if there were any other accomplices, you would have seen people leaving the scene of the shooting. It was the only photographic record of the assassination!" On the June 5, 1992 presentation of 'A CURRENT AFFAIR,' expert psychologist Herbert Speigal stated that Sirhan Sirhan may have been under mind control, and that he was definitely in the top 5 percent of the "most susceptible" people to be hypnotized, and was extremely sensitive to posthypnotic suggestion. It has been suggested that, just as in the movie 'THE MANCHURIAN CANDIDATE', Sirhan may have been a victim of such mind manipulation. It was also stated that the known CIA mind control experiments at the time may have played a role in the assassination of RFK. Psychotherapist Edward Simpson, according to 'A CURRENT AFFAIR', attempted to use hypnotherapy on Sirhan after the assassination while he was in San Quentin prison, in an attempt to retrieve any evidence from his memory that might be vital to the case, but officials immediately and without explanation terminated these sessions. Sirhan was also alleged to be a member of several 'Mystic Orders.' 'A CURRENT AFFAIR' also stated that Karl Ucker, the head waiter at the Ambassador Hotel who grabbed Sirhan and wrestled him down also believes that there was more than one assassin. He claimed that at least one bullet was fired from across the room behind him and flew over his head WHILE he had Sirhan in his grip. Also, Ucker claims that Sirhan approached no closer than a few FEET from Senator Kennedy, whereas the "fatal" head wound according to forensic experts was fired from only a few INCHES away and in the back-side of the head. Ucker also stated that Sirhan and Kennedy were FACING each other and the rear-side head wound could not have been made by Sirhan. He also alleged that the security guard RAN AWAY from the incident. William Bailey (FBI) claimed to have seen the two unaccounted for "ninth and tenth" bullets in the pantry door- frame and saw the rear parts of the bullets themselves inside the holes. According to "A CURRENT AFFAIR", witness Richard Lubic saw a man wearing an "Ace Police Service" uniform aim at the floor where RFK had just fallen. His gun WAS NOT AIMED AT SIRHAN. Another witness, Don Shulman, also claimed to have seen the 'security guard' Thane E. Cesar fire his gun. In spite of this fact Cesar WAS NOT ASKED TO TESTIFY nor was his gun checked by officials after the incident. Police officials, according to Lubic, told him exactly what questions he would be asked, and told him exactly what to say, and warned him not to change his story from the "planned" or decided-upon scenario. Dr. Philip H. Melanson, Director of the R.F.K. assassination archives, told Geraldo Rivera: "There's no doubt that Mr. Cesar is a candidate for the second gunman in the sense that one witness saw a security guard that had to be Mr. Cesar FIRING a gun... I would also point out that we have other candidates for a second gunman in this case. Two very credible witnesses had seen a taller man in a suit with lightish hair (probably not the Mexican-American described by Sandra Serrano) FIRING A GUN in proximity to Senator Kennedy and another witness saw that man draw a gun. So that's two guns (besides Sirhan's - Branton) and there may have been more." In response to this Geraldo Rivera asked, "'With those two additional suspects... with the CIA-MOB possible covert coalition, do you think that the investigation up until now has been totally surface and slipshod?' "Absolutely, the Los Angeles Police Dept. was so happy to have a gun and somebody they could convict, they shut down the investigation within hours..." One can see that, just as in the JFK assassination, several people collectively describe at least three different groups in what might have been an organized assassination. That is, Sirhan Sirhan and the woman and Mexican-American that were seen with him; the Security Guard Thane Cesar; and the tall MAN IN THE SUIT. All three of these 'groups' were said to have fired on the Senator from various distances, depending on the many witnesses who reported what they saw, yet who were ignored. Another letter which Bill Cooper presents in support of his statements is one from a man by the name of 'Millard' (last name and address deleted), which is quoted here as well: "Dear Bill; "Even though by now it is old news to you, a few night ago I viewed the 'Best Evidence 2' George Knapp tape and was disgusted by the obvious hatched job Knapp,

Lear, Moore et al did on you. "It seemed very clear to me that Knapp and his family were probably threatened, although it is very likely that the whole series was government sponsored in the first place. I was reminded of the point made by Whitley Strieber in 'MAJESTIC,' that Admiral Hillenkoetter probably told Truman that the best way to enforce the utmost secrecy was to tell each man that the aliens themselves had insisted on it, OR ELSE.... Maybe that ploy worked on Knapp. And certainly the slant of the closing comments indicated that the government still was helpless in the face of a very superior adversary. And that may be true. "Although it is small consolation to you, and I realize that you must be in great pain and anguish, it reminded me of that old quotation from Alexander Pope: 'Whenever a true genius appears you can always know him by this sign: that all the Dunces are in confederacy against him!' "Bill, I just want you to know that at least to me, and to many more who may not be expressing it to you, what you have had the immense courage to say on the Sedona tape and the other places you have spoken, certainly has the ring of truth about it. In my opinion you deserve the Highest Commendation this country can bestow on a man! Instead, they tried to crucify you. "It is also clear that most of the points you made on the Sedona tape have been countered by, for example, the article in PEOPLE magazine on General Khun Sah (sp.?); the son of the police officer in Dallas who suddenly claims his Father assassinated Kennedy; and George Bush emerging from the Economic Summit meeting and declaring his sudden conversion to upholding the Constitution. You definitely seem to be doing something right! "Perhaps one of the most disturbing aspects of all of this is the lying, spying, disinformation, dirty tricks, ridicule, discrediting and outright deception perpetrated by agents PAID BY OUR OWN TAX MONIES! "In my case, a woman entered my life who seemed to be so interested in the same kinds of things, so intelligent, supportive, and delightful that she seemed almost too good to be true. She was. Six months after, she walked out on me with no prior warning the day after my Mother died(!). I found out from a former (?) National Security Agent that she had said things to him which made him certain that she was a Government Agent sent to find out how much I knew, set me up, and emotionally destroy me. And I'm not altogether sure that this 'friend' didn't have something to do with it. "The message was quite clear. They wanted me to know that they could 'get me' at the deepest, most personal and painful level! May Almighty God repay them in kind so they can find out exactly how it feels! "...On the Las Vegas tape, you alluded to the Canadian scientist who quoted his correspondence with one of President Eisenhower's Science Advisors, Dr. Robert Sarbacher. Bob Sarbacher and I became friends a few years before his death, and he told me of the dead alien bodies he saw, and the fact that the policy making group headed by Vannevar Bush (any relation to George?) had decided rightly or wrongly to cover up everything to avoid a panic. But even more than panic, they were afraid that post-war American Industry would lose heart when confronted with such overwhelming technological superiority, and that no one would go to work again! And THAT they could not allow. "If you ever get to the Palm Beach area, I would very much enjoy meeting you and talking with you. Very privately. "In the mean time, I would like to order a copy of your new book, 'BEHOLD A PALE HORSE.' Enclosed is my check for \$22, which I believe is the correct amount, and add me to your mailing list. "By the way, did you happen to see the Oct. 30, 1990 issue of 'THE WEEKLY WORLD NEWS' with the cover story 'Alien Captured by U.S. Agents' with lots of photos. What is your opinion? This paper is a sister publication to 'THE NATIONAL ENQUIRER,' previously owned by the late Generoso Pope, who was said to have been a former CIA agent. - If there is such a thing as a 'former' CIA Agent. Apparently Pope hired the most erudite, competent reporters he could find, really a blue ribbon staff, and 99% of all the information they uncovered and stories they wrote disappeared into the big computer, inaccessible to everyone including the authors, except Mr. Pope. Pretty slick information-gathering. "I wish you every success in getting your crucial information to the public and may God Bless You, Protect You, and Keep you. "May the Truth Come to Light -- Millard." In connection with the obvious pressure which alien- controlled segments of the C.I.A. is bringing on a number of researchers and their families, and their apparently ceaseless attempts to destroy the lives of people who might be getting near the truth, we read the following excerpts of a letter from William S. (Bill) English of Alamogordo, New Mexico to William M. Cooper, dated June 7, 1989: "Dear Bill... "...I was extremely impressed with your most recent speech, and go on record that my research pretty much confirms what yours had. It is interesting that we have managed to keep our collective butts in one piece over the past several years, however that is something that could well be remedied very shortly if we don't take certain precautions. In point of

fact a great deal of pressure is being brought to bear on a number of people. Most notably yourself and Bill Steinman. I had spoken with Steinman in person when he came to Alamogordo to see me and we discussed the possibility of writing a book together. It was about three weeks after that I received a call from him. "When he called he sounded very frightened and said that he was leaving UFO investigation permanently and suggested that I do the same. He would not give me any clear reason, but made it clear that he was in fear of his life and that of his family. His loss to the field will be felt deeply, but were I he I suppose that I would do the same thing. Unfortunately I cannot place myself in his position, as much as I would like to at times..." Another man whom William Cooper alleges is a CIA operative is Bud Hopkins, well known for his "compassionate and understanding" work with tormented UFO abductees. The following involves a conflict between Hopkins and Dr. Stephen J. Kurzweil, who had the "audacity" to accuse Hopkin's of wrong doing, and who may have become the brunt of CIA-backed character assassination as a result of this.

SWORN AFFIDAVIT OF DR. STEVE KURZWEIL "I originally became interested in the UFO subject by meeting Harry Levelson, a writer for OMNI Magazine who told me about cattle mutilations and urged I attend an APRO meeting. I was not very impressed with the meeting, but rather with an attractive woman named Joan Thompson who appeared to be one of the few non-strange looking people at the meeting. Ms. Thompson and (UNREADABLE) friends and later together we attended a MUFON meeting held in Boston. (This was about 1981.) Ms. Thompson explained that she was an employee of the CIA and urged that I work with Mr. Budd Hopkins to help with his research. (1982) Mr. Hopkins explained that he likewise was an employee of the CIA: "I'm the abduction specialist for them." He was extremely concerned that the cover-up be maintained lest 'there be a revolution in this country'. He fearfully told me that 'alot' of people have been abducted: 'we don't know what the UFOs did to them; I wrote the book to find out who had been abducted ('Missing Time'); the Govt. has to get those people out of the military; they (i.e. the CIA) thinks abductees may have been programmed.' (Note: according to other sources perhaps the CIA should look TO THOSE OF THEIR OWN KIND who have been 'implanted' via the 'joint' CIA-alien interactions in underground bases, etc. Or, is the CIA itself so compartmentalized and divided that some of them are working with the aliens and are coming under their control, while others are trying to resist the aliens' attempts to implant and control people? Undoubtedly there must still be SOME within the CIA who feel a sense of patriotism and who desire to fulfill their oath to uphold and defend the U.S. Constitution. Is the CIA like the 33rd degree of Masonry itself in that half of them are serving the "agenda" while the other half are misled pawns whose patriotism is taken advantage of to carry out certain orders given them by the "core" group? Such a possibility should at least be considered - Branton) He was very upset about the amount of work required to investigate even one case. Mr. Hopkins said, 'distrust the information passed on while under hypnosis.' He was shocked by the after effects of abductions; people frequently committed suicide FOLLOWING his 'hypnotherapy'; many went on to become alcoholics or drug addicts such as Ms. Marcy Diexler. I asked him why he did the hypnosis if it caused the psychological and psychiatric problems! He could offer no reply whatsoever despite repeated questioning. I myself was appalled by the inhumane and medically indecent standards of 'care' being applied to these victims of Nazi-like brutality. By all medical standards Mr. Hopkins was further causing injury to individuals already in distress. He made no provision for aftercare or follow-up. He displayed a complete lack of temperament and training (as well as a complete lack of compassion) for these people. Once he obtained his 'information', he would drop these people like hot potatoes and left them on their own. As a medical doctor I was disgusted; as an American I was sickened at this maltreatment of our own people. I refused to cooperate with Hopkins and reported him to the Medical Authorities as being involved in harmful and extremely questionable activities that were anti-humanitarian as well as Anti-American. He threatened to get revenge by reporting me as 'mentally impaired' SINCE I believed in a government coverup and reported harassment. This, he claimed, was evidence of paranoid delusion... The New York State Office of Professional Conduct was told lies (1989) about my involvement in the subject. The State is required by law to investigate all reports (even by non-patients) of possible physician impairment. When the psychiatrist interviewed me I told him about the fact that the public knows nothing of this deplorable situation. He concluded that I was paranoid delusional (due to the telephone harassment) and that I was 'grandiose' since I had 'special knowledge'. The psychiatrist is an 85 year old man who believes he knows all there is to know from his

textbooks on psychiatry. My medical license is now on the line and hence my entire future career!! I would like to add that since I have been practicing medicine since 1968 there has NEVER been even one case of any patient of mine who questioned my professional expertise, personal integrity and ethical standards. Since I originally reported Hopkins in 1983, I have received numerous telephone calls at all hours; notices from funeral parlors, interruption of my medical practice by 'a third party' answering my line giving misinformation out to patients resulting in complete chaos to my office and grief to myself. This was told to me by Ms. Avonile Blackman, my telephone secretary (1984). An 'extra-cross connection' or illegal tap was reported on my phone by Charles Lauretano of the NY Telephone Company. My life has been a nightmare ever since standing up and speaking out for my rights and as a patriotic American citizen! "I SWEAR UNDER PENALTY OF PERJURY THAT ALL OF THE ABOVE IS TRUE AND CORRECT TO THE BEST OF MY KNOWLEDGE. - Stephen J. Kurzweil, M.D., 936 Fifth Avenue., New York, NY 10021." (Sworn before Zandra Henderson, Notary Public - State of New York, county of New York) We seen in this letter not only the damage that the 'intelligence' community is inflicting upon 'abductees' and those who would plead their case, but also the extreme need for GENUINE counselors and therapists, especially Christian therapists, who understand the spiritual and physical ramifications of the victim's psychological problems resulting from their encounters with the alien entities. There are far too few who are able to offer the much needed assistance to the thousands or tens of thousands of tormented abductees who have been victimized by these predatory vermin, often since childhood. As for Mr. Hopkins, perhaps he should heed the ancient Chinese proverb which states: 'Beware when fighting a dragon that you do not become one!' Basically, from what we have covered in this file, we can conclude that the NSA - CIA element of the U.S. Intelligence Community has been a major player in the alien coverup, as well as an instrument in initiating joint alien-CIA activities since the Eisenhower era. It appears as if much concern and fear exists in the Intelligence Community since the true nature of the 'alien' problem was discovered. However, due to the connections which exist between the CIA and the Illuminati, as well as possible implantation of CIA personnel during early 'joint' tasked operations, a powerful anti-American, and even anti-human element seems to still exist within the 'Company', which itself seems to be a major organization through which the saurian grays attempt to control masses of people, re-vitalize the old 'treaties' which they have constantly broken and never intended to keep, continue the coverup of the alien malevolence such as the mutilations, hide the unsavory 'financing' methods such as drug-gun running, continue to 'whitewash' the obviously threatening and anti-human nature of the gray-aliens, and so on. It appears that the CIA contains too many 'skeletons in the closet' to ever admit it's mistakes, and it appears as if it intends to continue to intimidate or eliminate various threats to the alien agenda. We can only strongly recommend that anyone who may be tied-in with this group, including those involved in facets of the CIA which are NOT directly tied-in to "alien" controlled compartments, quietly separate themselves from the organization before the inevitable happens - the imminent showdown between the Freedom loving American Patriots and the sold-out, serpent worshipping or saurian-controlled destroyers of America who are being carried away by the maelstrom of joint CIA-Alien subversion of the human race. Bill Cooper, in addition to the above, also released a document titled "SECRET SOCIETIES AND THE NEW WORLD ORDER", which was later included in his book 'BEHOLD A PALE HORSE'. In reference to the 'Cult of the Serpent' which he claims is headquartered in Rome, he states: "...History is replete with whispers of secret societies... The oldest is the Brotherhood of the Snake, also called the Brotherhood of the Dragon, and it still exists under many different names. The Brotherhood of the Snake is devoted to guarding the 'secrets of the ages' and the recognition of Lucifer as the one and only true God... It's secret symbol is the all- seeing eye in the pyramid. "...Houses of worship and sacrifice existed in the ancient cities. They were in fact temples built in honor of the many 'gods'... Most of the greatest minds that ever lived were initiated into the society of Mysteries by secret and dangerous rites, some of which were very cruel. Some of the most famous were known as Osiris, Isis, Sabazius, Cybele, and Eleusis. Plato was one of these initiates. "...the documents that I read while in Naval Intelligence stated that Project GALILEO required only five pounds of plutonium to ignite Jupiter and possibly stave off THE COMING ICE AGE. Global warming is a hoax. It is easier for the public to deal with and will give the ruling elite more time before panic and anarchy replace government. The reality is that overall global temperatures are becoming lower..." Cooper quotes from one Secret Society source:

"The initiated elect communicate directly to gods (ALIENS) who communicate back to them... The elect are given knowledge of the Mysteries and are illumined and are thus known as The Illuminati or the Illuminated Ones, the guardians of the 'Secrets of the Ages.'"

"...Adam Weishaupt, a young professor of canon law at Ingolstadt University in Germany, was a Jesuit priest and an initiate of the Illuminati. The branch of the Order he founded in Germany in 1776 was the same Illuminati previously discussed. The Jesuit connection is important. "...On the obverse of the Great Seal of the United States the wise will recognize the all-seeing eye and other signs of the Brotherhood of the Snake... The Brotherhood of the Snake is adept at throwing out decoys to keep the dogs at bay. "...Allegations that the Freemason organizations were infiltrated by the Illuminati during Weishaupt's reign are hogwash. The Freemasons have ALWAYS contained the core of Illuminati within their ranks, and that is why they so freely and so willingly took in and hid the members of Weishaupt's group. "...In 1826 an American Freemason wrote a book revealing Masonic secrets entitled 'ILLUSTRATIONS OF FREEMASONRY'. One of the secrets that he revealed is that the last mystery at the top of the Masonic pyramid is the worship of Lucifer... Morgan caused a small uproar against the Masons. The small uproar turned into a full blown anti-Freemason movement when the author, William Morgan, disappeared. Morgan had apparently been drowned in Lake Ontario..." Years after the incident occultist John Uri Lloyd wrote a book, 'ETIDORHPA' (Aphrodite spelled backwards) in which he suggested that William Morgan was not murdered, in spite of the fact that Lucinda Morgan (who later became one of the wives of Joseph Smith, see: Fawn M. Brodie's book "NO MAN KNOWS MY HISTORY"), IDENTIFIED HER HUSBAND'S DROWNED BODY. Lloyd suggested in his book that Morgan was instead taken to a cave in Livingston Co., Kentucky and given an initiation in the subterranean world, later coming forth as a 'god' (a popular theme in Masonic thought). According to a letter reprinted in Richard Toronto's 'SHAVERTRON' letterzine, Masons had an EXTREME interest in a particular cave in Livingston CO. (apparently one Lloyd had heard about and decided to incorporate in his fictionalized account), near the small town of Salem. (Why does the name 'Salem' keep cropping up in connection to the caverns? We don't know other than the fact that it does play a part in MASONIC lore in connection to corrupted accounts of the ancient city of Jeru-Salem. The SHAVERTRON letter also stated that some young men had explored an underground 'stairwell' near Salem but turned back when they became frightened, that Masons had tried to enter a water-filled 'hodge' cave via boat near the town, as well as one old timers account of a man who allegedly entered into that or a similar cave only to disappear 'for months' only to return with news 'from Europe'. Incidentally, Lloyds book was illustrated by a high-ranking MASON who had illustrated other Masonic works. As for the possible connection to Joseph Smith, according to Klaus J. Hansen's book 'THE QUEST FOR EMPIRE' (Univ. of Nebraska Press, m 1974) a MASTER MASON by the name of John C. Bennett had insinuated himself into the confidence of Joseph Smith and after pressuring him eventually CONVINCED the religious leader to join the Masonic lodge. According to Hansen, Bennett often made references to the 'Illuminati'. Was Bennett a secret Scottish Rite-Illuminati agent sent to infiltrate this new religion in an attempt to bring it under the influence of the Illuminati? It certainly WOULD NOT BE the first, nor the last religion targeted in this way. SEVERAL other religious groups that have evidently been targeted or initiated by the Illuminati include: Scientology, Oahspeans, Swedenborgs, Ku Klux Klan, Communism, Mafia, Theosophy, Unification Church, Jehovah's Witnesses, etc., ALL of which have well-documented Masonic ties. Even certain old-line Christian denominations such as the Southern Baptists, Methodists, etc. have been infiltrated by 'the lodge'. It is even alleged that the Illuminati-Masons deliberately INFILTRATED many of the old-line Christian denominations early in the history of America and injected their masonic poison to the point that many denominations became 'hybrids' of Christianity and Masonry (Baal worship), just as the Loadicean church of 'Revelation' (see: NEWSWATCH MAGAZINE., P.O. 1073., St. Ann, MO 53074). Cooper continues: "...The newspapers of the time state without reservation that he (Morgan) WAS MURDERED by Masons. The oath of initiation into Freemasonry states that if secrets are told, the initiate will be murdered. Nationwide furor ensued that resulted in the creation of an anti-Masonic political party in 1829 by Henry Dana Ward, Thurlow Weed, and William H. Seward. Interest in several anti-Masonic books was revived during that period, with the result that Freemasonry suffered a severe loss of membership. It lasted only a few years and by 1840 the anti-Masonic party was extinct. Time really does cure all ills. "...Probably the most notorious Freemason lodge is the P2 lodge in Italy. This group has been implicated in everything from bribery to assassinations.

P2 is directly connected to the Vatican, the Knights of Malta, and to the U.S. Central Intelligence Agency. It is powerful and dangerous... the Pope, John Paul II, has lifted the ban against Freemasonry. Many high-level members of the Vatican are now Freemasons (others allege that many 'secret' high Masons existed in the Vatican before the ban lifted, and that in fact the Vatican controlled Masonry via Scottish Rite 'Illuminism', and that the former bans were merely smokescreens to hide the Scottish Rite-Vatican connection - Branton)... The 33rd Degree is split into two. One split contains the core of the Luciferian Illuminati and the other contains those who have no knowledge of it whatsoever. "ALL of the intelligence officers I worked for while in Naval Intelligence were Masons. "...1990 is the right time with the right leaders: ex-chief of the Soviet secret police Mikhail Gorbachev, ex-chief of the CIA George Bush, ex-Nazi cyanide gas salesman Pope John Paul II, all bound by an unholy alliance to bring in the New World Order. "...REMEMBER--NEVER WORSHIP A LEADER. IF YOU WORSHIP A LEADER, YOU THEN NO LONGER HAVE THE ABILITY TO RECOGNIZE WHEN YOU HAVE BEEN DECEIVED. "...Ex-President John Adams wrote to his successor, Thomas Jefferson: 'I do not like the re-appearance of the Jesuits. If ever there was a body of men who merited eternal damnation on earth...it is this Society...' Jefferson replied: 'Like you, I disapprove of the restoration of the Jesuits, for it means a step backwards from light into darkness.' (for more information on the Jesuits, see: Chick Publications., Box 662., Chino, CA 91710) "...the heart of the Bilderberg Group consists of 39 total members of the Illuminati. The three committees are made up exclusively of members of all different secret groups that make up the Illuminati, the Freemasons, the Vatican, and the Black Nobility. This committee works year round in offices in Switzerland. "...In the Great Seal of the United States we see the ancient symbol of the Brotherhood of the Snake (or Dragon), which as you know is the all-seeing eye of the pyramid representing Lucifer..." Is it any wonder, then, that so many people claim that this symbol is used by the serpent race as well? To sum-up what Cooper has said, then, let us quote from an article which appeared in 'INNER LIGHT' magazine, written by Sherry Hansen and Brad Steiger: "...the PROTOCOLS OF ZION were published as a deception (by the Russian Secret Police), to make people believe they had to worry about the Jews.' "...throughout history it has been a ploy of the Illuminati to dub anyone who told the truth as an anti-Semite or a Nazi. They only prove my point when they employ the same old tactics to shut people up and to intimidate them. They don't know what to do with me, because I don't intimidate and don't shut up.' "Cooper states that he has traced the history of the nefarious Illuminati all the way back to the Ancient Temple of Wisdom in Cairo, long before the birth of Christ. 'The Illuminati exist today under many different names and many different occupations.' Cooper told us. 'They practice Hegalian conflict/resolution. They appear to oppose each other at the bottom ranks (like the 'apparent' conflict between socialist Freemasonry and fascist Romanism? - Branton), but at the highest levels they are actually organizing and controlling the conflict which they have created to produce the solution that they seek. "'The Illuminati are extremely powerful, very wealthy men. They believe that they are the guardians of the secrets of the ages. They believe that the vast majority of people would not know what to do with the real knowledge and the real truth and the real science--and would, in fact, misuse them all. They further believe that everything that they do is for the ultimate betterment and survival of humankind--even if it means killing two billion people to reach their goal..."

Chapter 5

Crash Go The Chariots

John Lear, a captain of a major U.S. Airline has flown over 160 different types of aircraft in over 50 different countries. He holds 17 world speed records in the Lear Jet and is the only pilot ever to hold every airman certificate issued by the Federal Aviation Administration. Mr. Lear has flown missions worldwide for the CIA and other government agencies. A former Nevada State Senator candidate, he is the son of William P. Lear, designer of the Lear Jet executive airplane, the 8-track stereo, and founder of the Lear Siegler Corporation. Lear became interested in the subject of UFO's 13 months prior to the date given below, after talking with United States Air Force Personnel who had witnessed a UFO landing at Bentwaters AFB, near London, England, and three small aliens walking up to the Wing Commander. The following is a 'Statement' released by John Lear on December 29, 1987 and revised on March 25, 1988. It was originally sent to various friends of Lear's, who in turn put pressure on Lear to release this information more publicly. The first version of the statement was apparently meant for the 'inside' crowd of researchers with whom Lear associated, whereas the following revision contains the same information as the first edition, but is directed to the public in general: NOTE TO THE PRESS: "The government of the United States continues to rely on your personal and professional gullibility to suppress the information contained herein.

Your cooperation over the past 40 years has exceeded OUR wildest expectations and we salute you. "The sun does not revolve around the Earth' ""The United States Government has been in business with little gray extraterrestrials for about 20 years' "The first truth stated here got Giordano Bruno burned at the stake in AD 1600 for daring to propose that it was real. THE SECOND TRUTH HAS GOTTEN FAR MORE PEOPLE KILLED TRYING TO STATE IT PUBLICLY THAN WILL EVER BE KNOWN (Note: emphasis here and elsewhere in the text is ours - Branton). "But the truth must be told. The fact that the Earth revolves around the sun was successfully suppressed by the (Roman) church for over 200 years. It eventually caused a major upheaval in the church, government, and thought. A realignment of social and traditional values. That was in the 1800's. "Now, about 400 years after the first truth was pronounced we must again face the shocking facts. The "horrible truth" the government has been hiding from us over 40 years. Unfortunately, the 'horrible truth' is far more horrible than the government ever imagined. "In its effort to protect democracy, our government sold us to the aliens. And here is how it happened.

But before I begin, I'd like to offer a word in defense of those who bargained us away. They had the best of intentions. "Germany may have recovered a flying saucer as early as 1939. General James H. Doolittle went to Norway in 1952 to inspect a flying saucer that had crashed there in Spitzbergen. "The 'horrible truth' was known by only a very few persons: They were indeed ugly little creatures, shaped like praying mantises... Of the original group that were the first to learn the 'horrible truth', SEVERAL COMMITTED SUICIDE, the most prominent of which was Defense Secretary James V. Forrestal who jumped to his death from a 16th story hospital window (or was murdered by CIA agents who made it look like a suicide according to others, including William Cooper - Branton). Secretary Forrestal's medical records are sealed to this day. "President Truman put a lid on the secret and turned the screws so tight that the general public still thinks that flying saucers are a joke. Have I ever got a surprise for them. "In 1947, President Truman established a group of 12 of the top military scientific personnel of their time. They were known as MJ-12 (Note: Although Lear and Cooper agree on the name of this group, both differ in their idea of how many members this group consisted of in the beginning - Branton). Although the group exists today, none of the ORIGINAL members are still alive. The last one to die was Gordon Gray, former Secretary of the Army, in 1984. As each member passed away, the group itself appointed a new member to fill the position.

There is some speculation that the group known as MJ-12 expanded to at least seven more members. "There were several more saucer crashes in the late 1940's, one in Roswell, New Mexico, one in Aztec, New Mexico, and one near Laredo, Texas, about 30 miles inside the Mexican border. "Consider, if you will, the position of the United States Government at that time. They proudly thought of themselves as the most powerful nation on Earth, having recently produced the atomic bomb, an achievement so stupendous, it would take Russia 4 years to catch up, and only with the help of traitors to Democracy. They had built a jet aircraft that had exceeded the speed of sound in flight. They had built jet bombers with intercontinental range that could carry weapons of enormous destruction. The post war era, and the future seemed bright. Now imagine what it was like for those same leaders, all of whom had witnessed the panic of Orson Wells' radio broadcast, "The War of the Worlds", in 1938. Thousands of Americans panicked at a realistically presented invasion of Earth by beings from another planet. Imagine their horror as they actually viewed THE DEAD BODIES OF THESE FRIGHTENING LITTLE CREATURES WITH ENORMOUS EYES, REPTILIAN SKIN AND CLAW LIKE FINGERS. Imagine their shock as they attempted to determine how these strange 'saucers' were powered and could discover no part even remotely similar to components they were familiar with: no cylinders or pistons, no vacuum tubes or turbines or hydraulic actuators. It is only when you fully understand the overwhelming helplessness the government was faced with in the late 40's that you can comprehend their perceived need for a total, thorough and sweeping cover up, to include the use of 'deadly force'. "The cover-up was so successful that as late as 1985 a senior scientist with the Jet Propulsion Laboratory in Pasadena, California, Dr. Al Hibbs, would look at a video tape of an enormous flying saucer and state the record, 'I'm not going to assign anything to that (UFO) phenomena without a lot more data.' Dr. Hibbs was looking at the naked emperor and saying, 'He certainly looks naked, but that doesn't prove he's naked.'

"In July 1952, a panicked government watched helplessly as a squadron of 'flying saucers' flew over Washington, D.C., and buzzed the White House, the Capitol Building, and the Pentagon. It took all the imagination and intimidation the government could muster to force that incident out of the memory of the public. "Thousands of sightings occurred during the Korean war and several more saucers were retrieved by the Air Force. Some were stored at Wright-Patterson Air Force Base, some were stored at Air Force bases near the locations of the crash site. "One saucer was so enormous and the logistic problems in transportation so enormous that it was buried at the crash site and remains there today. The stories are legendary on transporting crashed saucers over long distances, moving only at night, purchasing complete farms, slashing through forests, blocking major highways, sometimes driving 2 or 3 lo-boys in tandem with an extraterrestrial load a hundred feet in diameter. "On April 30, 1964, the first communication between these aliens and the U.S. Government (i.e. referring here to the United States elected government and NOT the International Illuminati per se who many believe have been in contact with the subterranean element of the 'alien' gray race for years if not centuries prior to this - Branton). "During the period of 1969-1971, MJ-12 representing the U.S. Government made a deal with these creatures, called EBE (Extraterrestrial Biological Entities, named by Detley Bronk, original MJ-12 member and 6th President of John Hopkins University). The 'deal' was that in exchange for "technology" that they would provide to us, we agreed to "ignore" the abductions that were going on and suppress information on the cattle mutilations.

The EBE's assured MJ-12 that the abductions (usually lasting about 2 hours) were merely the ongoing monitoring of developing civilizations. "In fact, the purposes for the abductions turned out to be: "(1) The insertion of a 3mm spherical device through the nasal cavity of the abductee into the brain, the device is used for the biological monitoring, tracking, and control of the abductee. "(2) Implementation of Posthypnotic Suggestion to carry out a specific activity during a specific time period, the actuation of which will occur within the next 2 to 5 years. "(3) Termination of some people so that they could function as living sources for biological material and substances. "(4) TERMINATION OF INDIVIDUALS WHO REPRESENT A THREAT TO THE CONTINUATION OF THEIR ACTIVITY. "(5) Effect genetic engineering experiments. "(6) Impregnation of human females and early termination of pregnancies to secure the crossbreed infant (Note: Or perhaps a better term for it would be a "genetically altered" infant, since there has been no evidence forthcoming that an actual

"hybrid" has been successful. In other words the offspring would tend to fall to one side or the other, a sauroid entity possessing no soul-matrix, or a humanoid being possessing such a matrix although somewhat altered in it's outward physical appearance - Branton). "The U.S. Government was not initially aware of the far reaching consequences of their 'deal'. They were led to believe that the abductions were essentially benign AND SINCE THEY FIGURED THAT THE ABDUCTIONS WOULD PROBABLY GO ON ANYWAY WHETHER THEY AGREED OR NOT, they merely insisted on a current list of abductees be submitted, on a periodic basis, to MJ-12 and the National Security Council. Does this sound incredible? An actual list of abductees sent to the National Security Council? Read on, because I have news for you... "The EBE's have a genetic disorder in that their digestive system is atrophied and not functional... In order to sustain themselves they use enzyme or hormonal secretion obtained from the tissue that they extract from humans and animals (It is uncertain whether other sauroid mutations such as the 'large muzzled grays' or 'reptoids' are included here. It is possible that they 'feed' through their mouths, which have not become 'atrophied' as have the small 'grays' - Branton). "The secretions obtained are then mixed with hydrogen peroxide and applied on the skin by spreading or dipping parts of their bodies in the solution. The body absorbs the solution, then excretes the waste back through the skin.

The cattle mutilations that were prevalent throughout the period from 1973 to 1983 and publicly noted through newspaper and magazine stories and included a documentary produced by Linda Howe for a Denver CBS affiliate KMGH-TV, were for the collection of these tissues by the aliens. The mutilations included genitals taken, rectums cored out to the colon, eyes, tongue, and throat all surgically removed with extreme precision. In some cases the incisions were made by cutting between the cells, a process we are not yet capable of performing in the field. In many of the mutilations there was no blood found at all in the carcass, yet there was no vascular collapse of the internal organs. THIS HAS ALSO BEEN NOTED IN THE HUMAN MUTILATIONS, one of the first of which was Sgt. Jonathan P. Lovette at the White Sands Missile Test Range in 1956, who was found three days after an Air Force Major had witnessed his abduction by a "disk shaped" object at 0300 while on search for missile debris downrange. His genitals had been removed, rectum cored out in a surgically precise "plug" up to the colon, eyes removed and all blood removed with, again, no vascular collapse. From some of the evidence it is apparent that this surgery is accomplished, in most cases, WHILE THE VICTIM. ANIMAL OR HUMAN, IS STILL ALIVE. (According to Bill English, this incident was mentioned in the Above-Top Secret 'GRUDGE/BLUE BOOK REPORT NO. 13' - Branton) "THE VARIOUS PARTS OF THE BODY ARE TAKEN TO VARIOUS UNDERGROUND LABORATORIES, ONE OF WHICH IS KNOWN TO BE NEAR THE SMALL NEW MEXICO TOWN OF DULCE. THIS JOINTLY OCCUPIED (CIA- ALIEN) FACILITY HAS BEEN DESCRIBED AS ENORMOUS, WITH HUGE TILED WALLS THAT 'GO ON FOREVER'. WITNESSES HAVE REPORTED HUGE VATS FILLED WITH AMBER LIQUID WITH PARTS OF HUMAN BODIES BEING STIRRED INSIDE.

"After the initial agreement, Groom Lake, one of the nations most secret test centers, was closed for a period of about a year, sometime between about 1972 and 1974, AND A HUGE UNDERGROUND FACILITY WAS CONSTRUCTED FOR AND WITH THE HELP OF THE EBE'S. THE 'BARGAINED FOR' TECHNOLOGY WAS SET IN PLACE BUT COULD ONLY BE OPERATED BY THE EBE'S THEMSELVES. NEEDLESS TO SAY, THE ADVANCED TECHNOLOGY COULD NOT BE USED AGAINST THE EBE'S THEMSELVES, EVEN IF NEEDED. "During the period between 1979 and 1983 it became increasingly obvious to MJ-12 that things were not going as planned. IT BECAME KNOWN THAT MANY MORE PEOPLE (IN THE THOUSANDS) WERE BEING ABDUCTED THAN WERE LISTED ON THE OFFICIAL ABDUCTION LIST. IN ADDITION IT BECAME KNOWN THAT SOME, NOT ALL, BUT SOME OF THE NATION'S MISSING CHILDREN HAD BEEN USED FOR SECRETIONS AND OTHER PARTS REQUIRED BY THE ALIENS. "IN 1979 THERE WAS AN ALTERCATION OF SORTS AT THE DULCE LABORATORY. A SPECIAL ARMED FORCES UNIT WAS CALLED IN TO TRY AND FREE A NUMBER OF OUR PEOPLE TRAPPED IN THE FACILITY, WHO HAD BECOME AWARE OF WHAT WAS REALLY GOING ON. ACCORDING TO ONE SOURCE, 66 OF THE SOLDIERS WERE KILLED AND OUR PEOPLE WERE NOT FREED.

"By 1984, MJ-12 must have been in stark terror at the mistake they had made in dealing with the EBE's. They had subtly promoted 'Close Encounters of the Third Kind' and 'E.T.' to

get the public used to 'odd looking' aliens that were compassionate, benevolent and very much our 'space brothers'. MJ-12 'sold' the EBE's to the public, and were now faced with the fact THAT QUITE THE OPPOSITE WAS TRUE. In addition, a plan was formulated in 1968 to make the public aware of the existence of aliens on earth over the next 20 years to be culminated with several documentaries to be released during 1985-1987 period of time. These documentaries would explain the history and intentions of the EBE's. The discovery of the 'GRAND DECEPTION' put the entire plans, hopes and dreams of MJ-12 into utter confusion and panic. "Meeting at the 'Country Club', a remote lodge with private golf course, comfortable sleeping and working quarters, and its own private airstrip built by and exclusively for the members of MJ-12, it was a factional fight of what to do now. PART OF MJ-12 WANTED TO CONFESS THE WHOLE SCHEME AND SHAMBLES IT HAD BECOME TO THE PUBLIC, BEG THEIR FORGIVENESS AND ASK FOR THEIR SUPPORT. The other part (the majority) of MJ-12 argued that there was no way they could do that, that the situation was untenable and there was no use in exciting the public with the 'horrible truth' and that the best plan was to continue the development of a weapon that could be used against the EBE's under the guise of 'SDI', the Strategic Defense Initiative, which had nothing whatsoever to do with a defense for inbound Russian nuclear missiles. As these words are being written, Dr. Edward Teller, 'father' of the H- Bomb is personally in the test tunnels of the Nevada Test Site, driving his workers and associates in the words of one, 'like a man possessed'. And well he should, for Dr. Teller is a member of MJ-12 along with Dr. Kissinger, Admiral Bobby Inman, and possibly Admiral Poindexter, to name a few of the current members of MJ-12.

"Before the 'Grand Deception' was discovered and according to a meticulous plan for metered release of information to the public, several documentaries and video tapes were made. William Moore, a Burbank, California, based UFO researcher who wrote 'The Roswell Incident,' a book published in 1980 that detailed the crash, recovery and subsequent cover-up of a UFO with 4 alien bodies, has a video tape of 2 newsmen interviewing a military officer associated with MJ-12. This military officer answers questions relating to the history of MJ-12 and the cover-up, the recovery of a number of flying saucers and the existence of a live alien (one of 3 living aliens captured and designated, or named, EBE-1, EBE-2, and EBE-3, being held in a facility designated as YY-II as Los Alamos, New Mexico. The only other facility of this type, which is electromagnetically secure, is at Edwards Air Force Base in Mojave, California). The officer names as previously mentioned plus a few others: Harold Brown, Richard Helms, Gen. Vernon Walters, JPL's Dr. Allen and Dr. Theodore van Karman, to name a few of the current and past members of MJ-12.

"The officer also relates the fact that the EBE's claim to have created Christ. The EBE's have a type of recording device that has recorded all of Earth's history and can display it in the form of a hologram. This hologram can be filmed but because of the way holograms work does not come out very clear on movie film or video tape. The crucifixion of Christ on the Mount of Olives (it actually took place on the hill Calvary, not the Mt. of Olives - Branton) has allegedly been put on film to show the public. The EBE's claim to have created Christ, which, IN VIEW OF THE 'GRAND DECEPTION', COULD BE AN EFFORT TO DISRUPT TRADITIONAL VALUES FOR UNDETERMINED REASONS. "Another video tape allegedly in existence is an interview with an EBE. Since EBE's communicate telepathically, an Air Force Colonel serves as interpreter. Just before the recent stock market correction in October of 1987, several newsmen, including Bill Moore, had been invited to Washington D.C., to personally film the EBE in a similar type interview, and distribute the film to the public. Apparently, because of the correction in the market, it was felt the timing was not propitious. In any case, it certainly seems like an odd method to inform the public of extraterrestrials, but it would be in keeping with the actions of A PANICKED ORGANIZATION WHO AT THIS POINT IN TIME DOESN'T KNOW WHICH WAY TO TURN. "Moore is also in possession of more Aquarius documents, a few pages of which leaked out several years ago and detailed the supersecret NSA project which had been denied by them until just recently.

In a letter to Senator John Glenn, NSA's Director of Policy, Julia B. Wetzels, wrote, 'Apparently there is or was an Air Force project with the name (Aquarius) which dealt with

UFO's. Coincidentally, there is also an NSA project by that name.' NSA's project Aquarius deals specifically 'communications with the aliens' (EBE's). Within the Aquarius program was project 'Snowbird', a project to test-fly a recovered alien aircraft at Groom Lake, Nevada. This project continued today at the location. In the words of an individual who works at Groom Lake, 'Our people are much better at taking things apart than they are at putting them back together.' "Moore, who claims he has a contact with MJ-12, feels that they have been stringing him along, slipping him documents and providing him with leads, promising to go public with some of the information on extraterrestrials by the end of 1987. "Certain of Moore's statements lead one to believe that Moore himself is a government agent working for MJ-12, not to be strung along, but to string along ever hopeful UFOlogists that the truth is just around the corner. Consider. "1. Moore states emphatically that he is not a government agent, although when Lee Graham (a Southern California based UFOlogist) was investigated by DIS (Defense Investigative Service) for possession of classified documents received from Moore, Moore himself was not. "2. Moore states emphatically that the cattle mutilations of 1973-1983 were a hoax by Linda Howe (producer of 'A Strange Harvest') to create publicity for herself. He cites the book 'Mute Evidence' as the bottom line of the hoax. 'Mute Evidence' was a government sponsored book to explain the mutilations in conventional terms. "3. Moore states that the U.S.A.F. Academy physics book, 'Introductory Space Science', vol. II chapter 13, entitled 'Unidentified Flying Objects', which describes four of the most commonly seen aliens (one of which is the EBE) was written by Lt. Col. Edward R. Therkelson and Major Donald B. Carpenter.

Air Force personnel who did not know what they were talking about and were merely citing 'crackpot' references. He, Moore, states that the book was withdrawn to excise the chapter. "If the government felt they were being forced to acknowledge the existence of aliens on Earth because of the overwhelming evidence such as the October and November sightings in Wytheville, Va., and recently released books such as 'Night Siege' (Hynek, J. Allen; Imbrogno, Phillip J.; Pratt, Bob: NIGHT SIEGE, Ballantine Books, Random House, New York), and taking into consideration the 'grand deception' AND OBVIOUSLY HOSTILE INTENT OF THE EBE'S, it might be expedient for MJ-12 to admit the EBE's but conceal the information on the mutilations and abductions. If MJ-12 and Moore were in some kind of agreement then it would be beneficial to Moore to tow the party line. For example, MJ-12 would say... 'here are some more genuine documents...but remember...no talking about the mutilations or abductions'. This would be beneficial to Moore as it would supply the evidence to support his theory that E.T.'s exist but deny the truths about the E.T.'s. However, if Moore was indeed working for MJ-12, he would follow the party line anyway...admitting the E.T.'s but pooh poohing the mutilations and abductions. If working alone, Moore might not even be aware of the 'grand deception'. "Time will tell. It is possible that Moore will go ahead and release the video interview with the military officer around the first of the year, as he has promised.

From MJ-12's point of view, the public would be exposed to the information without really having to believe it because Moore is essentially not as credible a source as, say, the President of the United States. After a few months of digestion and discussion, a more credible source could emerge with a statement that yes in fact the interview was essentially factual. This scenario would cushion somewhat the blow to the public. If, however, Moore does not release the tape by, say, February 1 of 1988, but comes instead with a story similar to: 'MJ-12 has informed me that they are definitely planning a release of all information by October of 88. I have seen the plan and have seen the guarantee that this will happen, so I have decided to withhold the release of my video tape at this time as it may cause some problems with MJ- 12's plans.' This would in effect buy more time for MJ-12 and time is what they desperately need. "Now you ask, 'Why haven't I heard any of this?' Who do you think you would hear it from? Dan Rather? Tom Brokaw? Sam Donaldson? Wrong. These people just read the news, they don't find it. They have ladies who call and interview witnesses and verify statements on stories coming over the wire (either AP or UPI). It's not like Dan Rather would go down to Wytheville, Virginia, and dig into why there were 4 THOUSAND reported sightings in October and November of 1987. Better Tom Brokaw or someone else should risk their credibility on this type of story. Tom Brokaw? Tom wants Sam Donaldson to risk his credibility. No one, but no one, is going to risk their neck on such

outlandish ideas, regardless of how many people report sightings of 900 foot objects running them off the road.

In the case of the Wytheville sightings, dozens of vans with NASA lettered on the side failed to interest newsmen. And those that asked questions were informed that NASA was doing a weather survey. "Well then, you ask, what about our scientists? What about Carl Sagan? Issac Asimov? Arthur C. Clarke? Wouldn't they have known? If Carl Sagan knows then he is committing a great fraud through the solicitation of memberships in the Planetary Society, 'to search for extraterrestrial intelligence'. Another charade into which the U.S. Government dumps millions of dollars every year is the radiotelescope in Arecibo, Puerto Rico, operated by Cornell University with - guess who? - Carl Sagan. Cornell is ostensibly searching for signals from Outer Space, a sign maybe, that somebody is out there. It is hard to believe that relatively intelligent astronomers like Sagan could be so ignorant. "What about Isaac Asimov? Surely the most prolific science fiction writer of all time would have guessed by now that there must be an enormous cover-up? Maybe, but if he knows he's not saying. Perhaps he's afraid that Foundation and Empire will turn out to be inaccurate. "What about Arthur C. Clarke? Surely the most technically accurate of Science Fiction writers with very close ties to NASA would have at least a hint of what's really going on. Again, if so he isn't talking.

In a recent Science Fiction survey, Clarke estimates that contact with extraterrestrial intelligent life would not occur before the 21st Century. "If the government won't tell us the truth and the major networks won't even give it serious consideration (Note: This was written before such programs as SIGHTINGS, UNSOLVED MYSTERIES, CURRENT AFFAIR, MONTEL WILLIAMS and other TV programs DID in fact begin dealing with the UFO phenomena, abductions, etc., in much greater depth - Branton), then what is the big picture, anyway? Are the EBE's, having done a hundred thousand or more abductions (possibly millions worldwide), built AN UNTOLD NUMBER OF SECRET UNDERGROUND BASES (Groom Lake, Nevada; Sunspot, Datil, Roswell, and Pie Town, New Mexico, just to name a few) getting ready to return to wherever they came from? Or, from the obvious preparations are we to assume that they are getting ready for a big move? or is (it) the more sinister and most probable situation that the invasion is essentially complete and it is all over but the screaming? "A well planned invasion of Earth for it's resources and benefits would not begin with mass landings or ray-gun equipped aliens. A properly planned and executed invasion by a civilization thousands...of years in advance of us would most likely be complete before a handful of people, say 12?, realize what was happening. No fuss, no mess. The best advice I can give you is this: Next time you see a flying saucer and are awed by its obvious display of technology and gorgeous lights of pure color - RUN LIKE HELL! --

June 3, 1988 Las Vegas, NV" (The following was an addendum to the above which was included with later copies of John Lear's 'statement'): "In 1983 when the Grand Deception was discovered MJ-12 (which may now be designated 'PI-40') started work on a weapon or some kind of device to contain the EBE's which had by now totally infested our society. This program was funded through SDI which, coincidentally, was initiated at approximately the same date. A frantic effort has been made over the past 4 years by all participants. This program ended in failure in December of 1987. A new program has been conceived but will take about 2 years to develop. In the meantime, it is absolutely essential to MJ-12 (PI-40), that no one, including the Senate, the Congress or the citizens of the United States of America (or anyone else for that matter) become aware of the real circumstances surrounding the UFO cover-up and total disaster it has become. "Moore never did release the video tapes but claims he is negotiating with a major network to do so...'soon'. " * * *

Following are some quotes from prominent sources: "In our obsession with antagonisms of the moment, we often forget how much unites all the members of humanity. Perhaps we need some outside, universal threat to make us realize this common bond. I occasionally think how quickly our differences would vanish if we were facing an alien threat from outside this world. And yet, I ask you, IS NOT AN ALIEN FORCE ALREADY AMONG US?" -- President Ronald Reagan., Remarks made to the 42nd General Assembly of the United Nations., Sept. 21, 1987 "I couldn't help but say to him (Gorbachev), just think how easy his

task and mine might be in these meetings that we held if suddenly there was a threat to this world from some other species from another planet outside in the universe... Well, I don't suppose we can wait for some alien race to come down and threaten us. But I think that between us we can bring about that realization." -- President Ronald Reagan., Remarks to Fallston High School students and Faculty, Fallston, MD., October 4, 1985 "For your confidential information, a reliable and confidential source has advised the Bureau that flying disks are believed to be man-made missiles rather than natural phenomenon. It has also been determined that for approximately the past four years the USSR has been engaged in experimentation on an unknown type of flying disk." -- FBI Memo, dated March 25, 1949 sent to a large number of FBI offices. "...on Unidentified Flying Objects... The panel recommends that the national security agencies institute policies... designed to prepare the material defenses and the morale of the country to recognize... and react most effectively to true indications of hostile measures."

-- Recommendation of the CIA Robertson Panel on UFOs., January, 1953 "Public interest in disclosure is far outweighed by the sensitive nature of the materials and the obvious effect on national security their release may entail." -- U.S. District Court Opinion in the case of Citizens Against UFO Secrecy vs. the National Security Agency., May 18, 1982 "The sums made available to the Agency may be expended without regard to the provisions of law and regulations relating to the expenditures of Government." -- Central Intelligence Act of 1949 "On this land a flying disk has been found intact, with eighteen three-foot tall HUMAN-LIKE occupants, all dead in it but not burned. (Note: An alleged photograph of an alien body being kept in cold storage at Wright Patterson shows what appears to be a small HUMAN like being with human-like eyes and oriental features. Although it was about the size of the short grays, this particular being is apparently not sauroid-reptilian in nature. Is it possible that the eight-teen "human-like" occupants described in this quote are of the same race? - Branton) -- FBI memo from New Orleans Branch to Director, FBI, March 31, 1950 about a disk found in the Mojave desert in January, 1950 "When four sit down to conspire, three are fools and the fourth is a government agent." -- Duncan Lunan "The flying disks are real." -- General Nathan Twining. "According to Mr. ...informant, the saucers were found in New Mexico due to the fact that the Government has a very high-powered radar setup in that area and it is believed that the radar interferes with the controlling mechanism of the saucers...each one of the three saucers were occupied by three bodies of human SHAPE (Note: this does not conclusively indicate whether they were humanoid or sauroid, as both groups are hominoid-shaped - Branton) but only 3 feet tall, dressed in metallic cloth of a very fine texture." -- FBI Memo from agent Guy Hottel., Washington Field Office., sent to Director, FBI., March 22, 1950 In their QUARTERLY REPORT, July - September 1990, the 'Fund For UFO Research' (P. O. Box 277., Mount Rainier, MD 20712) related the following: "The primary activity during this quarter involved 'Crash II,' a conference consisting of investigators and witnesses involved in the reported crash and recovery of one or more Unidentified Flying Objects.

It was the second such conference coordinated by the Fund, but it was remarkable because it included ten witnesses who had information about the recovery of at least one apparent alien craft and bodies outside Roswell, New Mexico, in July 1947. (The conference was made possible by a special contribution.) "All the witnesses (with one exception) agreed to be identified and to have their statements recorded on videotape for archival and other purposes. At the conclusion of the conference, the Fund's Executive Committee solicited proposals from the investigators, including Stanton T. Friedman, Donald R. Schmitt and Kevin Randle, to interview and videotape additional witnesses in the Roswell case. "All of those involved agreed that the information gathered at the conference and in subsequent interviews should be assembled into a briefing paper and a videotape to be made available to Members of the United States Congress. Researchers hope to convince an appropriate congressional committee to hold hearings requiring testimony from former military employees who have refused to discuss their involvement in the event on the grounds of national security. "Schmitt and Randle subsequently submitted a request for \$6,600 to interview 24 additional witnesses in the Roswell case. Another investigator in UFO crash/retrieval cases, Leonard H. Stringfield, requested up to \$1,500 for further research in the Roswell case. An additional proposal to edit the interviews with witnesses in the

Roswell case at a cost of approximately \$2,000 was submitted, resulting in a goal to raise \$10,000 for follow-up research in the Roswell case. "A letter outlining the proposed fundraising campaign was to be mailed to all of the Fund's supporters by the end of the year. To encourage enough large donations to meet the goal of \$10,000, copies of the congressional briefing paper would be offered to contributors of \$50 or more; a copy of the videotape was offered to contributors of \$100 or more.

A report on the progress of the fundraising effort will appear in the next Quarterly Report. "Also during this period, the Executive Committee of the Fund received a proposal from noted abduction researcher Bud Hopkins to do a statistical study of a selected number of high- quality abduction cases. It is hoped that such a study will uncover correlations and 'undiscovered links' between key elements of abductions. The proposal in its most comprehensive form would cost approximately \$6,000, which would require a substantial infusion of funds to support. "Also received during the quarter was a proposal by Dr. Leslie E. Wong of The Evergreen College in Olympia, Washington, for the study of Post-Traumatic Stress Disorder (PTSD) in abductees. This grant proposal for \$7,115 would involve follow- up research of 50 - 60 respondents to a questionnaire-based pilot study of abductees undertaken by two students at the college earlier this year. The purpose of the study is to determine whether the abduction phenomenon causes PTSD in some abductees. Such a finding would make a substantial contribution, not only to abduction research, but also to the field of mental health." Another letter released by the 'Fund' was dated October, 1990, and stated: "Dear Supporter: "I'm writing to you at a critical time in the history of the UFO movement. The issues contained in this letter are extremely sensitive, and so I would appreciate your confidentiality. "Because of your support for scientific research into the UFO phenomena, I want to bring you up-to-date on recent events which may result in a resolution of the mystery of Unidentified Flying Objects. "As you know, there is a great deal of interest currently in the apparent crash of one or more UFOs in New Mexico over 43 years ago. This event has become the most intensively- investigated--and best documented--case in UFO history. "It came to the public's attention in 1980 with the publication of 'THE ROSWELL INCIDENT' by Charles Berlitz and William Moore.

With the capable assistance of veteran UFO investigator and nuclear physicist Stanton Friedman, the authors documented that SOMETHING very unusual crashed in the New Mexico desert in July 1947. "Friedman and Moore continued to follow up on new leads and uncovered new evidence following publication of the book. During the course of their research, they identified nearly 100 witnesses who had information about the event. "However, the focus of their investigation changed with the release of apparently authentic documents outlining Operation Majestic Twelve, a TOP SECRET government research project initiated following the Roswell crash. The Fund for UFO Research awarded Mr. Friedman a \$16,000 grant to investigate the documents, and his research into the MJ-12 matter inevitably turned up new witnesses in the Roswell event. "In the meantime, Don Schmitt and Kevin Randle, under the auspices of the Center for UFO Studies, decided to reexamine the Roswell case and managed to bring the number of first-hand witnesses and sources of information to more than 200. "Earlier this year, the Fund invited Friedman, Schmitt and Randle to the Washington, DC, area to discuss the status of their research. Also invited were ten first-hand witnesses who agreed to record their testimony on videotape. A report on the conference, called 'Crash II,' is enclosed for your review. "As noted in the report, the investigators have identified a large number of additional witnesses who have agreed to make videotape depositions. The witnesses may even agree to present their accounts to Members of Congress. "Representatives of the Fund are now involved in assembling the new evidence (which) turned up at the Crash II conference for presentation to appropriate individuals on Capitol Hill. We hope this will result in a new inquiry by the Congress into the Roswell case. "As you can imagine, this effort will require financial support to be successful.

We need to pay for the expenses of the investigators to travel across the country and conduct recorded interviews with first-hand witnesses. We want to produce a videotape which summarizes their testimony to Members of Congress and their staffs, so they will be convinced of the legitimacy of the case. All told, this phase of the project will cost

approximately \$10,000. "However, all of our current assets are committed to other worthwhile projects; therefore, I am asking for your assistance. Your contribution of \$100 or \$50 will assure us of the funding necessary for this project. Even a \$25 contribution would help. I will continue to keep you informed of further developments. "Sincerely, Bruce Maccabee, Ph.D. - Chairman..." And in their QUARTERLY REPORT, October - December 1990, we read the following: "The investigation into the apparent crash of one or more UFOs outside Roswell, NM, in July 1947 continued to be the primary focus of the Fund's activities during the last quarter of 1990. "The primary goal was to raise at least \$10,000 to support the costs of the investigators in identifying additional first-hand witnesses, to record their testimony, and to produce a videotaped record of their testimony. A fundraising letter requesting donations for the project was mailed to the Fund's supporters; copies of a briefing paper and a videotape were offered as premium for contributions of \$50 and \$100 respectively. As of December 31, the effort had generated more than \$16,000 in revenue. "As a result of the fundraising appeal, we were able to compensate investigators Stanton T. Friedman, Kevin Randle and Don Schmitt for their costs in conducting interviews with more than a half-dozen additional witnesses located in four states.

Their testimony, in addition to the interviews recorded at the Fund's 'Crash II' conference in July, were edited into a 25-minute videotape entitled 'Recollections of Roswell.' Expenditures for the project at year's end were nearly \$10,000. The total amount spent on crash/retrieval research in 1991 exceeded \$40,000. "Having reached its fundraising goal, the Fund is now able to make copies of the videotape and briefing paper available for purchase by the public (i.e. via the address given earlier - Branton)... "Members of the Fund's Board conducted an extensive program of public appearances and media promotion during this period. Chairman Bruce Maccabee, Ph.D., spoke at the International Conference of New Sciences at the University of Colorado, the 'Show Me UFO Conference' in St. Louis, a conference sponsored by the Center for Humanistic Studies and the Center for UFO Studies in Santa Barbara, CA; and the 'UFO and Space Symposium' in Hakui City, Japan. The latter was particularly notable, because it was sponsored by the city and endorsed by the Japanese Prime Minister. "Dr. Richard Haines made a presentation on 'Using Concepts from UFO Studies to Teach Science and Critical Thinking' at the Arizona State Teachers Association annual conference. Board members Don Berliner, Richard Hall, Rob Swiatek and Fred Whiting attended a conference on 'The UFO Experience' in North Haven, CT. And Mr. Berliner reported conducting a total of 39 media interviews resulting in more than 27 hours of air time in 1990. "1991 was a record-setting year for the Fund, in terms of both income and expenditures--primarily because of the 'CRASH II' conference in July. As a result, the amount spent during the year on grants, awards and special projects (such as the Roswell case investigation) exceeded \$55,000--or nearly 70% of the Fund's total expenditures..."

'CRASH II' SUMMARY REPORT ***CONFIDENTIAL*** "On July 10-12, 1990, a group of investigators and witnesses involved in the Roswell UFO crash case gathered in Arlington, VA, at the invitation of the 'Fund for UFO Research' to discuss new developments and evidence. "The purpose of the meeting was to debrief the witnesses and investigators on evidence in the case and to record the witnesses' accounts on videotape for archival and other purposes. "The meeting was conducted by David Jacobs, Ph.D., an assistant professor of history at Temple University and author of 'UFOS IN AMERICA'. "The investigators included: "* Stan Friedman, who initiated the investigation into the Roswell case and who has continued to pursue the case independently; and "* Kevin Randle and Don Schmitt, who re-opened the Roswell investigation two years ago under the sponsorship of the Center for UFO Studies, and whose book on the case is scheduled for publication this Fall. "The witnesses were chosen by the investigators based on their first-hand knowledge of events associated with the Roswell case. Several witnesses had not been known previously to anyone in the UFO community. A summary of their testimony follows: "LORETTA PROCTOR--'Mac' Brazel's closest neighbor who recalls Brazel bringing a piece of unusual debris he found on his property to her ranch. "PHYLLIS MCGUIRE and ELIZABETH TULK--daughters of the Sheriff in Roswell who was contacted by Brazel after seeing the Proctors; both sisters recall seeing a number of Army Air Force personnel at their father's office during the period and were aware that Brazel was held incommunicado by the military for several days. "JESSE A.

MARCEL, M.D.--son of Major Marcel; as an 11-year old, he handled the debris his father recovered on the Brazel ranch. "WALTER HAUT--the public information officer at the base who issued the news release (on the orders of the base commander, Col. William Blanchard) that the AAF had recovered a 'flying disc.'

"ROBERT SHIRKEY--the flight operations officer at the Roswell Army Air Force base who recalls seeing the wreckage loaded on a B-29 with Major Jesse Marcel, headed for Carswell AFB in Ft. Worth. "ROBERT PORTER--a crewman on the plane with Marcel who helped load the wreckage. "JOHN KROMSCHROEDER, D.D.S., and WILLIAM LOUNSBERRY--close friends of 'Pappy' Henderson, pilot of a flight which transported both wreckage and ALIEN BODIES to Wright Field, who told them about his involvement several years before he died. "VERNE MALTAIS--close friend 'Barney' Barnett who told him of finding a damaged craft and dead alien bodies on the Plains of San Augustin. "All of the witnesses were extremely cooperative. We went to great lengths to assure them in advance that their testimony would be held in confidence and that an attorney would be present to provide legal counsel. Such assurances turned out to be unnecessary. All of the witnesses (with one exception) agreed to be videotaped and signed forms granting permission to the Fund to use the information at its discretion. "Moreover, the witnesses made every effort to distinguish between what they knew first-hand and what they heard from others. As a result, the videotape record provides an honest and vivid account of their recollection of events 43 years ago. "Although the purpose of the meeting was to record history, it also made history: it was the first on-the-record gathering of a group of witnesses to the apparent crash and recovery of a UFO and alien bodies. "At the conclusion of the meeting, the Executive Committee invited the investigators to submit proposals to conduct follow-up research in the Roswell case.

The objectives are to record videotaped depositions with as many witnesses as possible; to edit the videotapes into a viewable presentation for selected Members of Congress and/or the news media; and to construct a revised timeline of events connected with the events in New Mexico in 1947. "Stan Friedman, Don Schmitt and Leonard Stringfield have indicated plans to cooperate in follow-up research. Schmitt's request for \$6,600 to interview 24 additional witnesses and Stringfield's request for approximately \$1,500 have been approved by the Executive Committee and referred to the National Board. "In addition, an initial contact has been made with the staff director of an important congressional committee and has indicated an interest in reviewing evidence associated with the Roswell case. "The goals of the congressional effort are (1) to seek immunity from prosecution for current and former military employees who have expressed reluctance to talk about their involvement in this affair, and (2) to explore the possibility of closed-door hearings involving first-hand witnesses with an appropriate committee or subcommittee. "The Executive Committee wishes to express its appreciation to the investigators and witnesses for making the conference possible." In relation to the above information on "crash/retrievals" we will quote here from a letter released by William Cooper detailing alleged retrievals of other "alien" craft.

For obvious reasons, Cooper has kept the name of the author of the letter, which was dated June 13, 1987, confidential: "Dear Sirs; "Although I missed your very recent radio and TV shows, a friend suggested that I write this letter and share my information with you. I am (a) fifty year of age engineer that has worked in the private sector, as well as with the government. "From 1975 to 1980, I was involved with several investigations having to do with E.T. material. Even though the project was very well covered, I am still very much surprised that Project Pluto and results have not surfaced yet. "In as much as the project was handled by others, there was no question that the government was in full control. For security purposes, Project Pluto had five levels. Those who investigated one level had nothing to do with the next, and would only turn in the results of data of these findings to the next level, then go on to another area. "No one that I knew ever had the results of two levels at the same time. There was only one very rare exception to the rule which took place in 1975, and was in fact my very first assignment with the project. I was employed by a non-government firm that of course was directly involved with the government, and probably fronted for them on projects. "I would assume that eventually government records

could be made available to the general public, but not from the private sector. I'm not really sure. In any event, several others and myself were rushed to a rather remote place in upstate Pennsylvania. "We were informed that every thing was top secret, and had to remain that way. We were even housed in a hotel close by, and security people were assigned to us.

Some type of aircraft had crashed in this area, and the government felt that it would be easier and faster to do all of their investigation right there rather than move the remains of the wreck, and whatever evidence the soil may contain. "The wreck site was rather difficult to get to, however, we turned it into a construction site, clearing the area, and building two small and one very large metal pre-general buildings over and around the wreck. Heavy equipment, materials, and workers were flown in and out on a daily basis. "We were moved from the hotel to some mobile homes that were brought in for us, and any more top level people who joined us. I might add that the local people who still lived some distance from the site, were led to believe that a large private corporation was preparing to build an electrical power supply for the area. But it was off limits to everyone in the area. "We were some of the first one's on the scene other than lots of security people. The wreck had already been covered by very large canvas blankets, and large nets were tented over head to protect the site from any possible air traffic. I did manage to get a very good look at the wreck on several occasions. My first thoughts were that it may have been an experimental air craft of our government, or perhaps the government of another. "It was later suggested to us that it was a new type of air craft of a foreign government, and it was a super hush - hush project. The air craft was nothing like I have ever seen (or) probably ever will again. "The crash site was also something quite different.

The disturbed soil was about a hundred feet in diameter, although the craft was much larger in length. I only saw what appeared to be about two-thirds of the rear end, and even that was about ten feet below the surface. When it crashed on about a 30 degree angle, it pushed all the earth back away from the craft itself. Almost as if the hole were made first, and then something half the size was put in place. "My best thought of this rather strange hole is that some kind of magnetic field had pushed all the earth away from the craft at impact. It was reasonable to assume that I was looking down at the rear end of the air craft, yet there was nothing to indicate that it had any kind of engine as we know it. Not even one little opening. "I don't really like to use the term cigar, but since I could not see the front part, it certainly appeared to have once been shaped like a large cigar. That's my best description. "If it was a craft from a foreign government, then we are in big trouble. I actually held one small portion of the wreck in my hand. Incidentally, there was only a very small reading of radio waves in the area. The area was quite safe. There was on the other hand, a great deal of free magnetic energy in the area. It was very difficult using our instruments. It was very difficult just to establish the correct time. Every wrist watch was a different time. "The piece of physical evidence that I held in my hand, was a material that I really can't identify. It may have been torn from the front of the craft when it crashed.

A few of us compared thoughts as to what it might be, but no one was really certain. None of us had ever seen any thing like it before. It was about one square foot and about an inch thick. It weighed almost nothing, and one had the feeling that it may blow away if you let go of it and the wind increased. "It was the same color and texture of the large portion, so it was safe to assume that it was part of the shell of the craft. It weighed no where near enough to be any metal that we had ever seen. It even weighed less than any plastic that I had seen of a similar size. "I tried to scratch it with a pocket knife, and even cut away a small piece of the edge, but the knife did nothing to it. The surface was clear as glass, and stronger than any thing we had ever seen. It was like trying to scratch the surface of glass with a feather. Of course, we had to turn it into the security people. "After the site was secure, the first groups that included myself were taken away. There was a very thorough strip search prior to us being given jumpsuits, and put into a truck for transportation to a waiting plane. We were taken to another area and debriefed before we were allowed to return to our normal way of life. "About three months later, a few of us returned to the site to remove the buildings, fill up the hole, and generally put the area back into the same shape as it may have been prior to the crash. We went through the same type of security

search and debriefing as we had done the first time. Whatever was left of the craft had been removed and sent to - unknown -. "Almost a year to the day, I was sent to another crash site. Everything was a repeat of the first time, except that there were six of us.

Four of us were part of the first crash site, and the other two were new. This time the air craft was buried so deep into the lower side of the hill that we could not get a good look at it. "The security arrangements were just about the same, and we constructed similar buildings around it. It was very close to a rerun of the first crash site. Only this time we were told, 'as a matter of fact,' that it was a top secret experimental air craft that had crashed. I could however, manage to see the rear end of the craft. It appeared to be the same type as the first. The code name of the project was Pluto, as it was the first also. Incidentally, that was in upstate New York, in 1976. I do not know if there were any 'people' or life forms aboard. "Several years later, I had an occasion to be in the area of site # one, and I managed to stop in the cocktail lounge of hotel # one. The bartender only recognized me because he brought in our first room service the first night we stayed there. There was no room service there, but he made his one and only exception to the rule for us. He asked me lots of questions which (I) of course had no answers for, nor would I give any. He told me that he heard that there were lots of medical people on the site. He thought that rather odd for an electric power station. He assumed that there must have been some kind of accident, or lots of waste material in the area. We let it go at that. "It appears that security was very good, and no one had any idea that an air craft had crashed there. I suspect that the air craft was fifty feet in diameter and as long as two hundred feet. I could be wrong in the length. I could recall the under portion of air craft # one had more of a flat surface. It was difficult to see, but I do recall the difference in the portion of the under surface that I could see. "There was also a few interesting grooves on the top and side areas about twenty feet long.

We had speculated that either a steering fin had been attached, or a place where it could slide through from the inside, similar to the type of system used to lower wheels on any air craft. First speculation! "In 1978, I was again sent to a crash site. We arrived the day after the security people. This time the air craft landed in a lake in upstate Pennsylvania. We went through the same motions, and built several buildings on the edge of the lake to house the craft, once it was removed from the water. Lots of Navy equipment was flown in, and there were divers everywhere. The same magnetic field was present as in the first two incidents. There was no air craft. "I spent three weeks there in the event that the buildings had to be adjusted. It seems that the divers had located the exact spot that the air craft had rested on the bottom, but it was gone. There was lots of evidence on the beach that something very large had crashed into the lake causing the water of the lake to splash ashore, over thirty feet, and what was normally a rather clean lake, was suddenly a very large mudhole. After three weeks, I left and was subjected to the same type of security as the first two times. "I didn't have to return to dismantle the pre-general buildings. I would think that it was done by others very soon after. There was some thought at first that the craft may have been buried under the bottom of the lake, but by this time, we knew enough about the craft to know if that were the case. It was not - it just vanished. Perhaps it was not damaged and managed to fly away. That may sound silly, but I believe it is a reasonable conclusion. There was some damage to the immediate area. Six large electrical transformers, and some other equipment were burnt out and had to be replaced by the electric company. The government took the electrical equipment and had it flown somewhere else. "...I don't really believe that the air craft belongs to our Government or any other government on this earth.

From 1975 to present, we would certainly have seen some kind of revolutionary change in our air craft. "...After twelve years we probably don't even know what it is, or how to make it. I am positive that at the very least, they have two of the air craft hidden some where, and probably have learned very little from them, other than they exist. However, THE COMPANY THAT I WAS ASSOCIATED WITH HAS MADE SOME GIGANTIC LEAPS FORWARD IN ELECTROMAGNETIC FORCES. Perhaps they did learn something from it after all... "I remain, (NAME AND ADDRESS DELETED)" Harold T. Wilkins, in his book 'FLYING SAUCERS UNCENSORED', made the following claims regarding crash/retrievals: "...Mr. James W.

Moseley got on the trail of a woman he calls 'Miss Y.,' who, as a civilian employee at a large military and air base in Ohio, acted as night girl on the teletype, decoding messages and handling classified material. About August, 1952, she saw in the photographic laboratory twelve prints of a non-terrestrial flying saucer, which the cameraman said he had taken on a recent secret assignment to a location in Ohio, where an interplanetary saucer had come to grief. Some days later 'Miss Y.' handled official messages which said that the saucer was passing through her base under guard, EN ROUTE to Wright-Patterson airfield in Ohio, which is the location of the secret Flying-Saucer Investigation Bureau of the U.S. Air Force. She also found that, both before and after the transit, a Red and White Alert was on, indicating official fear that the landed ship might have communicated with its space ship. "Two weeks later, after official experts had examined the captured saucer, the Alert terminated.

According to the reluctant witness, 'Miss Y.,' who would appear to have been talking too much, either for her own comfort or that of the authorities, the saucer was thirty feet in diameter, but had no 'bubs' or blurbs, although there was a rim, or flange where the sections of the disk joined. She said its metals were riveted together and she had heard that the saucer had ports of a one-way vision, translucent material; that is, the entities could see through it without being seen. 'Miss Y.' further alleged that the U.S. experts had penetrated the saucer with considerable difficulty, and found that its metals were of alloys 'unknown on the earth.' It appeared to have been remotely controlled. She also alleged that she had heard--of course, this is NOT evidence in any law-court or judicial sense--that dead bodies of humanoid creatures, five feet tall, had been found in other saucers previously captured and photographed. She said the saucer had floated down, not crashed, as if its magnetic propulsion had failed, or been cut off." PEA Research released a list of some alleged crash- retrievals.

They will be signified by date/area/and body count of aliens recovered/and craft diameter if specified: 1989.11.0 - Corkery Rd., Ont. Canada - 3 bodies - UNKN - (Joint US-CAN security helicopter fires missiles at landed UFO. Allegedly found on board - 50 nuclear warheads, 'box' of chip implants, dead aliens) 1989.9.28 - Morichs Bay, NY - UNKN - UNKN - (craft disabled by anti-UFO 'beam' weapon from govt. van after 6 unmarked helicopters forced UFO towards it) 1988.7.0 - Dalnegorsk, Primorskiy, USSR - UNKN - UNKN 1978.5.0 - Bolivia - NONE - UNKN 1978.1.18 - Fort Dix Army Base - 1 body - UNKN (UFO escapes) 1977 (labor day) - Ocotillo, CA - 1 body? (miniature flight suit pressure gloves found) - UNKN 1977.8.17 - Tabasco, Mexico - 2 bodies - UNKN 1977.4.5 - SW Ohio - 11 bodies - UNKN 1977.6.22 - NW Arizona - 5 bodies - UNKN 1977.1.10 - Wakefield, N.H. - NONE - 12 in (remote?) 1976.5.12 - Australian desert - 4 bodies - UNKN 1973.9.0 - Great Lakes Naval Base - UNKN - 30 ft. (For more info on original sources for these & other cases, contact: PEA Research., 116 Vargas Ct., Milpitas, CA 95035)

It is uncertain exactly how many crash/retrieval cases have taken place in the U.S. alone, however from what we can gather from different sources there have been SEVERAL DOZEN to date, involving both sauroid and humanoid occupants. If we are ever to understand the full extent of the retrieval incidents we would have to examine more closely the contents of the dark 'hanger' in the back of Wright Patterson Air Force Base, both the upper and the underground levels. Wright Patterson AFB in Ohio was the headquarters of 'Project Blue Book', which sponsored the top- secret "Grudge/Blue Book Report No. 13" and, according to some sources, is still in existence and still utilizes 'Blue' and 'Alpha' teams specially trained for crash-recoveries. Although many disks and craft of other configurations have allegedly been stored in other military bases around the country such as in the S-4 complex in Nevada, one of the largest collection of such craft, and possibly even alien life forms, allegedly exist within the Top Secret limits of Wright Patterson.

Chapter 6

Caverns, Dungeons And Labyrinths

In this 'File' we will examine reports of ancient sub_terrain excavations, the very reality of which presupposes the existence of scientifically-advanced races which reigned perhaps thousands of years ago, excavations that had apparently been constructed before the deluge and, in some cases, following it. The account which we record below appeared in the Oct. 1947 issue of 'AMAZING STORIES' science fiction/science fact magazine, pp. 171-172: "Sirs: "Norman Finley, a neighbor of a good friend of mine, told me about an experience he had which was rather unusual. He and a couple of other fellows were hunting down in the Big Bend country. I don't know whether you are familiar with the Big Bend or not, but there is no more wild or desolate area in the country. Rugged, mountainous, cut by canyons, there are innumerable parts of it which have never known the foot of man. "It was in one of the most desirable areas that Finley and his companions found themselves. They had driven about ninety miles southwest of Marathon, Texas, a little town of about 700 people, at the foot of the Del Norte Mountains, 4000 feet high, and had then gone on afoot. The dirt road just petered out and they couldn't get their car further. They were hunting deer but had no luck. Just as they were about to call it a day, Finley spotted a mountain lion. He snapped a shot at it and knocked it over. But the lion just rolled over on his feet and started to leave those parts. "Finley and the other fellows took after him, since it was obvious that he was wounded and not making very good time. They managed to keep him in sight for about a mile and were sure they had him when he ran into a box canyon. The lion, however, started up a faint trail up one side of the canyon to a small cave they could see about a hundred feet from the floor of the canyon.

They followed him up this trail, but when they got to the cave--there was no lion! "The cave was one of those dished-out affairs that are so common in the southwest. Eroded out of the face of a cliff and cup-shaped. The only access to it was by that trail. But this cave was a bit queer. It had a sand floor and was just about big enough to park twenty cars in it. On the cliff edge was a low STONE WALL. This in itself was not too unusual, because such caves have sheltered Indians for thousands of years. "The thing that did make it unusual was that in the rear of it was a perfectly round hole. It was obvious that the lion had ducked into this. "They approached it rather cautiously and tossed some stones in it to see if they could stir him up. But there was no response. They could hear the stones rolling and bouncing down an incline and the sound just got fainter and fainter until it died away altogether. "They then approached the hole and peered down into it. It was perfectly round--also it was about four or five feet in diameter. They couldn't see very far down it, but it appeared to descend rather sharply and at a steady gradient. The fellows gathered some dry grass from the canyon floor and made some torches. The incline of the bore was too steep for them to climb down so they tossed the torches down it. They just slid down further and further and disappeared into the gloom. They never did see or hear of the lion again. "At first they thought they had stumbled onto some old Spanish mine workings. But there was no sign anywhere of a dump that always goes with a mine. By all rights there should have been some sign of the earth and rock that had come out of that hole--but there wasn't. "When they inspected the hole itself more closely, they were amazed at its symmetry and at the consistency of the section of the bore as far as they could see down it. The fact that the bore was perfectly round puzzled them, too. If it was a mine shaft, it most certainly wouldn't have been round, but instead would have been flat on the bottom. The fact that the shaft extended straight and unwavering as a rigid pipe was cause for further amazement.

Since the fellows had no rope with them, which would have been needed to descend the shaft, as well as lights, they scratched their heads awhile and then left. "Finley wanted to go back with equipment and see how far down the shaft went and what was at the bottom of it. But ranchers are busy people and he never went back. In the meantime he got pretty

well broken up when a horse threw him and he now lives in Fort Worth while he has someone else to run the ranch. We talked rather idly about having a look at his cave someday. He says he knows exactly where it is and could find that box canyon with his eyes shut. So far we haven't done anything about it. But we may either this summer or next when we get time to go down to Big Bend. "Finley told me this story about a year before even you heard of Shaver so you can be sure he wasn't influenced by the 'Shaver Mystery.' In fact, I don't believe he has ever heard of the 'Shaver Mystery,' even to this day. "E. Stanton Brown., 4931 Bryce Ave., Fort Worth 7, Texas."

Another letter, dated Jan. 1948, appeared in 'AMAZING STORIES' magazine also confirming that strange 'para-speleon' phenomena exists in the western part of Texas. However the artifacts described in the following letter seem to involve areas north of Big Bend, not far from the Guadalupe Mts. and the New Mexico border. Perhaps this account is a partial confirmation of a subterranean connection between areas BELOW the Big Bend of Texas and the Guadalupe range of southern New Mexico - northwestern Texas. Quoting from the letter: "Sirs: "Since I have been an interested reader of AMAZING STORIES since my high school days (1929) when A-S was a bigger magazine, I feel like one of the family when I read the letters in the discussion pages. The temptation has arisen many times to write a letter to you concerning some hotly discussed matter, but something has always prevented me from getting at it. However, the October Issue pushed me too far, and here goes. "The mysterious cave Mr. E. Stanton Brown spoke of in his letter is not exactly news to me. In 1938 a party of six of my friends and myself spent seven months in that area of Texas, and upper Mexico. We were testing an electronic instrument that we had developed, and needed lots of space and some mineral deposits for the various tests. So, we got rather well acquainted with the Big Bend country, and the Figure 2 Ranch north of there. We arrived there in January and camped IN THE SIERRA BLANCAS, storing a lot of our equipment at the town of Van Horn. By March we had gotten deep into the rugged country and as I recall, it was about the middle of March we stumbled onto this cave (or a twin) that Mr. Brown speaks of in his letter. Everyone was so dumbfounded by it that we spent the better part of the rest of the month in making a thorough investigation. We penetrated the shaft to a distance of 870 feet and at about 650 feet found some very finely executed writing on the right wall at eye level, IN WHAT RESEMBLES CUNEIFORM. At 800 feet one of the party fell over a cloth lying in the dust, and upon closer examination, it was found to be part of a blue shirt, of fairly recent manufacture; indicating that someone else had been this far in recent times. This and an empty pint whisky bottle dated 1897 was all we located to indicate recent occupation. Of course in a country where desperadoes such as Black Jack, Billy the Kid, etc., hid out where they could and the more solitary the better, such a find was not too surprising. "At about 780 feet the floor dips more sharply downward and at near 900 feet progress is very hazardous due to moisture and increased slant downward. We carried rocks from the opening, and rolled them from the point where we could no longer walk, but they simply faded out with a rumble after a few seconds. We tried rolling flaming yucca stumps to see if, perhaps, we might determine more about the bore further on, but this proved to be futile, since the stumps burned poorly at best, probably due to bad air. It was very stuffy and hot after the first 300 feet from the opening. We held a powwow to try and figure out how we could go further down, but the only thing would have been lots of lariat ropes, or a long steel cable, and neither was available nearer than some 50 miles. "If Mr. Finley had taken the time to go hunting up in the Figure 2 Ranch territory he might have run across another, and to me more interesting, cave than the Big Bend one. About 62 miles (north - Branton) from the town of Van Horn you go through the salt-flat country, where the Salt Wars of the old west occurred. Westward, some 8 or 9 miles from the road is the Apache Canyon country, and as rugged as anywhere on the face of the globe. In an offshoot of Apache Canyon to the south, is an almost impassable gash called Hell Canyon. The walls of this canyon rise precipitously for at least 1000 feet and top out on Apache Peak on one side and an old Indian ceremonial ground on the other side. More desolate country would be hard to imagine. Coyotes and mountain lions are plentiful, and panthers no novelty. I have seen as many as 34 deer in a herd down below on the grassy ledge sloping down toward the canyon floor. Of course, further up toward the box end of the canyon it was much too rugged for deer, but a few mountain sheep are seen, (it was) in the wildest part of the canyon that the other cave was found, in fact we almost fell into it. The

high grass about the opening hid the dished out entrance. "We were at an elevation of approximately 7000 feet and going was tough, especially with a pack, and we had stopped to rest when one of the party remarked that it 'sounded hollow' when any of us talked. Of course, we all yapped away at the same time trying to figure if this was so, and sure enough it was. Further investigation located the hole some six feet to the left of where we had stopped. It was roughly oval in shape, some 30 by 18 feet; and bridged in the center the short way by a natural rock arch heavy enough to support an elephant. In the center of the arch were 3 deep grooves caused we hazarded, by rope passing over the arch. We spent several hours in investigating the surrounding terrain to see if there might be any other entrances to the cave, but found none. It sloped sharply from the opening down about 200 feet, and then the bore disappeared, curving upward. We succeeded in getting down to the first level, by tying all our ropes together, and subsequently investigated a lot of it. "Threading through the soil were long stringers of quartz, but oddly enough at the same time there were chunks of rock as big as a piano that were solid masses of seashells. Quite a lot of pottery both broken and whole, was found. The most interesting thing was, however, that the farther we went the colder it got. Also there was a sound of either rushing wind or water, which got louder the lower we went. We came upon two human skeletons not over 500 feet from the entrance, but they must have been very old, as the bones crumbled at the touch. Everything was covered with a deep dust after passing the bend and no indication of any living thing having passed there was ever noted. It was very dark and depressing, and the chill was very penetrating. When you consider that the outside temperature was near 100 degrees, you can imagine how we were dressed. We had three flashlights, one a five cell, and after a while it was all that was left that would give a decent light. Down at what we estimated as 1200 feet from the opening we came smack up against a smooth stone wall. That was it. The end. None of us would admit it was natural, it was too smooth and perfect, and look as we would we could not find a single flaw or crack in it. It was of a marble-like texture and some eight or nine feet high in the center and around eleven wide. By placing our ears to the rock surface THE ROARING ON THE OTHER SIDE BECAME MUCH LOUDER, AND THE ROCK WAS QUITE COLD TO THE TOUCH. There was natural marble near there, in Marble Canyon, where marble was once taken out in large quantities, and so the rock was native rock, I'm sure. Since the remaining light was all we had except matches, we voted to get back to the opening as soon as possible, and after a hard struggle upgrade we got back to daylight and held a conference. We decided to bed down and talk it over further the next day, as it was getting late. "However, the next day we were inclined to look foolishly at each other and claim it was all our imagination thinking there was anything strange on the other side of the barrier, and it was just another one of those many caves in the country. Carlsbad is just 65 miles north of there, AND THE WHOLE COUNTRY IS NO DOUBT HONEYCOMBED UNDERNEATH. "We finished our experiments and left, late in July but I have never been able to forget the caves, and THE ODD SOUNDS ON THE OTHER SIDE OF THAT BARRIER. Or for that matter, the barrier itself, for it was too perfect to be natural, I believe. Or, maybe I've just read too many AMAZING STORIES,' and am inclined to wild ideas. As the Mexicans say, Quien sabe? "Some day I'm going to write you a ding-how Scientifiction on something-or-other, and then place it and my rejection notice among my souvenirs. Maybe then I can go on reading AMAZING STORIES in peace, without wanting to dash off a dinger. "K. A. Gookin., Carmel Radio & Sound Service., Box 1865., Carmel, California." (Note: It is unlikely that the writers of the two letters which we have just quoted would be able to be reached at the addresses given. We've merely given them as they appeared in AMAZING STORIES magazine in the late 1940's. - Branton) At this point we will mention several miscellaneous items connected with paraspeleology, speleanthropology, subsurface phenomena and related subjects: A researcher by the name of Frank D. Adams has written on the result of his personal scientific experiments which may prove that giant cavities exist in granite at depths of more than 11 miles, conclusions which have also been supported by Louis V. King, a mathematician who calculated that, at normal temperatures, a cavity would exist at a depth of between 17.2 and 20.9 miles. The authors' findings are also supported by the recently discovered "16 Rouse Belts" which give planes of fracture penetrating the globe. Dr. Ron Anjard, in an article in the Summer, 1978 issue of PURSUIT Magazine, claimed personal knowledge of 44 underground cities beneath the surface of North America, six of which are alleged to be on the West Coast. His information allegedly comes from anonymous American Indian sources. When we relate this to the large number of migration legends (to and from cavern realms) which exist among

the native Amerindians, then we may conclude that certain tribes still retain intimate knowledge of underground civilizations related to them via distant ancestral links. Some of the elders of these different tribes, others have suggested, may in fact maintain present contact with several of these cavern civilizations. There are some indications that some such 'tribes' literally moved underground as a result of the encroaching Anglosaxon civilization upon the America's. Similar allegations are made in relation to South and Central America as well. Interviews with survivors of a mine explosion in Dec. 26, 1945, known as the "Belva Mine Disaster", appeared in the Dec. 1981 - Jan. 1982 issues of newspapers in Pineville, Kentucky and elsewhere. The interviews revealed that some of the trapped men saw a "door" in one of the walls open, and a man dressed like a "lumberjack" emerged from a well-lighted room. After assuring the men that they would be rescued, the strange visitor returned to the room and closed the door. These "lumberjack-like" entities have been described by miners on other parts of the country and in other nations as well. There seems to be some confusion as to whether they are physical or parapsychical entities. A somewhat similar incident allegedly took place several years ago near Shipton, Pennsylvania. Of the three victims of this particular mine disaster, only two were rescued. However both described a similar para-physical encounter with strange 'men' who entered the caverns and gave light to the two trapped miners and told them that they would be rescued. They were uncertain whether the entities were humans or supernatural beings however, as much of their collective "hallucination" contained both physical as well as supernatural elements. The bluish "light" which illuminated the room, they said, was real, but other holographic-like visuals that appeared on the walls, when touched by their hands, either disappeared or revealed solid rock behind. R. L. Blain-Sanders, in an article titled 'TUNNELS AND CAVERNS BENEATH NEW YORK CITY,' which appeared in the Fall, 1981 issue of SHAVERTRON, described the author's knowledge of a large triangular system of tunnels utilized by a 'Masonic lodge', deep below the surface of New York City. Could this have any connection to the other 'rumors' to the effect that cavernous regions exist below Manhattan? For instance, in 1962 Con Edison, while drilling a test hole in the north of East River Park, New York City, broke through to open space about 200 feet below. Also, there are the allegations of Morris Doreal that the Church of St. John the Divine in New York was built over ancient tunnels leading to a dome-shaped city abandoned by antediluvian 'Atlanteans' and later, apparently, re-established by post-deluvians. Then we have the accounts of thousands of people who have literally and mysteriously disappeared off the face of the earth in and around New York City. Raymond Bond, in an article titled 'SUBTERRANEAN SAUCERS - GLOBAL NETWORK OF UFO BASES', which appeared in SAGA'S UFO ANNUAL 1980 (Brooklyn, N.Y.), described caves within Mt. Sombrero in the Tampica area of Mexico, from which sounds resembling those made by 'hydroelectric generating equipment' can be heard. Also, inhabitants of the interior of Mt. Kilimanjaro were also described. Kilimanjaro is one of the highest peaks in Africa. Bob Borino, in his article, 'UFO BASES FOUND IN ANTARCTICA' (Globe, Jan. 18, 1983) quotes from certain scientists who believe that a subterranean UFO Base is located beneath the strange 'Polynya Sea' in the Antarctica's Weddell Sea region. Malcolm W. Browne, in his article 'UNDERGROUND TUNNELS THREATEN TOWN IN HUNGARY'S WINE COUNTRY' (NEW YORK TIMES, Nov. 8, 1967, p.2) tells of over 60 miles of ancient tunnel systems of unknown origin and purpose which have been discovered beneath the town of Eger, Hungary, some of which have collapsed. The civilization which built the tunnels must have been fairly advanced in engineering and science in order to create such a subterranean system. Karl Brugger, in his book 'THE CHRONICLE OF AKAKOR' (Boohi Tree Books., Delacorte Press., N.Y., 230 pp), gives the history-- as given to the author by one of their chiefs--of the Ugha Mongulala tribesman, whose ancestors were allegedly part of a vast empire which covered South America in ancient times. Some of these ancient people, the chief claimed, left the planet in aerial vessels to explore other parts of the solar system and beyond, leaving behind vast subterranean cities beneath the Andes mountains and western Brazil. In 1971, due to the constant encroachment of white settlers or invaders into their territory, 30,000 survivors of the Ugha Mongulala allegedly escaped to this ancient system of underground cities, consisting of 13 separate subterranean complexes all connected by tunnels, one of which is said to extend to Lima, and others of which are located throughout the Andes Mountain range of Peru. Michael Burke, in his article 'GREEN THING SPARKS RUMORS' (THE VALLEY NEWS DISPATCH, New Kensington, Tarentum and Vandergrift, PA., Mar. 5, 1981 issue) described a small creature, allegedly 'half humanoid - half dinosaur' which was seen

emerging from a sewer tunnel in New Kensington. A group of children chased the infant or young dinosaurid creature, one of them momentarily grabbing it at which point it let out a squealing or screeching sound, and then slipped from his hands and escaped back into the sewer tunnel. This incident took place some miles west of Dixonville, PA., where in 1944 several miners were killed or turned up missing as a result of encounters with 'alien' creatures in one particular mineshaft there. Any connection? SAGA Magazine's 'UFO ANNUAL - 1980', P.4, under the heading 'CAVE MARTIANS', described a bizarre encounter with subterranean creatures which seemed to have consisted of some type of automaton-like forms, perhaps on a reconnaissance mission from an underground civilization. The story involved a tunnel near Xucurus, Argentina(?), some 90 miles from Buenos Aires. The tunnel was discovered by agriculturist Gerardo Cordeire, and found to contain nine connecting passages and strange inscriptions on the walls. From it's entrance "men nine feet tall, green, with antennas on their heads, and square legs" were seen to emerge, and which, according to HUNDREDS of witnesses from the town and nearby locals, resembled enormous "portable radios." Dr. Earlyne Chaney, in an article titled 'ODYSSEY INTO EGYPT', in her occult-oriented magazine VOICE OF ASTARA (May, 1982) tells of a discovery she and researcher Bill Cox was shown in Egypt. These were two tunnels, neither of which had been fully explored. One was in the temple of Edfu between Luxor and Cairo in the ruins of El Tuna Gabel; and the other near Zozer's Step Pyramid at Cairo near Memphis-Saqqarah, within the tomb of the Bull, called "Serapium". The Egyptian government sealed both tunnels because of fears of certain archaeologists who alleged that they "lead too deeply down into the depths of the earth," and because they found the earth to be "honeycombed with passages leading off into other depths," and the possibility of explorers becoming lost. If such labyrinths do exist, then it may explain one story which alleged that men dressed like "ancient Egyptians" have been seen deep in unexplored tunnels near Cairo, as well as possible confirmation of the story which appeared in Nevada Aerial Research's 'LEADING EDGE' Publication to the effect that the U.S.(?) Government secretly maintains a huge base within a cavern of tremendous size (several miles in diameter) beneath the desert sands of Egypt. Could this tie in with the vague references to a subterranean society(s) referred to by certain people 'in the know' which is/are known as the 'Phoenix Empire' and/or the 'Gizeh People'? Articles in the WASHINGTON STAR-NEWS, July 25, 1973 and Aug. 15, 1973, tell of the discovery of an unexplored network of ancient, artificial tunnels during construction of a parking lot in Crofton, Maryland. Subsequent construction covered the tunnel entrances before the system could be completely investigated. Leon Davidson, in an early issue of 'FLYING SAUCERS' Magazine, spoke of a large network of "underground tunnels in the California desert, at Camp Irwin, near Barstow." This may tie-in with an item related by a Los Angeles municipal water director, as related in an early issue of Richard Toronto's SHAVERTRON letter-zine, stating that this water director knew of 5 large underground rivers which ran beneath the Mojave desert, and that die-traces showed that at least one of these emptied into the Pacific ocean through openings in the continental slopes (One source stated that such a river exited in the Gulf of California. Other sources speak of a "Kokoweef" river-system which is alleged to lie below Kokoweef peak just east of FORT Irwin, which looked- -according to it's alleged discoverer, a Mr. Earl Dorr, and a few "Indians" who also claimed to have been in it--like a "Grand Canyon" underground. It allegedly consists of a river chasm generally 500 ft. wide and over a thousand feet high-deep, sided by steep tiered-shelved underground cliffs, huge stalactites and cataracts. Also, the alluvial sands on the 'beaches' along the river, which allegedly hold a large percentage of gold dust, are said to be several feet deep. The entrance to this cavern was allegedly dynamited shut by Mr. Dorr to protect anyone else from getting to "his" gold. There is in fact evidence that Dorr did dynamite shut the lower level of 'Kin Sabe' cave in Kokoweef Peak, and there are present-day attempts to break through into this underground system. The water of the river allegedly rose and fell with the tides, suggesting that a very large body of water might exist upstream, that is if Dorr's account as well as the accounts of the Indians were not fabricated). The municipal water director, according to the SHAVERTRON article, spoke with a man who claimed that he was hired several years ago by the government to look for water sources for Ft. Irwin. He alleged to have explored an old mine in the area and found that deep down, the shaft intersected with an ancient earth fault or chasm- like cave which continued horizontally for a considerable distance. This government employee followed the chasm and allegedly emerged onto the bank of a huge underground river-cave over a quarter of a mile wide! The tremendous water flow--

possibly originating from the waters that apparently disappear beneath the Great Basin, the Nevada and Mojave deserts?--could have 'fed' the water needs of all of Southern California. Paul Doerr (not to be confused with Mr. DORR referred to above), in issue number 6 of his Newsletter 'UNKNOWN', related the tradition concerning a race of human giants which, according to stories in the Carolinas islands and especially Papua, allegedly went underground in ancient times. Once inhabitants of a lost island-continent called "Chamat," they will, according to legend, one day emerge. This legend is wide-spread throughout Malaysia, which incidentally contains the largest "officially recognized" cavern chamber, the "Sarowak Chamber" on the island of Borneo in the Malaysian islands. It is said to be 230 ft. wide by 980 ft. long and nowhere less than 270 ft. high, large enough to easily hold within itself the two previous contenders for the world's largest OFFICIAL chamber - Carlsbad's "Big Room" in New Mexico and the "Salle de la Verna" in the Pierre Saint- Martin caverns in France. Yankee stadium could fit in one end of the Sarowak chamber with room to spare! The same issue of 'UNKNOWN' also reports on the discovery of massive caverns in Toulumne Co., California, by three Oakland miners. The caverns were so extensive that a man would have to "take grub for a week, and plan to explore for a month." The 'BOOK OF DYZAN', which has been translated from ancient manuscripts, tells of intellectually sophisticated humans from an ancient earth-born society who abandoned the surface of the earth, "depriving the impure human race of their knowledge," and leaving in flying craft to rejoin their land "of iron and metal." 'FAR OUT' Magazine's April, 1982 issue carried an article titled, 'BOTTOMLESS PIT FOUND ON THE OCEANS FLOOR'. The article tells of a huge man-made opening in the ocean floor between Panama and the Galapagos Islands, which scientists say receives a constant flow of ocean water which is being sucked through the hole and into the crust beneath the ocean floor. Raymond A. Fowler, in his book 'THE ANDREASSON AFFAIR' (Prentice-Hall, Englewood Cliffs, New Jersey. 1979) gives an extensive description of an abduction experience of one woman who was taken by the "Gray-type" aliens and later returned to her house. These creatures, according to Fowler and Andreasson, had the ability to travel between stars but her account seems to suggest that their ORIGINAL point of origin is within a cavernous subterranean realm. For instance, here are some quotes given by Betty Andreasson concerning her abduction: "(The aliens had) Large, wraparound... eyes (which) stood in stark contrast to less prominent facial features: holes for noses and ears, and fixed, scarlike mouths. They wore shiny dark blue, form-fitting uniforms... Their three-digit (reptilian?) hands were GLOVED." The creatures seemed claylike, "...They're scary," Betty said, "I don't see any hair... (their heads were like) an upside-down pear... I didn't even see a nose." She described an "eye slit" and said that the creatures took her from her house and into some type of craft. After a while the craft apparently connected to some type of dock somewhere on or below the earth, beyond which was a tunnel. She was put into an enclosed chair-like transparent container which filled with some kind of fluid, and was then taken through a "...subway tunnel... it's like a track we're going on... walking, gliding--or something." She said that her willpower seemed mesmerized by powerful influences beyond her ken. "We would pass other tunnel openings. I could tell that there were other tunnels there... passed out of the tunnel into a place where the atmosphere was a vibrating red color... like infrared light... there are buildings--square buildings with openings... In the red part... there wasn't any vegetable life... we are coming to where there are some beings! And they've skinny arms and legs and kind of a full body. And their eyes can move every which way, and they can climb just like monkeys. They climb up quickly and swiftly and down and around and in and out of windows. They are all over the place!" Betty and the two alien creatures that abducted her approached a circular membrane and passed through it without resistance into a place with a greenish atmosphere. She looked down upon strange plants, a mist-enshrouded sea, and a distant complex of buildings. The sheer vastness of the alien realm overwhelmed her senses. The place reminded her of "some legendary underground kingdom." She continued, "There's a lot of different stuff I'm seeing... plants are different. It's like, uh--long stems that come out in loops and the different colors. But they are green! Other similar elevated tracks (like the one she was on) criss-crossed the area." They stopped to let something go by. Betty just watched, dumbfounded. Later she found nothing in her vocabulary to describe it... "I don't know what it is! It is something like--I can't ever explain it... I'm seeing a pyramid--it has one big flat side and the others indent, sort of. We are going over it, high in the 'sky'... There were (high buildings) like, you know, a lot of science fiction. Big cities with all these different bridges all around... I don't remember seeing any activity. It was too far away.

That was way over to the side there, way over to the side. The pyramid was closer than that... When we reached the destination, we went through the black tunnel (following which she was taken through some type of occult ritual in which she had a vision of a 'Phoenix' bird which was consumed in fire and then emerged from the ashes in the form of a worm which began to grow slowly into the 'bird' shape. Mr. Fowler suggested that this may have been a feigned 'religious experience' orchestrated by the aliens in order to play on her emotions and gain Betty's assistance)... "They seemed long," speaking of the tunnel which she was taken through. After the occult "initiation" or ritual she was taken back the way she came, "It felt like pressure or something on my head," speaking of the strange force which glued her to the escalator-walk contrivance, "My head was hurting and heavy from it, whatever it was... I COULD HAVE BEEN INSIDE THE EARTH... SOMEHOW I BELIEVE WE WERE IN THE CENTER OF THE EARTH." She retraced with the two alien kidnappers the way back through the greenish cavern where the mist-covered sea was located, "the sea was off to the side, and there was mist, and then it had that narrow land and it did finally go onto some kind of surface and was going up... It (the underground sea) seemed very dark, but it was green--very, very dark. It was choppy. After it had cleared, it looked smooth, sort of smooth glass... I'm going back on that thing (the track), and, ah, I'm stopping..." The two creatures retraced their original path via the 'black' track they had traveled on earlier. Betty began speculating out loud concerning the heaviness that she felt in her legs. It seemed as if the force that kept Betty glued to a position just above the track was also responsible for causing her severe physical discomfort. "I think maybe why my feet are like that--I must be, uh, glued to that thing, because there are no railings and there's nothing holding me in. And I'm just gliding along that thing, and it's not very wide... And that green and blue-colored atmosphere, it's just beautiful (the underground land was very beautiful in some parts, but the alien creatures themselves which had apparently taken control of these areas at some time in the past were described by Betty as being frightening-looking)... The green atmosphere was the sky, and then it was also blue... and green and blue were mixed. It was bright, bright green--emerald green--and then it was like blue... I don't remember any shadows." She also claimed to have seen some crystalline structures, as well as the pyramid structure once again, "there's that pyramid again. Ah, it has the white on the edges. And that (sculptured) head and those bridges, or something or other. I don't know. There was--uh, there was water that was very choppy when I was going, like a big sea. There was land, but it was, if you call it a horizon, it was like there was mist all around... I saw the color of the--fish, bird fish... Off to the side there is some kind of--something like a city or something. I don't know what it is. It is too different than I've ever seen before. I just can't explain it... And we are still going through that red atmosphere. We're coming to the circle again. And it's like a mirror. We're going through something like a mirror." In an instant, they were plunged into darkness. Once again, Betty glided along the dark rock-hewn tunnel, "And we are going along this dark tunnel and, uh, we're just gliding along. And just keep going and going and going, it seems like. We are in there a long time, it feels like... They (the aliens) have powers. THEY CAN MAKE YOU THINK ONE THING AND YET MEAN ANOTHER. I DON'T LIKE THEM CONTROLLING MY WORDS!" Betty said during one "regressive hypnosis" session DURING WHICH time an alien force began taking control of her mind and spoke through her in a mechanical voice. During this session she said: "They have powers. They can control the wind, the water and even lightning... They are (using me), and I don't know how they're doing it... They travel freely. They travel freely throughout the whole earth." When she was asked by one therapist if they traveled INSIDE the earth, Betty replied, "Since the beginning of time... some come from realms where you cannot see their hiding place. Some come from the very earth... there is a place on this very earth that you don't know of." In 'THE ANDREASSON AFFAIR, PHASE II' (Prentice-Hall, Englewood Cliffs, NJ., 1982., 278 pp. ch. 6-8) Mr. Fowler reveals even more connections between Betty Andreasson's abduction by the "Gray" manipulators and a subterranean cavern region. Apparently, as in the case of many abductees, she was being manipulated by the creatures since a young age. One encounter took place at the age of 12 with a small hominoid creature which emerged from a hole in a mountain near Westminster, England. During another abduction experience later in her life she was allegedly taken to huge caverns in which she saw a crystal "museum" or computer containing records of past events, etc., as well as underground mountains, valleys and enormous "icicles". Janice Goad, in an article titled 'CAVE LEGENDS OF THE CENTRAL APPALACHIANS' (which appeared in the TECH TROGLODYTE, a National Speleological Society affiliate, Vol. 12, No. 2 issue), revealed

several accounts of strange caves and unusual stories surrounding them. Among these accounts are those concerning "Devil's Slide Cave," six miles southwest of Tazewell, VA., and "Stoven's Cave" in Kentucky. From both these caves strange, unusual sounds have been heard to emerge. Walley George, in his article, 'PILGRIMAGE TO THE DEVIL' (FATE Magazine., Aug. 1957., pp. 38-52) tells of a cave in a mountain 5 miles south of Ojinago, Mexico, which is believed to be the home of "devils". According to the account, many "witches" who have fallen under the control of these creatures make regular pilgrimages to the site. Virgil T. Godwin, in his book 'BIZARRE SHAVER' (Published by the author., Salem, OR 1982) tells of Mr. Godwin's contacts with a subterranean race, his experience with "UFO's", etc. The author, of gypsy background, allegedly had connections with UFO occupants, Sasquatch, etc., since he was a child, and has allegedly taken 1000's of photographs of their aerial craft, and has appeared on talk shows and has claimed continuous contact with the UFO occupants. The occupants are said to be a race of about 8 foot tall humans who live in tunnels and underground cities centered below Lincoln County, Oregon., with at least one (probably more) connected subterranean colonies beneath other parts of the Western Hemisphere, one of these being within certain caves in or near a canyon in the central region of Baja, California. They claim to be technically advanced, and warn of their ability to help defend North America in the event it is invaded by a foreign government (and/or by other-planetary entities also?). This underground race allegedly has ties and backgrounds that are connected to old Amerindian civilizations. They are able to speak English, but their dialect is that of 'American Indian'. Vaughn M. Greene, in a letter which appeared in issue No. 14 of Richard Toronto's SHAVERTRON letter-zine, spoke of a possible 'entrance' to cavern systems near the bottom of the elevator landing in the Hoover dam near Las Vegas, which holds back Lake Mead. Early construction workers allegedly broke into (and probably re-sealed) large caverns while blasting out the cliffs near the base of the dam. In the lower elevator landing, according to Mr. Greene, there was a "wild tile inlay on the floor, with signs of the zodiac and all sorts of stuff suggesting an entrance." He suggests a possible connection between this and the caverns which the workers broke into. Could this tie-in with accounts given by others that an underground base exists beneath Page, Arizona connecting the S-4 underground base in Nevada and the Dulce underground base in New Mexico via tube-line? (the Glen Canyon - Lake Powell Hydroelectric dam in Page 'might' provide a power source for such an underground installation) This is however only supposition, however Navaho dam is alleged to supply some power to the upper human-occupied levels of the Dulce Base, which may suggest that similar bases are at least partially powered by hydroelectric dams. An early issue of the 'Shaver Mystery Magazine' gave an account of two boys who uncovered a 'thermal bore' in a cave near Pittsburgh, PA. Their dog ran into the tunnel, a few minutes following which they 'heard' a deep, low vibrating sound whereupon the dog in absolute terror darted up from the tunnel, scratched it way past the boys and was later found shivering at home. The cave was subsequently covered up by a road crew. Howard F. Griffin, in a letter which appeared in the 'SHAVERTRON MYSTERY MAGAZINE', Vol. 1., No. 2., 1947, p. 35., told of vast caverns within the interior of Pike's Peak in Colorado, as evidenced by occasional sounds of subterranean 'rock-falls' which have been heard to emanate from the bowels of the mountain. Other sources have confirmed this phenomena also. Paxson C. Hayes, in writings of his which appeared in early issues of BSRF's (Borderland Sciences Research Foundation's) publication 'ROUND ROBIN,' referred to the discovery which he claimed to have made of the mummified remains of a race of 7-ft. tall humans who lived in huge caverns 9,000 feet below the surface of North America. The Vol. 2, No. 1 issue of THE HOLLOW HASSLE Newsletter (formerly published by Tal and Mary LeVesque), told of the discovery of a mysterious stone staircase leading to a network of underground caverns beneath the Caribbean island of Bonaire. Charles Hillinger, in his article, 'AN UNDERGROUND CATHEDRAL' (Los Angeles Times., Mar. 2., 1975) describes a mysterious maze of underground tunnels and rooms discovered beneath the surface of Eureka, Nevada. Dana Howard, in her book, 'VESTA, THE EARTH BORN VENUSIAN' (Essene Press., Corpus Christi, TX. 1950), includes a chapter which tells of a remnant of an ancient civilization still in existence underground, within one of the mountain ranges adjacent to the Imperial Valley area of California. The I.N.F.O. JOURNAL (Published by the International Fortean Organization., Arlington, VA), Vol. 2., No. 2, p.7., relates "Prof. Hapgood's" discovery of a stone staircase leading down into the earth at Acambaro in central Mexico, now filled with hard-packed volcanic material. The conclusions are that the stairway is very ancient and must lead somewhere! The site is located on the "Mizquiz"

property. John A. Keel, on p. 145 of his book 'THE MOTHMAN PROPHECIES' (Signet Books., N.Y., 1975.), states: "An engineer Rex Ball swears he came upon a mysterious underground installation in Georgia in 1940, manned by small Oriental-looking men in coveralls and a few American military officers. When he was caught in the tunnels, one of the officers issued the curt command, 'Make him look like a nut!' He woke up in a field, uncertain whether his experience had been real or a dream. That seems to be the battle cry of the phenomena. 'Make him look like a nut!'" And on p. 192 of the same book: "...A man on Long Island (informed Keel that he) was frantically making preparations for the big evacuation. He even traveled to a secret underground flying saucer base, in a black Cadillac with a dashboard festooned with flashing colored lights, where he participated in a 'dry run.' Other normal human beings were present, he said, and manned various kinds of equipment to communicate with the rescue spaceships somewhere overhead. 'Funny thing, John,' he mused, 'all the equipment was manufactured by Western Electric, Hallicrafters, and other U.S. companies.'" David Klein, in an article titled 'AMATEUR EXPLORER DISCOVERS VAST CAVERN SYSTEM CONTAINING UNDERGROUND RIVER OF GOLD' (NATIONAL ENQUIRER., Feb. 4., 1973 pp. 16-17), related the discovery of a strange cavern system located some 300 miles northwest of Vancouver, British Columbia, Canada. Within the cavern-system there were allegedly large amounts of gold, huge unidentifiable human or Sasquatch-like footprints, white-albino frogs and perfectly round stones and underground rivers. These findings, according to the article, were immediately suppressed by the Canadian government soon after they were discovered. Tal LeVesque, in an article titled 'UNDERGROUND UFO BASE SUSPECTED BY OFFICIALS IN WASHINGTON', which appeared in the Vol. 2., No. 2., issue of THE HOLLOW HASSLE, described a suspected UFO Base which is believed by some to lie under the Yakima Indian Reservation southeast of Tacoma, Washington. Abraham Mansfield of 'The Lemurian Foundation - Mt. Shasta' located in Redding, California, published a book in 1970 called 'THE GOLDEN GODDESS OF THE LEMURIANS.' The book is based on the author's alleged contacts with native tribesmen in the area who revealed to him the secret of the ancient 'Lemurian' treasure caves in the area, allegedly containing gold and treasure from the ancient lost civilization. Chapter One of the volume gives the account of a man who was allegedly led into the bowels of Mt. Shasta and into a subterranean city and gardens producing gigantic vegetables, a mile or so under the surface of the mountain. This seems to confirm what has been written by others concerning an apparent ante-deluvian city, long since re-established and occupied by a "tall, blond race" of humans who are able to travel to other planetary bodies via crystalectromagnetic, mercury, ion and tachyon propelled craft. Their central or capital city is allegedly called "Telos" and lies about a mile under Mt. Shasta, and is said to contain vast underground hydroponic gardens. The 'MILWAUKEE JOURNAL', Feb. 18, 1983., printed an article titled, 'MANY CAVE DWELLINGS IN CHINA'. The article referred to 4 million Chinese people who are said to live in cavern dwellings, according to THE PEOPLE'S DAILY, a Chinese Newspaper. There are hundreds of miles of inhabited, artificially constructed "national defense" tunnels and chambers beneath Peking alone. Charles A. Marcoux published in 1981 a book called 'THE HIDDEN CITY OF CHIHUATLAN'. It described an account of a sealed cave in a certain canyon near old Sonora, Mexico, which is said to lead to the ancient Aztec underworld, or 'The Hidden City of Chihuahatlan.' Marcoux also referred to an entrance to a tunnel in the Franklin Mts. near El Paso, Texas., and an unexplored cave with large stone steps leading deep into the earth near El Moro National Monument northeast of Pie Town, New Mexico. In connection with the possible Aztec "underworld", one source some years ago wrote a manuscript in which he hypothesized that the legendary "Seven Caves" of Aztec tradition might lie beneath mountains adjacent to the "Salton Sea" of southern California. Certain persons have allegedly heard subterranean "rock slides" within mountain in this area. In relation to Abraham Mansfield's account mentioned earlier, another man has written a book titled 'LEMURIA - FACT OR FICTION?' The author, Robert Maxwell, claims to have been taken into the inner colony of Mt. Shasta and shown by one of its inhabitants the city and ancient domain which was once inhabited by a lost race. Clair Millet, in his article 'LEGEND OF THE TUARTUMS - OF THE VALLEY OF THE SUN' (2-part article appearing in the Spring and Summer 1981 issues of the 'New Atlantean Journal'), tells of the legend of a race of 'little people' or 'Tuar-Tums,' who allegedly live below the Salt River Valley, or Valley of the Sun, in Arizona. Other sources, incidentally, claim that 'little men' have been seen on top of ridges in the nearby Superstition Mts. area, as if they were guarding something (an entrance to an underground system perhaps?). The book 'THE LIFE OF THE CAVE', by Mohr

and Paulson (1966), gives evidence of extended animal migration underground beneath the central-eastern U.S., indicated by troglodytes (animal) found in widely separated caves which are identical with each other, indicating past inter-connections which have become blocked. These caverns are found from time to time during deep drilling operations. An article in the Feb. 19, 1976 issue of the 'HOUSTON POST', titled 'MOUNTAIN CAVE HAS MYSTERY, MAYBE MONSTER', tells of the discovery by scientists of a cave, "the oldest in the world... with smooth vaulted roofs and level floors," (i.e. artificial) located inside Mt. Autana in the Orinoco jungle, 400 miles south of Caracas, Venezuela, and believed by locals to be the home of a giant human being(s). The Summer, 1980 issue of the 'NEW ATLANTIC JOURNAL', p. 48, relates the account of a Mexican by the name of Jose Carmen Garcia, who claims to have met a man who was taken into a subterranean city or tunnels inhabited by tall, fair humans. The beings claimed to be 'extraterrestrials' (could they have been native terrans with interplanetary capabilities as many 'hidden' societies apparently are?), and were encountered beneath an ancient volcano near Irapuato, Mexico. The man who encountered the beings was given a "formula" for growing gigantic vegetables. The man gave the formula to Mr. Garcia, who in turn presented it to the Rosicrucian Order in California. In the article there appeared photographs of giant cabbages grown by Garcia. Could this account have something to do with the Mt. Shasta scenario? Note: Both places are "extinct" or dormant ancient volcanoes; both involve "giant" vegetables grown by the inhabitants; both subterranean groups are "tall"; both are "fair" (blond?); and incidentally the Rosicrucians have somehow been tied to or interested in both places as we can see, even if this connection is peripheral and does not involve actual contact with the inhabitants. The September 29, 1981, issue of the 'NEW YORK TIMES' (p. 3) reported on Russian drilling experiments which have been conducted at the Kola Peninsula and at Saatly in Azerbaijan, resulting in two unexpected findings. These included the discovery of traces of biological activity of fossil microorganisms at 22,000 ft., and a dramatic increase in temperature at 33,000 ft., instead of a dropping temperature that was expected. A Mr. John Hall of Utah alleged that several years ago a farmer near Alpine, Utah requested help from some locals to move a large boulder in the midst of a field. They were surprised upon moving it to find an 'staircase' or tunnel that led deep underground. They followed this until they came face to face with a huge snake or serpent that seemed to be 'guarding' the lower entrance, whereupon they fled to the surface terrified and set the boulder back over the opening. The 'NORWOOD REVIEW OF ENGLAND', May 12, 1884 issue, summarizes the surprising discovery of a warm country in the north by Arctic explorers. If warm land exists there, then conceivably lost civilizations might as well. Quoting from the article, "We do not admit that there is ice up to the pole - once inside THE GREAT ICE BARRIER, a new world breaks upon the explorer, the climate is mild like that of England, and afterward, balmy as the Greek Isles." David Perkins, in a letter of his which appeared in the Vol. 1, No. 1 issue of 'THE HOLLOW HASSLE', told of a strange "breathing well" that drillers had broken into 17 miles east of Walsenberg, CO. Other strange occurrences had been found on the ranch or farm where the well was located, including unexplained cattle mutilations. Representatives from the Colorado School of Mines came out to investigate the well, which seemed to "breathe" in and out with the rising and falling of the tides, and they excitedly suggested that a tunnel lay below which may have connected with a similar tunnel which the Colorado School of Mines had tracked from the Gulf of Mexico and as far as Oklahoma. In 'possible' connection to this, one source alleged that an "alternative 002" type of underground "city" maintained by a secret society, can be entered via a "lodge" in the Uncompagne Mts., also in southwest Colorado. Also, a large "Masonic Park" exists in this same area (any connection?). W. B. Seabrook, in his book 'ADVENTURES IN ARABIA' (ch. 15) refers to the secret caverns under the temple-shrine at Sheik-Adi on Mt. Lalesh, near Baadri, Arabia. It is believed to have a subterranean river, this being confirmed by the author, which the Yezidee devil worshippers of the area allege connects with the spring of Zem Zem in Mecca, flowing beneath the entire desert country. Wayne D. Simpson, in a letter which appeared in the Vol. 1, No. 2 issue of 'THE SHAVER MYSTERY MAGAZINE' (pp. 28-29) tells of his own personal knowledge of the "Spillman Manuscript," written by one C. J. Spillman of Phoenix, Arizona. In 1912 the author of the manuscript and others allegedly discovered an entrance to a cave or tunnel beneath some ancient surface ruins near San Simon, Bolivia. The group allegedly followed the passage to a great depth until emerging into an enormous cavern in which they encountered several identical-looking (cloned?) 8-foot tall human-appearing beings who approached them from a distant "city". These beings

alleged that they were connected with other- planetary civilizations, although they lived in an underground city which seemed to have been there for some time. The present whereabouts of the manuscript is unknown. The April 6, 1982 issue of 'WEEKLY WORLD NEWS' carried an article titled, "SOVIET TESTS REVEAL THE 55-HOUR DAY!" The article records the strange discoveries of Russian speleologists- scientists who spend 71 days in one of the world's deepest known caverns, located in the Abkhazia Mountains in the Soviet Union (i.e. or rather the former Soviet Union). After entering 8 miles into the cave, scientists reported increased vitality, less fatigue, and a natural change from normal 24-hour working- sleeping cycles to a 55-hour cycle. Martha G. Stark, in a letter to "inner earth" researchers, told of an entrance to "Pelleur's Kingdom" near Carlsbad, New Mexico. She did not explain just where she came across this information. Carlsbad Caverns are located in the Guadalupe mountain range of southeastern New Mexico and northwestern Texas. Aside from the unusual tunnel containing the "smooth marble wall" mentioned earlier in this file, which was allegedly found near the Guadalupe's, other strange paraspeleological phenomena have been described in connection with this area as well. For instance in the 1800's, according to Toronto's 'SHAVERTON' newsletter, some trappers claimed to have followed a cavern in the Guadalupe's deep underground where they were able to witness from a hidden position a procession of hooded dark-robed figures performing some type of strange ceremony. It was not established whether the 'beings' were sauroid or human. In the Spring of 1992 the television program 'CODE-3' covered the remarkable rescue of a woman--a speleologist who had broken her leg while helping to map the system--from the Lechuguilla cavern-network adjacent to Carlsbad. Ever since the entrance to Lechuguilla was found less than a dozen years previous to the accident it quickly became "the" cave for veteran speleologists and spelunkers in the United States, if not the world, to focus their attention on. In these few years it has established itself as the deepest "officially recognized" cavern in the United States at over 1,565 feet in depth and over 55 miles long with no end in sight! In addition to this, John Lear, Thomas C. and other have identified "Carlsbad, New Mexico" as being the general location of an "underground base" connecting the gigantic subterranean network which converges below Dulce, New Mexico. Lt. Col. Wendelle C. Stevens, in his book, "UFO - CONTACT FROM THE PLEIADES, A PRELIMINARY REPORT" (UFO Photo Archives., Tucson, AZ 1982., p. 79) reports on the alleged sixth face-to- face contact between Eduard 'Billy' Meier and the 'Pleiadean' Semjase. He was told of strange people, unknown to us, who live in the interior of mountains and cave's beneath the earth's surface. They are of various types, some with bluish skin, and others who often come to the surface and blend with surface inhabitants, unknown to their true origin. Cecil Michael, in his book 'ROUND TRIP TO HELL IN A FLYING SAUCER' (formerly published by Saucerian Press, later known as Gray Barker Books and still later as the Gray Barker Archives - (304) 624-6512), tells of a UFO encounter of a different sort. Aside from the almost exclusive physical nature of encounters with human occupants, and the often para-physical nature of contacts with the saurians, Mr. Michael claims to have encountered the 'Infernals', entities that make up the third classification of UFO occupants - exclusively supernatural beings, or rather fallen light beings or angels. He tells how he was visited by strange "dead looking" men that materialized in his shop one day, which offered to take him on a trip in their "flying saucer". He responded that he would never physically go with them, at which point they made it known that the "physical" aspect was not necessary. Sometime later, he claimed, he was 'astrally' abducted by the entities, his spirit form being separated from his physical and soul forms, and taken into a saucer-shaped object apparently constructed from some type of etheric matter yet which was empty and absent of any mechanical parts and in fact was allegedly operated by the 'psychic energy' of the beings. From here he was allegedly taken to a realm of tormented souls deep, deep beneath the earth where he saw the souls of discarnate men and women being cast by the beings into an icy sea, after which the tormented souls drifted away into oblivion. Mr. Michael claimed that the creatures looked humanoid yet were not at all human. Raymond A. Fowler, in 'THE ANDREASSON AFFAIR', pp. 202-203, gave his own interpretation of the intentions of the non-human entities who abducted Betty Andreasson to their underworld abode. In reference to a supposed "religious experience" she had during which she thought she observed a huge phoenix-like bird consumed by fire and then rise again from it's own ashes, a theme which is tied in with ancient Egyptian lore, Mr. Fowler stated: "...it seems to be the purpose of her travel through the red and green spaces. In reality, the... phenomena may be a combination of advanced technology and theology. A

slightly more sinister possibility suggests itself, of course. When researching the life-style of primitive peoples, modern-day anthropologists are careful to respect the beliefs of local tribes, sometimes going so far as to let themselves be 'initiated' into their secret societies. It did occur to the investigator that Quazgaa (the alien-gray commander involved in orchestrating the abduction of Mrs. Andreasson) may have paid lip service to Betty's religious convictions **SIMPLY IN ORDER TO ENSURE HER COMPLIANCE**. Again and again, Betty had been about to **RESIST** the entities' requests, but invariably acquiesced when she was assured (however obliquely) that her abductors were, indeed, on the side of the angels (there are, however, two classifications of 'angels' - the fallen and the unfallen variety - Branton). **AND YET MUCH OF WHAT THESE BEINGS MADE BETTY UNDERGO** (particularly her examination ordeal) **HARDLY SEEMS IN THE SPIRIT OF CHRISTIAN CHARITY**. Indeed, the hypothesis makes a bit more sense of the baffling phoenix episode. Betty assured us that Quazgaa and his associates' sense of time was far different from ours; and the phoenix was apparently a meaningful symbol to members of the early Christian Church. Supposing that these entities went out of their way to stage-manage a religious experience as a 'reward' for Betty, it's not inconceivable that they might have picked a symbol that was obsolete by some 1,500 years!" In his book 'THE GOLD OF THE GODS', Erich von Danniken relates some interesting thoughts concerning an ancient tunnel system that had been discovered below the mountains and jungles of Ecuador which allegedly consist of straight 'glazed' tunnels with intermittent 'air shafts' that stretch for hundreds of miles. Although he has come under criticism from many researchers for his tendency to embellish certain accounts, and twist archeological and historical facts in an attempt to support his own pet theories, some of his research is nevertheless interesting and reliable enough to include here. On pp. 59-60 of this particular work, he stated: "...I can refute the objection that the tunnel-builders must have 'betrayed' themselves by the enormous quantities of debris excavated while making the tunnels. As I credit them with an advanced technology, they were presumably equipped with a **THERMAL DRILL** of the kind described in **DER SPIEGAL** for 3 April, 1972, which reported it as the latest discovery. The scientists of the U.S. Laboratory for Atomic Research at Los Alamos spent a year and a half developing the thermal drill. It has nothing in common with ordinary drills. The tip of the drill is made of wolfram and heated by a graphite heating element. There is no longer any waste material from the hole being drilled. The thermal drill melts the rock through which it bores and presses it against the walls, where it cools down. As **DER SPIEGAL** related, the first test-model bored almost soundlessly through blocks of stone 12 ft. thick. At Los Alamos they are now planning the construction of a thermal drill that is powered by a mini atomic reactor and eats into the earth like a mole, in the form of an armored vehicle. This drill is intended to pierce the earth's crust, which is about 25 miles thick (in some places - Branton), and take samples of the molten magma that lies underneath it..." An analysis of UFO occupant reports prepared for the Center for UFO Studies (**AN ANALYSIS OF THE FALL 1973 UFO/HUMANOID WAVE**, by Dave Webb. Center for UFO Studies., Evanston, ILL 1976. p. 52) states that twenty-seven "dwarf" cases were reported to CUFOS in 1973. One such case allegedly involved another family's CE- III on October 16, 1973, at Lehi, Utah. Using hypnosis, Dr. James Harder, consultant for the Aerial Phenomena Research Organization (APRO), elicited from one of the witnesses the following description: The beings were slightly over four feet tall, very thin, with large slanted eyes. Their arms were long and their hands **GLOVED** and **CLAWLIKE**, with a diminutive thumb. They were wearing what appeared to be glowing clothing with Sam Brown-like belts! Although this particular 'File' is reserved for reports of subsurface phenomena, we will not exclude these to planet earth alone. There is much evidence that the underground regions of other planets, or possibly even the moons of this and other planets, may play a part in the "Grand Scenario". Frank Edwards, in his '**STRANGE WORLD**' (Lyle Stuart Co., N.Y. 1964. pp. 329- 330) gives the following revelations under the heading, "**THE MYSTERIOUS MOONS OF MARS**": "Now that man has tools which will enable him to obtain detailed information by near approaches to Mars, we may expect, within the next few years, to learn whether Mars is inhabited by intelligent beings, and, if so, what they look like and how they live. Among the factors which have focused so much of our time and talent on Mars are the two tiny satellites which orbit the planet--where--prior to 1877--no satellites had ever been seen before (In other words, about the time the canals of Mars were mysteriously starting to "disappear", new satellites began appearing on the scene - Branton). The famous astronomers Herschel and Lasselle had excellent telescopes at their disposal--so good that they used them to **DISCOVER THE MOONS OF URANUS**. Yet neither

these men, nor hundreds of other astronomers who observed the planets, were able to see any satellites around Mars. Then in one week in 1877, Asaph Hall found that Mars had two satellites where none had been seen before. Furthermore, he found that the satellites were tiny but bright...brighter than the planet itself...as though they were made of some material other than that of Mars. It is also worth noting that not only do these two Martian satellites sweep around the planet at a very high speed but they travel in different directions...factors which had led to the suspicion that they are artificial. This is the theory advanced by Soviet astronomer I. S. Schklovsky, who points out that the Martian satellite known as Phobos exhibits a strange acceleration in its orbit, an irregularity which would be expected if the satellite were in reality a huge metal sphere that was hollow. The same difference in speed, however, would be impossible for a natural astronomical body. Therefore, says Dr. Schklovsky, at least one of the moons of Mars IS NOT A NATURAL OBJECT, but an artificial satellite placed in orbit around the 'red' planet in 1877, or shortly before that time. When we stop to think of the discovery of the Martian moons in 1877--and of the mass of phenomena noted on our moon between 1879 and 1889--the conviction develops that if we discover life on Mars...we may also discover that we are merely returning a visit." An article in the Dec. 1, 1968 issue of THE PEOPLE (British), titled "Something Quare Down The Tunnel!", reported on a strange, dark, 7 ft. tall creature which was briefly seen by workers during the construction of London's New Victoria tube line. The MELBOURNE SUN (Melbourne, Victoria, Australia), August 25, 1954 issue, carried an article titled "THE NEW SATELLITES", which stated: "Two meteors (asteroids?) had become satellites of the earth and WERE REVOLVING WITH IT 400 to 600 miles out in space, the latest issue of the American Magazine 'AVIATION WEEK' said yesterday. The magazine said that the discovery of the satellites threw the air force into confusion this summer. Alarm over the sightings ended only after they had been identified as natural rather than manmade." Another possibility may be that they were both 'engineered' natural objects such as hollowed-out asteroids taken from the asteroid belt. The simultaneous arrival of two large asteroids, combined with the fact that both took up a geo-synchronous (synchronized with the revolving of the earth and positioned always over a particular geographical location) orbit, would be an incredible coincidence indeed. In 'THE KATHA SARIT SAGARA (THE OCEAN OF STORY)', edited by Bhatta Somadeva., New Delhi, India., 1968., this Ten Volume collection of ancient East Indian lore gives a description of the 7-leveled underworld of 'Patala', which is the traditional abode of the Nagas, or the Serpent Race. Vol. 6, pp. 108-112, gives a legend concerning the journey of a King by the name of Bhunandana to this underworld region. Although most of the story is probably fiction, it is nevertheless a bizarre reflection of the ideas which its writer or writers, early Hindu's, had concerning this underworld. Take note that some of the legend seems to parallel certain ideas concerning the reptilian netherworld which have appeared in other accounts. Whether this legend has any direct connection with actual alleged scenarios such as that taking place deep below Dulce, New Mexico, remains to be seen. We will let the reader make their own determination. The legend, as it appeared in 'THE OCEAN OF STORY', states that: "There are on this earth many openings leading into the lower regions; but there is one great and famous one is Kasmira made by Maya... even now the place is called by the two names Peak of Pradyumna and Hill of Sarika... the king (Bhunandana) entered with... his pupils, and marched along the road to Patala for five days and five nights. And on the sixth day they all crossed the Ganges of the lower regions." The king told his followers, "This is the dwelling of the god Siva (as the reader may recall, Siva or Shiva is an apparently supernatural being that has been identified with the Serpent Race of the 'Nagas', as related in Andrew Tomas' book 'ON THE SHORES OF ENDLESS WORLDS' and elsewhere - Branton), who inhabits the lower regions in the form of Hatakesvara, and whose praises are sung in the three worlds..." Could the 'three' worlds be the subterranean, terran and exterran 'worlds'? In the legend the underworld of Patala gave off the impression of being some kind of underworld paradise, yet the hero's of the story soon learn that such 'beauty' is only superficial, and that inwardly things were just the opposite. One of the king's servants, becoming hungry, eats a fruit from one of the subterranean trees and "...as soon as he had eaten it, he became rigid and motionless." At one point in the journey the king encounters a being that appeared to him in the form of a woman, and this being takes him to an underground garden and, according to the legend, "...then she sat down with him on the brink of a tank filled with wine, and with the blood and fat of corpses, that hung from trees on its banks, and she offered the king a goblet, full of the fat and wine, to drink, but he

would not accept the loathsome compound. And she kept saying earnestly to the king: 'You will not prosper if you reject my beverage.' But he answered: 'I certainly will not drink that undrinkable compound, whatever may happen.'" In apparent response to his refusal, instead of declaring that he had passed some test, 'she' then pours out the grotesque compound over his head and departs, and shortly afterwards he was expelled from Patala, the legendary home of the Nagas or the Serpent Race (this particular legend did not refer to the Naga's as the inhabitants of Patala, as most Hindu legends do, that is of course unless the 'woman' was actually a Naga in disguise. Or could 'she' have been a sorceress who lived in that dark underworld realm? This is assuming of course that there is some seed of truth behind this tale). Whether fantasy or reality, the 'king' should be commended for resisting the bloody 'drink', and may have been fortunate that he himself did not end up as 'food' for these false 'gods' of the underworld. This is, again, assuming that there is a fire of truth behind the 'smoke' of such tales. Manly P. Hall, who has written numerous books on Freemasonry and other occult themes, in his volume 'MAN, THE GRAND SYMBOL OF THE MYSTERIES' (Manly P. Hall Pub. Co., Los Angeles, CA, 1932, p. 160) states: "The most secret rituals of ancient initiation were performed in subterranean crypts, which were called 'caverns of the Mysteries.' In the Gothic rites, the final ceremony in which the new initiate was invested with the insignia of his order took place in a high, vaulted, cavernous chamber in the presence of the luminous statue of Balder (a Nordic 'deity')... Here also are the Seven Sleepers of Ephesus and the cave-dwelling Rishis of India--the seven original beings who in the mythology of Central America were the cave-born progenitors of the (Central American) races." (Note: The cave-dwelling Rishis are said to live largely in Ellora, India where there are alleged to be tunnel entrances to an underground system which connects with Elephanta and the Ajunta Caverns - Branton) One source stated some years ago that the Texas Instruments plant near Dallas, Texas, had discovered a system of ancient tunnels and caverns deep below the T. I. Complex there (discovered via experimental electronic earth-sounding probes? - merely a suggestion), and have secretly been investigating these tunnels for some time. This source revealed the name and address of one woman T.I. worker who allegedly told this source about the underground system. A letter was sent to this woman asking if she would confirm or deny the story, but no response has been forthcoming. These sources alleged that 'small' hominoid beings were discovered in the tunnels, some of which were being held in captivity in 'cage-like' enclosures for research purposes (whether 'they' were humanoid or sauroid was not mentioned, other than that they tended towards a greenish-like skin color). Certain 'inner earth' researchers were allegedly contacted by the company and allowed entrance into these tunnels for the purpose of getting their opinion and views on who or what these beings were. Due to the lack of solid confirming evidence as yet, the reader should take these reports with a grain of salt for now. Archaeologists have in recent years broken through into vast and ancient labyrinthine underground cities in Turkey. Although several 'cities' have been found, the largest seems to lie beneath Derenkuyu. These underground villages are quite extensive, with many levels, and in some places contain tunnels only 3 or 4 ft. in diameter (apparently constructed this way for defense purpose) that lead to other chambers or other levels. According to tradition, many of these cities were utilized by early Christians escaping persecution. It is not known however whether the Christians built the cities or whether the underground villages are of more ancient origin. According to Kurt Braun, in his article 'Underground Civilization Attacks German Archaeologists', in 'BEYOND REALITY' (Dec. 1968); some men who were exploring the lower depths of the Derenkuyu labyrinth were at one point 'attacked' by tall, albino-like humans. Since most of the underground 'cities' have not been fully explored it is uncertain just how extensive they are or if they connect lower down. John A. Keel, in his book, 'THE EIGHTH TOWER' (Saturday Review Press., N.Y., 1975), pp. 53-54,129, stated: "...A woman in Gaffney, South Carolina, was plagued by eerie hums and strange mechanical sounds in the mid-1960s. She complained to the local police that someone was digging tunnels under her house, but a thorough investigation yielded nothing... During my own investigations into the mountains of northern New Jersey, I wandered uncomfortably through old caves half-filled with water after local residents had told me of hearing sounds of pulsing machines... To the UFO cultists these sounds are supposed to be coming from the marvelous space ships of mysterious extraterrestrial travelers. Another group (and it is a large group) sees these as evidence of the existence of 'Deros'-- detrimental robots--who live in the bowels of the earth and are up to no good... In May 1969 Jose Antonio, a Brazilian soldier, underwent (an) experience when he was kidnapped by a group of tiny

humanoids, and transported to a cavernlike room of stone. There his captors offered him a drink from a stone cube with a pyramidal cavity in the center. It was a dark green liquid, with a bitter taste. But he said he felt better after drinking it." In his book 'ON THE SHORES OF ENDLESS WORLDS' (Souvenir Press), Andrew Tomas, in his chapter "Labyrinths and Serpents", states: "...According to legend, King Minos of Crete ordered his architect Daedalus to construct the labyrinth, a maze of passages so ingeniously devised that even the builder himself could not find his way without a plan. In the center lived the Minotaur, half bull, half human, to whom the Greeks sent seven youths and seven maidens as a tribute every nine years. The Minotaur was slain by Theseus who was able to find his way out of the labyrinth thanks to a ball of thread given to him by Ariadne. This myth has been interpreted as an historical record of the construction of the palace of Minos in Knossos which contains innumerable galleries and rooms. On the other hand, this myth may have an entirely different interpretation, similar to a cryptogram, which conceals the existence of a secret repository of underground chambers and passages..." Although this might seem to be just a "legend", there are alleged accounts of actual encounters with parapsychical (part supernatural, part physical) "demonic" creatures such as the satyres, centaurs, and Minotaurs, etc. which have been described in Greek mythology. Such encounters often involve parapsychical "poltergeist-like" phenomena and manipulation of mind and matter. According to some sources, a race of beings possessing a combination of humanoid, angelic and animal-like characteristics pre-dated Adamic civilization and were involved in the original rebellion and conspiracy against the Creator. The creatures mentioned in the 9th chapter of the book of Revelation "may" be this type of demonic or fallen entity. These were apparently distinct from the purely spiritual angelic and fallen angelic beings. Whether the following account describes an encounter with such a fallen race(s) remains to be seen. The letter we quote here appeared in the Winter, 1962 issue of THE HIDDEN WORLD, one of several publications which grew out of the "Shaver Mystery" controversy of the late 1940's: "Mr. Richard Shaver: Hoping this letter finds you in the best of health. My name is Frank J. Mezta. I live in the County of Imperial Valley, City of Calexico, California. "Through accident I happened to stumble into your book HIDDEN WORLD issue No. A-1 and just recently A-2. I sometimes wonder if it was luck or deliberate action on the part of a tero. All my life, I have been looking and asking for certain, unsolved and unanswered questions regarding civilization, our ancestors and the beginning of time. I believe your book gave me the best answers. Let me tell you a few of my expeditions. "Two years ago, we went treasure hunting in the interior of Mexico, which turned out to be a flop. But in that excursion some strange things happened to us, which at the time we wrote off as superstition. We went to this place where we were supposed to enter; but suddenly a fright with chills came over me, something I had never felt before. Something like a sixth sense, like if I knew something was going to happen to me. I didn't go in and neither did anybody else. Next day we approached the cave again, only this time I wasn't afraid and I let the group inside. This cave was tremendous in size, and leading passages everywhere. Some of these passages or chambers, sometimes being 30 ft. high and 100 ft. long (contained) connecting tunnels. We finally gave up, but in retrieving we found two leading passages instead of the one we had entered. This startled us, and we set to investigate the second tunnel. It just kept winding and going down so we finally gave up and got out of there. "When we got back to the village we struck a conversation with two Mexican Indians, and they told us that whatever we did, not to go into the enchanted caves. We got curious and asked them where these so called enchanted caves were. They gave us directions and that was exactly where we had entered a few days ago. We asked them what happened in these caves. They told us that people that went in there, never came out, that while in there, the entrances and tunnels would change, which happened to us, and we didn't know about this till after we had been in there. Then they told us the strangest thing, which at the time we said these people are superstitious, they said that they went with an expedition with 20 or 30 men hired by an American man to look into this cave. This happened about 10 or 15 years ago they said. Four or five of the men had revolvers, they were well equipped with lights and tools. While they were working there all of a sudden in the far end there appeared a half man and bull head like a bull upright. This description fits the one you have on your front cover on issue A-1. And next to him was a naked midget or little boy. They pulled out their revolvers but they wouldn't fire, and their lights went out. There was confusion, and several men were killed in the scramble and nobody returned after that - Frank J. Mezta, 939 Genge, Calexico, Calif." In recent years, much has been written about

the so-called "National Defense" underground facilities, some of which have become public knowledge due to the apparent "fall" of Communism in the former Soviet Union. It is alleged that these facilities do serve or have served as National Defense shelters, yet according to some they "flow in" via tube-shuttles to other subterranean systems which are involved in the secret government "Alternative 002" scenario, underground bio-genetic laboratories, and even subterranean systems involving "alien" scenarios as well. Mt. Weather, near Bluemont, VA., is the site of an actual "underground city" constructed and maintained by the U.S. Government for the purpose of being utilized "by the President" and top governmental officials as a command center in the event of a nuclear war or a similar emergency. It is uncertain whether this installation was entirely excavated by the U.S. government or whether they utilized and added-on to already-existing natural subterranean cavities, but most reports state that the "installation" is enormous. It was virtually unknown to the media until a plane crashed near Mt. Weather in northern Virginia, forcing the government to acknowledge the existence of the underground complex. It allegedly consists of miles upon miles of underground tunnels which connect scores of chambers, offices, recreation centers, cafeterias, etc., all reportedly accessible via a system of 'electric cars'. It is apparently one of the major 'bolt holes' (a code-name for a series of about a hundred, possibly more, such government installations located in America and overseas) which is being utilized by the U.S. government. Witnesses have stated that helicopters have at times been seen landing in a secret port in the side of Mt. Weather. These craft then enter the mountain via enormous metal 'doors' in the side of the mountain. In reference to Mt. Weather, the editor of 'THE MISSING LINK', published by UFOCC (UFO Contact Center International) of Federal Way, Washington, stated: "A...paper on caves, tunnels, etc. states that there is a tube shuttle from the White House to a super-secret underground complex in case of nuclear attack, under Mt. Weather, Virginia!" Incidentally, a man in Florida (who will remain anonymous for obvious reasons) who claimed to have been "abducted" by alien entities, also alleged that he had a friend who was a high-level officer in the government, with a very high security clearance. He stated that his friend was involved in interviewing military personnel who had "UFO-type" encounters, and other forms of debriefing and, we can assume, other methods utilized to maintain the cover-up. This government officer had allegedly been to Wright-Patterson Air Force Base near Dayton, Ohio and had personally seen some of the "alien cadavers" which were recovered from disks which had crashed. He was also, he claimed, allowed entrance into a top-secret system of underground tunnels beneath Washington D.C., and had visited a highly classified underground installation which apparently was the 'real' or 'inner' Central Intelligence Agency, and that the one at Langley was merely the 'outer' level of the CIA. This 'installation', he said, was connected to the White House via a TUBE SHUTTLE! Could this Florida man's friend have been referring to Mt. Weather, or a similar installation? Or was he referring to the alleged CIA-NSA-MIB installation deep below Washington D.C. itself, the so-called 'NOD' installation? In addition to this, there are other sources who claim that the CIA installation at Langley descends at least seven levels, and that some of the (recovered?) disks are housed in these lower levels. A researcher by the name of Jon Singer, stated the following in an article of his which appeared in 'THE MISSING LINK' (mentioned earlier): "Our nation's capital has it's share of Fortean mysteries. There is supposed to be a tunnel complex under the Octagon House at 1741 New York Avenue, NW. Dr. John Thornton, the architect who designed the Capitol Building, built some (but not all) of the tunnels. The course of at least two of the tunnels is known. One is supposed to go to the White House and the other supposedly leads to the Potomac. The tunnels are supposedly blocked up. Jim Brandon, on p. 58 of (his book) 'WEIRD AMERICA' (1978. E.P. Dutton & Co., N.Y.), added that the tunnels built by Dr. Thornton were only part of a much older and larger tunnel network constructed by colonists from Atlantis. Unfortunately his sources were two unidentified psychics, so this must be a fascinating rumor." This would depend upon whether these "revelations" were received by these psychics via "occult" means, in which case they should be viewed with great suspicion, or whether they based their claims on actual physical accounts. However, Richard Toronto, editor of SHAVERTRON, claimed that some years ago as a result of a printed request for information on subterranean anomalies, a scientist contacted him offering a 10-page report on a system of tunnels he had personally investigated beneath Washington D.C. He stated that the tunnels were built by a very ancient race, and that the walls consisted of a diamond-hard, glassy or glaze-like substance. As far as we know, Mr. Toronto never did actually get his hands on the report. Another incident (or rather a few

incidents which should be of interest to us) was related in Eric Norman's book 'THE UNDERPEOPLE' (1969., Award Books., N.Y.). First of all, Norman asks the question: "Who lives in the inner earth?" "...The Masters live there, a friendly group who watch over the outer world." "...Still others tremble at the question. 'The DERO dwells within!' they say. A squat, wiry tribe of lustful demons, the DERO plagues mankind and delights in tormenting those who live on the surface. "They (the Under-People) are vegetarians,' claims some researchers. "They are cannibals!' swear others. 'Humans are kidnapped and dragged into their dark caverns for pagan feasts.' "They are good!' "They are evil...' "...They are both good and evil. Different races live inside the earth!' "...They are more advanced. They are sexless. They reproduce by test tube.' "...Nubile young girls are dragged into their nether world and assaulted by an evil tribe of animal-men.' "The theories are many and, admittedly, the facts are often few. Frequently, we must depend on folklore and ancient scrolls for our research. Many of our ancestors were believers in the diverse tribes of inner earth and there are accurate statements, detailed information and considerable documentation to support their theories... "Depending on your viewpoint and your bias toward the occult, the pages that follow can be interpreted in many different ways. A psychologically trained individual might feel that these are excellent case studies of individuals with severe psychopathologies. Freudians would find rich symbolism in the hollow earth theory; they might claim it is a manifestation of a desire to recapture the lost security of the womb. Still others may feel the theory is constructed on misinterpretation of natural phenomena... "It was a cold, blustery, winter evening of December 27, 1666, when Dr. Jophn Frederick Schweitzer entertained his remarkable visitor. Throughout Europe, noblemen and peasants were celebrating Christmas and the good doctor utilized his vacation to conduct a vast number of experiments in his laboratory. Soon, the results of those experiments would be carefully scribbled into a large journal and sent to alchemists throughout Europe. It was Dr. Schweitzer's secret that he was also known as 'Helvetius the Alchemist.' "Helvetius' was puttering in his laboratory, cleaning instruments after a long series of experiments, when a loud knock sounded on the door. 'I opened the door and this strange man walked into my workshop,' Helvetius recorded later. 'He was a sturdy, gray-haired man, but there was a slimness to his body and a vigor in his movement. His face was oddly warm and friendly.' "The stranger walked confidently into the laboratory. He shook the folds of his white robe and snowflakes fell to the floor. He looked directly at Helvetius and asked, 'Do you believe in the Philosopher's Stone?' "Helvetius suppressed an impulse to ridicule the bizarre costume worn by the stranger. 'The philosopher's stone is a mere figment of alchemical over-imagination,' he said, arrogantly. 'I believe in the oneness of nature. There is a natural pattern to the universe. It is sheer fancy to believe base metals can be transmuted into precious gold. Some alchemists have excluded mysticism from their laboratory. In this room, the reality of the soul and spirit exists with facts.' "The stranger smiled and took a small package from under his robe. 'Others of your kind are not so skeptical,' he explained. 'They have seen this substance turn lead into gold. Perhaps you would like to try.' "Helvetius accepted the package from the stranger. Later, he described its contents as 'some form of glass, or a pale sulfurous substance.' The stranger carefully instructed the skeptical alchemist in the relatively simple experiment. Plain, ordinary lead was placed in a crucible and melted to a bubbling mass. "Encase the substance in fine yellow wax and toss it into the crucible,' directed the stranger. "Helvetius followed the instructions and, as steam and vapor disappeared from the container, he watched, incredulous, as the lead seemingly was transformed into the purest of gold. "A skeptic becomes a believer,' the stranger remarked, smiling. "Helvetius looked as if he were about to argue, then turned suddenly and slumped into a chair. 'Is it really gold?' he whispered hoarsely. "The purest form of the metal.' "Who are you?' "A man who directs those who lead their people.' "Where are you from?' "I am one who dwells within the earth,' the stranger replied. 'When events make it necessary, we must come to the surface.' "Helvetius stuttered with confusion, his tongue stumbling over the questions racing through his mind as his white robed visitor prepared to leave the laboratory. 'Stay...Wait!...I want to know...' he mumbled. "There are others to see,' the stranger said. 'Here is one more package of the substance. It is the real Philosopher's Stone.' Then he opened the door and disappeared into the darkness. "Helvetius dashed to the open doorway and watched the cloak- shrouded figure disappear into the snow-storm. He shook his head in disbelief and looked again. There was the lane leading down to the town. There were the lights in the church, the houses, the town--and the stranger's tracks in the snow. "Helvetius conducted

his second experiment that night. Again, the lead bubbled with golden fury when the substance was added to the crucible. Forgetting his lack of sleep, Helvetius was waiting at the shop of the goldsmith to the Duke of Orange when the craftsman opened his door. The goldsmith listened to the babbling alchemist and frowned when he heard the phrase 'lead into gold.' But, when the goldsmith examined the precious metal, he said solemnly, 'It is the finest gold I have ever seen.' "News of the sensational transformation spread throughout Europe and scores of famous men journeyed to Helvetius' laboratory. Baruch Spinoza, the Dutch philosopher, was one of the first visitors. He discussed the transmutation with Helvetius and the goldsmith. 'I checked the laboratory, and, additionally, made a careful examination of the crucible,' Spinoza later recorded. 'Clinging to the sides of the container were flecks of remaining gold!'" "...Is the transmutation of lead into gold an idle dream of demented and reclusive chemists? Not according to King Henry IV of England. In 1404, His Royal Highness decreed: 'From now on, no man shall, under the penalty of felony, or death, multiply gold or silver.'" Eric Norman described yet another visitor from "within the earth". This fellow however seemed to be more interested in the process involved in transforming grapes into wine, rather than lead into gold. If this doesn't seem to make sense, read Aon: "Pepin the Short, the pint-sized father of Emperor Charlemagne, was the founder of the Brunia Monastery in the fabled Trier region of ancient Prussia. In A.D. 1138, a strange series of events culminated in an unusual visitation by a bizarre little man. "There had been several nocturnal visitations to the monastery's wine cellar and its steward voiced his suspicions to the abbot: 'The monks are slipping into the wine cellar and sampling the casks.' "The abbot frowned at the thought of a possible scandal and asked, 'When did this begin?' "'It's been going on for several months. I didn't mind it when they only took a cup or two,' explained the embarrassed monk. 'Last night, the culprit tapped a huge cask and forgot to stop the bung hole. A whole keg of wine drained out onto the cellar floor.' "The abbot hurried to the cellar, inspected the damage, then carefully tapped the bung hole in each of the huge casks. He anointed the cellar with holy water, securely locked the door and placed a saint's relic above the entrance, declaring, 'None of our monks would dare transgress against the power of the Cross.' "The following morning, a sleepy-eyed abbot unlocked the cellar door and squinted into the dim room. Followed by a group of curious monks, the abbot discovered that another keg of wine had been tapped; the floor was covered with the rich, red liquid. Suddenly, the abbot spotted movement in the dark shadows in the far corner of the cellar. 'There's the thief,' he shouted. 'Grab the transgressor and prepare him for punishment!' "Two burly monks rushed forward and grabbed the shadowy figure. They carried the struggling thief into the light and the abbot stared in wonder at a dark-skinned dwarf, who glared back in impassive silence. "Are you a Nubian? How did you get in our wine cellar?' inquired the abbot. "The strange little man would not speak. "Do you have parents?' the abbot asked. "Here! Here! This fellow got in through the wall,' called a monk, pointing to a displaced stone that covered a small tunnel leading down into the earth. The bewildered monks crowded around the secret tunnel as one quaking novice suggested the tunnel must lead to the Devil's lair. An older monk spoke knowingly of subterranean demons who delighted in tormenting those who had taken the vows. "Despite his crime, the captured dwarf was accepted into the society of holy men. 'He looks human and the least we can do is provide the poor child with a Christian education,' the abbot said. But, in spite of the kindness showed him by the monks, the dwarf refused to utter a single word. He sat quietly on the bed in a cross-legged position, staring directly ahead and refusing all food and drink. After several weeks of fasting, the monastery dwellers were concerned for the life of their visitor and a visiting bishop was asked for his advice as the dwarf was brought into the great hall and introduced to him. "Good Lord! You must expel this Devil's child at once!' the alarmed bishop shouted. 'He is a demon and the tool of the devil!' "Gervase, a monk at Christ Church, Canterbury, England, later inscribed this strange ending to the dwarf's appearance in his manuscript: '...The demon ran in alarm from the holy words. He went to the cellar and returned to his underworld tribe!' "The monastic scribes produced hundreds of manuscripts with stories of visits from demons, evil apparitions and other 'devils' from the vast subterranean world. They were adamant in their belief that a nether world, an underworld, existed beneath the surface. Many of these manuscripts told of long tunnels and deep caves that led down to the inner world (Note: Although the various accounts of demonology suggest that 'demons' or non-physical malevolent entities are seemingly capable of appearing in para-physical or semi-solid forms temporarily, there is no real proof that the entity just described was such

a creature. Since the various accounts suggest that both good and evil beings reside in the 'underworld', he may well have been part of an ancient branch of the human race who disappeared into the cavernous regions below the surface of the earth. Since black pygmies live in abundance in Africa we should not consider this individual to be entirely "alien" from any race now living on the surface - Branton). "A thirteenth-century historian, Saxo-Gammaticus, wrote down the folklore and myths of Scandinavia. He recorded the ancient VIKING belief in 'Hadding Land,' a subterranean world where GIANTS, superhumans, TRIBES OF BLACK DWARFS and 'SNAKE PEOPLE' lived. These strange beings, and even stranger animals, were said to occasionally surface in the outer world and create chaos. The (Roman) church was violently opposed to these beliefs and condemned such theories as 'ignorant superstitions.' Gradually, such tales lost their element of fact and truth and became a part of the folklore of northern Europe. "In Vol. 1, No. 6 of the NEWSLETTER FOR THE COMMITTEE FOR THE SCIENTIFIC EVALUATION OF PSI, there is a fascinating account of a laborer in Staffordshire, England, who may have glimpsed, for a moment, the mechanical development of the aliens within the inner earth. Researcher Ronald Calais told of a tunnel laborer, digging underground in 1770, who heard a roaring sound behind a large, flat stone. Curious, he pried away the stone with pick and crowbar and was amazed to see a smooth stone stairway leading down into the earth. The laborer's first thought was that he had discovered some type of ancient tomb. Envisioning vast chests of ancient treasures, he cautiously walked down the stairs. Suddenly, the stairway ended and the man was standing in a large stone cavern, filled with gigantic machines. The astonished laborer glanced about the well-lit room, then saw hastening toward him a strangely-clad, hooded figure. The being held a baton-like object in his upraised hand and the terrified laborer scrambled back up the stairway to safety." (Note: Other accounts have referred to this chamber as the 'Rosicrucian Sepulchre', although the Rosicrucians may not have had a direct connection with it. It is uncertain just what connections the Rosicrucians may have had with the inner world, if any, other than this incident, the Rosicrucian Grandmaster Bulwer Lytton's publication of the subterranean-oriented book 'THE COMING RACE', the preoccupation of the Rosicrucians with the strange stories surrounding Mt. Shasta, and the connection of this secret society with the 'House of the Temple' in Washington D.C. - Branton) In his book, 'DEPTHS OF THE EARTH - Caves and Caverns of the United States' - (Harper & Row., N. Y.), William R. Halliday gives some interesting observations on caverns of northern Arizona's Coconino Plateau region: "...Those who dream of Butler Cave as potentially the world's largest, however, must hasten. The explorers of Mammoth Cave and Flint Ridge--and of Jewel Cave--are not the only teams on the verge of a breakthrough. Missouri-Tennessee--few of our greatest cave areas today can be denied a flickering chance at the title. And for those who dream of long shots indeed, our most magnificent cave area beckons irresistibly: the Grand Canyon. "Perhaps in the purple shadows of the incomparable canyon there really is no chance for a truly great cave system. So believe some experts. Perhaps our hopes here are gossamer dreams, strung together with wishful thinking. Here I claim no impartial judgement. My mind is hopelessly influenced by the long intimacy with the timeless beauty of that tranquil canyon. I have seen its magic pastels at moonrise over the mile-high rim, suddenly dramatized by the weirdly luminous flutter of bat wings. No caver brushed by such a spell is ever the same again. "In this strange, magnificent country, much remains to be learned. Sinking streams, an occasional natural shaft, and plateau-top sink-holes tell of much more water vanishing underground than reappears in canyon-bottom springs. Miles to the south, enormous sinks and remnants of a throughway type of cave are evidence of sometime profuse subterranean water flow. Fanning out from both rims of the mile-deep canyon are vast plateaus capped with limestone 500 feet thick. Yet caves seem few and tiny in these vast expanses of plateau-top limestone. "The other massive limestones of the incomparable canyon lie 2,000 (feet) below. Above them are 1,500 feet of sandstone and shales which ought to block the downward flow of the water essential for cave development. Yet at this great depth occur the caves of the Grand Canyon. In the blazing, rock-tiered canyon, foot travel is difficult and progress slow. Still, cave after cave is coming to carbide light in the purple-shadowed depths. Some are merely shallow alcoves, important only for archeological content. Others are colossal natural sewers, dwarfed only by their stupendous environs. "Yet it is this often-scorned limestone of the plateaus which speeds the pulses of American caverns. Just south of the Grand Canyon, fluorescent chemicals introduced into a sucking 'earth crack' of the Coconino Plateau have been traced to a 'breathing well' 24 miles away. Initial calculations somewhat like those of Jewel cave

suggest a minimum air volume here of more than 7 BILLION CUBIC FEET. Scientists of the famed RAND CORPORATION suspect the presence of hundreds of miles of narrow, interconnected caverns fissuring the vast plateau. "Many a veteran caver may consider such a cavern system impossible. Perhaps it is, but Arizona caverns have already performed the impossible. In Sipapu Cavern, an earth crack near the Rand Corporation study site, they have descended 500 feet toward the massive cavernous limestone deep below. In this locale the surface limestone is only 248 feet thick. Half of their descent was through supposedly non-cavernous sandstone. "If one of the rare dome-pits of the Kaibab Plateau intersects a washed-out section of a fault zone draining to a North Rim stream cave, a depth record will be within reach. Geologically such a circumstance is hardly more than a pipe dream of an irrepressible caver overcome by the magnificence of the Grand Canyon. But it may happen. "Perhaps eager caverns plumbing the earth cracks of the Coconino Plateau have little more chance than beneath the Kaibab. But if those caverns can penetrate twice again as deeply as Sipapu Cavern, they will begin to enter the limestone where great sewer caves may lie. If such do exist, they may enlarge away from the great canyon rather than toward it. They may not exist at all. Yet a cavernous network dwarfing that of Mammoth and Flint ridges may be penetrable here. Some day obsessed caverns may break through the Coconino sandstone barrier and the shales which underlie it. If that happens, those who follow in their footsteps may emerge triumphant from obscure orifices deep in the heart of the Grand Canyon. "Even without such a triumph, even without knowledge of the hundreds of undiscovered caves which must exist hidden in limestone recesses of the mighty terraced depths, the Grand Canyon must be recognized as one of America's great cave areas. To some, that recognition alone would be achievement. Yet sunbaked canyon caverns have much in common with their Appalachian fellows. Until every crack is penetrated, every hole plumbed, spelunkers and speleologists alike will remain unsatisfied. Fragile indeed are the spelean threads which weave together Sipapu Cavern and Butler Cave, yet such are caverns' secret dreams." Brad Steiger, in his book 'STRANGE DISAPPEARANCES' (Lancer Books., N.Y. 1972) related the following (MIB-related?) incident: "...at sundown on February 12, 1953, witnesses told police that they had watched an automobile enter the throat of a storm drain near Willowbrook and Greenleaf Avenues in Los Angeles. Officers arrived on the scene within ten minutes, and according to the Los Angeles HERALD AND EXPRESS, they followed the fresh tire-tread marks into the tunnel for seven miles. Other policemen and flood control district workers continued the search for the automobile by dropping through manhole covers. "The trackdown continued until midnight when, seven miles up the storm drain, THE TRACKS VANISHED. 'HERALD AND EXPRESS' newsmen who had accompanied the police on the incredible search up the tube were witnesses to the fact that: 'In the muddy silt covering the floor of the drain, the tire-tread marks were sharp and fresh. Then no more tracks.'" From here we will now examine another incident, this one involving a subterranean excavation in southern Idaho. The letter which we quote here was submitted by a George Haycock of Burley, Idaho, and appeared in the Oct. 1947 issue of 'AMAZING STORIES' science fiction/science fact magazine, pp. 174-175: "Sirs... Perhaps I have delayed over-long to send you my slight contribution to the master code. Why? I was still afraid there might be some slip that would put me in a bad spot. I am a druggist in this town and any trace of nut's talk would ruin my job. I have been waiting for the issue which just hit the newsstand and agree with you completely. "There is in this area an artifact which seems to prove all you have printed about the cavern dwellers. First I want to ask a question. How are the caverns ventilated? There is no vegetation to purify the air in caves (i.e. small caverns, that is - Branton). Therefore there must be some connection with the surface. I know where one of the air shafts reach the surface. "My grandfather was raised with the Indians in this section of the country and has told me of the stories he heard when he was a child. The Indians describe the wind cave as it is called around here as the home of the devils who come forth in the dead of the night to steal their women and food. No Indian will venture within the area inside of five miles of the cave. "Perhaps a description of the inside will make my meaning more clear. The entrance is just a hole in the rocks, but after getting inside you come into a four-square tunnel about three and one half feet square with a six-inch gutter along the west side, about 10 inches deep. The tunnel is intact for about 100 yards and then opens into what looks like it might have been at one time a completely ROUND or half-round passageway which now looks like the solid lava which it goes through has been chipped and crumbled by extreme heat. It is possible to travel for about half a mile inside before the tunnel becomes

obstructed too much for a man to get through. "I have been trying to get some one who would help me clear this obstruction enough to get through and several have agreed but when we get there and start to work they soon give up and want to get out. Another funny thing is that every time I go back the work done before does not show, yet there is not evidence of fresh falls of rock from the ceiling. At this point the feeling that you're in mortal danger becomes almost overpowering, after battling this feeling for an hour I feel as weak as if I had been sick for weeks and I have made this attempt many times. "The opening has been dynamited at least four times that I know of. Supposedly to kill rattlesnakes, yet I have never seen one either in the mouth of the cave or inside. "In fact my experience with snakes leads me to believe they would never brave the cold blast that comes out. "Still the feeling of distrust and fear clings and none of the natives will consider exploring this artifact which could be made the biggest tourist attraction in this part of the state--if people were just not afraid to go down in there. "This covers the known facts about this cave: yet since I can remember I have dreamed, thought and considered many of the things Shaver talks about in his stories, mostly those pertaining to mind control... "Please ignore the mistakes and misspelled words in this letter. Ordinarily I am a good typist and a good speller, but when I try to put these things on paper I cannot hit the key I want to. "Please notice that the mistakes and misspelled words are mostly where I try to describe the caves and conditions inside them. These happen even when I try to watch every stroke I make. I have recopied this letter three times trying to eliminate the errors and still they crop up in the same sections if not in the same words. "I am willing to discuss what I know with any one who won't believe I am crazy, and would like to find some one who has the intestinal fortitude to help me clear the obstruction to the major cavern with which it connects which I know extends to the depth of 30,000 feet because it has been drilled into and that much cable let out without hitting anything to drill in and I will show anyone who is interested the entire set up. "My grandfather is now dead unfortunately so he cannot verify the Indian stories mentioned, but if Mr. Hansen is as familiar with Indian legends as he claims and really desires the truth have him work with the Shoshones and the Blackfeet. Consider their tales of the demons who work this countryside... "Write me if you're interested in these legends and any knowledge I have is yours. "George Haycock., c/o Thriftway Drug., Main and Overland., Burley, Idaho." Raymond Palmer's editorial reply to this letter was as follows: "We're sure that members of the CHMBS (Cave Hunters Mutual Benefit Society) will contact you, and they won't consider you crazy. We hope you can tell them more about this cave, and show it to them. As for the depth of 30,000 feet, letting a cable, or string, down that depth tells nothing, because it might be going down only a few hundred feet, then simply coiling up on the floor, as the weight of the string would make it impossible for you to tell when it had hit the floor... - Ed." This account as given by Mr. Haycock is strange to say the least, however it may contain an significant piece of the puzzle whereas the overall subterranean scenario is concerned. Two more postscripts to the George Haycock - Burley, Idaho account have surfaced. The first came from a man by the name of Frank W. Haigler, and a Sgt. Brentlinger who was at the time stationed at Hill Air Force Base near Salt Lake City, Utah. Mr. Haigler had told of his own investigations in connection with Mr. Haycock's letter in 'AMAZING STORIES'. This letter of confirmation, which appeared in the Jan. 1948 (Vol. 22, No. 1) issue, stated: "Sirs... If you file your correspondence, you will find a letter there from this writer which was written in the early part of this year, advising you of reading my first AMAZING STORIES magazine and of my interest in the mystery of the caves, especially the articles by Mr. Shaver. I haven't missed a copy of A. S. since then and interest in the mystery of the caves has grown until you may class me as an unofficial member of the CHMBS. In fact, the purpose of this letter is to inform you of a recent expedition to one of the caves for an investigation. "For you and those interested in the 'air shaft' near Burley, Idaho, reported by Mr. George Haycock, whose letter was published in the October issue of AMAZING STORIES, this is to verify the truth of this cave. "M/Sgt. Brentlinger (a Shaver fan), stationed at Hill Field, Utah, and myself made a trip to Burley over the weekend of the 17th of August to ascertain the authenticity of both Mr. Haycock and the cave. We had no trouble locating this gentleman and after explaining the purpose of our mission he quite readily agreed to show us to the cave and to guide us through, providing it was still possible to enter. The entrance had been blasted since he was last in the cave, he explained. "We drove about six miles west of town, then turned off the highway onto a little road leading through the desert sagebrush. Oddly enough, this road was well worn and seemed to be much used although there is no

apparent reason for so much traffic. We failed to see any other cars either on the way in or out. "Even though he had been in the cave many times and to the entrance as recently as three days prior to this trip, Mr. Haycock, strangely, had difficulty in locating the spot and we stopped twice to look before we finally found it about a mile from the highway. "The entrance was located in the center of a shallow circular depression. The surrounding terrain was nothing but sand and sagebrush but jammed in around the opening were several large boulders. We found there was still a small hole running down through the boulders and Mr. Haycock thought it still possible for us to make entrance. With some violent maneuvering we did manage to squeeze through and we followed Mr. Haycock to the floor of the cavern. Then, crawling, kneeling and sometimes walking, we were led back through the cave for approximately one-quarter of a mile. "The cavern was cut through what appeared to be lava rock. Walls and ceiling are badly fallen-in in many places but there is enough intact yet to give the general appearance that the cave was at one time square. In certain spots the walls and ceiling are perfectly flat. Then, too, we noticed one small chamber to one side of the main passage that is square-cut except for one end which is cupped out. "There are numerous small passages leading off to the side of the main path, which Mr. Haycock said lead to dead ends, IN the ones he has explored. "After seeing enough to convince us of the truth of Mr. Haycock's story, it was decided to turn back and not to continue inward to the impassable obstruction Mr. Haycock mentioned in his letter. To have gone that far more equipment would have been required. We had nothing but two flashlights, both being used continuously. Where we turned back is approximately half-way to the obstruction. "We failed to feel or hear the icy wind that is said to blow from the shaft most of the time. However, Mr. Haycock explained that it did become quiet occasionally, as we found it that day. "At present another trip is planned to the cave. This time there will be seven or eight of us and we plan to take the proper equipment and enough provisions to do some serious work at clearing away the obstruction. It is desired by all to learn what, if anything, might lie further on beyond this obstruction. But, if there is nothing but more cave it will at least be an interesting adventure that will be enjoyed and remembered by all! "Now for the information on two other caves this writer knows of which might merit investigation. The first is in the Smoky mountains of North Carolina in the Nantahalie(?) Gorge. It is called 'The Blowing Springs' and is easily reached from the highway. The cave has an icy blast of air and a cold stream flowing from it continuously, from which it got its name. It is not known by the writer whether anyone has ever entered the cave or if this is possible, but there are many that have been to the entrance to look in. "The second is called 'The Devil's Well' and is located in the 'Hole-In-Ground' near Pine City, Washington. The cave is very round and approximately five feet in diameter. People are known to be afraid to enter the cave due to the rumor that it is a rattlesnake den. It would be interesting to learn if there is any truth to the rattlesnakes and why it is named 'The Devil's Well,' and by whom!." "Frank W. Haigler., Box 18, Apt. F-12., Sahara Valley, Utah." Another postscript to this account appeared in the form of an article which was written by one 'Galahadian' for the ESOTERIC WORLD NEWS in the mid-1980's. 'Galahadian' allegedly knew Mr. Haycock years ago, and revealed that his story had a sad and tragic ending. Haycock, it seemed, had received an unmarked letter or package in his mailbox one day with a message warning him to cease and desist in his investigations of the tunnel. Mr. Haycock had apparently ignored the warning and continued in his investigations, and according to Galahadian a few days afterwards he was found strangled to death in his house. What kind of secret would be so important that it was worth killing a human life in order to hide it? Certainly, this is not the only one who has died mysteriously after investigating underground phenomena. In fact dozens, perhaps hundreds (or more?) have met with the same tragic fate, after getting to close to the "Horrible Truth". We would ask the readers however not to get the impression that EVERY subterranean area is irreparably under the control of the evil one and the powers of darkness. As we will reveal in our next file there are many regions inhabited by human beings who, although they may not have established an absolutely "perfect" society, nevertheless are far safer than the underground lairs of the serpent races. The simple fact that these writings TARGET the reptilian conspiracy as it concerns or as it is taking place in and around this small planet lost among billions of stars in a galaxy which is just one of billions within a seemingly immeasurable universe, might lead one to accept a mistaken and paranoid if not hopeless view of reality. Believe us, this is not the case. The perfect and incorruptible realm of the Almighty is infinitely more vast than the material universe which it surrounds. Good WILL overcome evil in the end, that is not the question. The

question is: how many souls will or will not be saved from the conspiracies of darkness before the ultimate victory comes? With this in mind, let's return to the disturbing although very real possibility that many have lost their lives because they knew too much about the draconian activities taking place beneath the surface of this planet (and beyond). One contact of ours has informed us that a good friend of hers in Las Vegas, Nevada, had uncovered some very disturbing facts and testimonies concerning construction workers and others who had been involved in the installation of certain equipment within the tunnels beneath the Nevada Military Complex, etc., many of whom later died under bizarre circumstances. This informant, Stacy Borland, was later found dead - along with a brother of hers - in Las Vegas. Someone had apparently entered her place and murdered them in cold blood. We smell a rat in this case (or, should we say A SNAKE?), and in fact our contact is convinced that it was the work of an assassin, and that she was killed because she knew too much. Since these reptilian or reptilian-controlled powers of evil thrive in the darkness, then the method needed to defeat them, to destroy them and to eventually conquer them (the saurians or the serpent races, that is) would be to shine the 'light' of truth against these lairs of evil, focus that 'light' like a laser beam, and tear apart the very 'darkness' within which these ancient powers thrive. And, possibly most important of all, by God's grace set out to ally ourselves with those societies hidden beyond or below the surface of this world, our ancient human cousins, who have fought and battled this infernal race since ancient times. As the old saying goes: "Together we stand, divided we fall..."

Chapter 7

The Underground Empire

In March of 1980, John J. Williams, a New Mexico "Patriot" who published the anti-Communist oriented "REBEL MAGAZINE" (at the time available from: Consumertronics Co., c/o John J. Williams. Pres., 2011 Crescent Dr., P.O. Drawer 537., Alamogordo, NM 88310) revealed some incredible details on an alleged subterranean system which the Navy had been exploring below the western United States. The report appeared in issue No. 6 of his magazine, and was later reproduced in the Fall, 1985 (#164) issue of SEARCH Magazine, at the time edited by Marjorie Palmer, widow of the late Ray Palmer. The article, titled 'CALIFORNIA FLOATS ON OCEAN?', revealed the following: "Some time ago, I heard a man on a TV interview-show briefly mention that parts of California and neighboring states are floating on the Pacific Ocean! He was a high ranking Naval officer on a top-secret nuclear submarine that has been (and is) exploring and mapping these enormous caverns and passage-ways underneath the West for over 10 years now. "A friend of mine finally tracked the man down. He is now living quietly in retirement and asked that no details pointing to him be revealed as he does not want publicity and government attention. After writing this article, I destroyed my files on him. This is his story..." Williams explains that not "all" of the areas in question are actually "resting" or "floating" on the ocean, however there are allegedly many subterranean cavities below the western U.S., and they are not limited to California, and many of them consist of very large water-filled aqua-systems. These have been explored via nuclear submarines to several hundred miles inland, particularly in the region of southern California and the southern Oregon - northern California area. Williams continues: "...When he retired several years ago, in spite of about 10 years of intensive Naval study, the Navy had not gotten even a handle on their exacts and dimensions. Today, the story may be different. "He makes the following statements from his observations: "1. The passageways are labyrinthine with widths from a few to thousands of feet (caverns), averaging roughly about a 100 feet. "2. Much like dry caverns do, heights and depths vary a great deal and in some cases, two or more caverns or passageways pass over or under each other at different depths. "3. Most of the entrances lie just off the Continental Shelf (i.e. in the Continental Slope - Branton). "4. Most of the entrances are too small for submarine investigation; and many that are large enough lie in waters that are too deep. "5. Some of the caverns (in S. California) are topped with oil while some others are filled with gases believed to approximate our atmosphere (in very ancient times). "6. The San Joaquin Valley is essentially a portion of the original cavernous area that collapsed eons ago due to it's sheer weight. "7. What is being passed off as the 'San Andreas Fault' are large, unsupported chambers that are in the process of collapsing. When the BIG ONE finally hits, many scientists in the know believe that most of California will break off like a cold Hershey bar and slide into the ocean! (it is postulated by some that an ancient land-mass which some believe may have been connected to what is now California, broke off and sunk into the ocean during an ancient cataclysm - Branton) "8. (We are deleting this section due to the possibility of undue stress and fear which may result from it's disclosure. Also, because of recent international events which may have resulted in a solution to this problem. We will merely state that it involves a scenario similar to that which was portrayed in a James Bond movie, and which concerned underground caverns, silicon valley, nuclear weapons, and the San Andreas fault - Branton). "9. A WELL-KNOWN U.S. nuclear submarine lost its way in these passages and disappeared forever. It was reported to have been lost IN OPEN SEA ELSEWHERE to keep the American people in total ignorance and to justify an enormous pay-off to an eccentric U.S. billionaire (who died in recent years) for providing the fictitious "recovery" effort. "I have no reason to doubt the man. I can't tell for sure whether or not these caverns and passageways exist or to their extents. The story does sound a bit fantastic but I have no reason to doubt the man. I have seen copies of documentation that at least prove that he was a high ranking Naval officer (nuclear submarine duty) and a distinguished scientist. In fact, his scientific background and reputation are impeccable. He definitely cannot be labeled as a crackpot, lunatic or publicity- seeker. I would very much like more information on this topic..." After further inquiries to Mr. Williams on the part of

'inner earth' researchers, Williams responded with the following when asked whether or not he had received any replies to his request for more information about the alleged passageways below California: "Since publishing our article on the vast cavern network under much of California, we have received many responses and inquiries. Some of these responses appear to be knowledgeable sources. Note that the material sent to us for this article was written by someone of very high repute whose credentials I personally checked out. Due to an agreement with him, I cannot reveal his identity. "One response was from a retired (conventional submarine duty? - Branton) submarine commander, who according to him, spent many years in the waters off California. He stated that the caverns do NOT exist. "Another response was from an anonymous person who cited unpublished oil company seismographic data, and stated, 'Although most of the caverns you depict in your drawing are smaller, larger or located somewhat differently than the actual caverns, you are essentially correct... My information is more up-to-date than what you apparently relied upon.' He (or she) did not supply any maps to pin down our differences, just some written descriptions. However, some knowledgeable person could probably deduce his (or her) overall 'map' from the voluminous seismographic data sent. I am in the process of looking for this input; it's been several years now and it may have all been thrown out... Incidentally, the oil company seismic data had much data round the Fresno area if that helps any. "One incident which tends to confirm the fact that California is in fact floating on the ocean was a story which made the headlines in recent years. This incident involved an oil discovery beneath Long Beach, California. When oil companies began pumping oil out of the ground beneath Long Beach it was soon learned that the entire city BEGAN SINKING INTO THE OCEAN! "It sank up to 26 feet and dikes had to be built to keep out the water. The problem is (temporarily) being rectified by 'water injection'--i.e. pumping an equivalent amount of WATER into the ground to the amount of oil and water taken out, in order to keep the city AFLOAT!" One thing which may be of interest in connection with Mr. Williams' account was a statement which was made by a prominent California Bigfoot investigator by the name of Virginia Louise Swanson, who has done a good deal of study on caves and their connections to the Bigfoot phenomena. She refers to these caverns in the following words: "...Somewhere I got the idea that a big portion of Death Valley is located on a shelf of FALSE bedrock. A certain type of earthquake would collapse all of it down to an enormous series of caverns that would open up into another Grand Canyon." According to our knowledge, the only nuclear submarines ever to disappear under mysterious circumstances were the U.S.S. THRESHER and the U.S.S. SCORPION. It is uncertain whether the retired Navy Officer who John J. Williams spoke of was referring to the THRESHER or the SCORPION, although the disappearance of the Thresher probably caused more publicity. The Thresher was the LEAD SHIP or 'Flag' ship in the world's most advanced class of nuclear attack submarines. She was designed to operate deeper and more silently than any of her predecessors and was also endowed with significant advances in sonar equipment, in noise reduction, and in fire-control. All in all, she was the most advanced international submarine in the world at the time of her disappearance and would have been an ideal choice for a top- secret mission such as the exploration of the caverns mentioned by John Williams' source. On April 10, 1963 (according to official reports) the Thresher, under the command of Lt. Commander John W. Harvey, USN, with a total of 129 men (comprised of the crew, civilian technicians, and observers) disappeared without explanation. NOT A SINGLE TRACE or clue as to the fate of the craft, or it's occupants, were ever recovered: no oil slicks, radiation, floating debris, or similar signs of wreckage were ever seen. It is interesting to note that almost all of the reports at the time stated the ship had "disappeared," or was "lost," not "sunk!" One woman whose husband was on the ill-fated ship reported her belief that her husband was still alive. Theologically speaking, the possibility of a long-distance connection or "communion" on a deep, emotional level between a husband and a wife should not necessarily be consigned to the realm of the occult or "psychic" phenomena. Many religions believe that the very spiritual natures of a husband and a wife are united upon the consummation of a marriage, and thus they become, as Christian teachings say, "one flesh". The actual words of this woman, who was interviewed by Will Carson and Jeannie Joy--two writers devoted to pursuing strange events--shortly after the Thresher incident, were as follows: "My husband was on the submarine Thresher when it disappeared. I don't consider myself a widow. I don't believe my husband is dead. No, it's not a matter of just not being able to believe it, to accept reality; I just can't get over the conviction that he's still alive somewhere. I love my husband very much. I know he

loved--loves me. We were very close. We could always tell when something was wrong with each other. Intuition, I guess. I should have felt something the instant there was trouble, if he was really in serious trouble and knew it--a matter of life and death--but I didn't." "What do you believe really happened?" Carson and Joy asked the attractive young woman. "Most people think I'm crazy when I say this, but I believe the Thresher was captured." "By whom?" "I can't say for sure, but there WAS a Russian submarine spotted near there that day (that is, near where it REPORTEDLY vanished 220 miles off Boston harbor)--only I can't imagine how even the Russians could CAPTURE a vessel like the Thresher without leaving the slightest evidence!" The following account, concerning an area just east of BISHOP (OWENS VALLEY), CALIFORNIA, was related by Val Valerian in his 'LEADING EDGE' Newsletter, Dec. 1989 - Jan. 1990 issue. The article, titled: 'DEEP SPRING'S, CALIFORNIA', stated: "Deep Springs, California is an area that is becoming known as the site for very strange events. According to the information released both on the air on KVEG-AM and from other sources, the area is full of strange people wandering around in black suits. There have also been rumors that there is an underground facility in the area. Checking with gravity anomaly maps proved that there are large cavities under the ground in that area. The wildest claims relative to the area have stated that alien lifeforms are being released there... Deep Springs Lake has been probed and it appears bottomless. Divers have traveled along an underground river 27 miles toward the Las Vegas area before having to turn around." (This 'river' would probably have been a 'partially' water-filled cave with a large stream or river flowing through it, rather than an entirely underwater passage, since 27 miles would undoubtedly be entirely out of the question if it were all underwater travel, with present diving technology - Branton). In the April, 1963 issue of SEARCH Magazine, Will Carson and Jeannie Joy, in their regular column 'PRYING INTO THE UNKNOWN', related the following incredible story: "It has always been a mystery to us in the first place how Mr. and Mrs. P.E. can find and afford the time to do the sort of things most of us only dream of doing. After knowing them for more than fifteen years, it is inconceivable to suspect their integrity or sanity - and yet they impose the following excise upon our credulity... "While exploring for petroglyphs in the Casa Diablo vicinity of BISHOP, CALIFORNIA, Mr. & Mrs. P.E. came upon a circular hole in the ground, about nine feet in diameter, which exuded a sulfurous steam and seemed recently to have been filled with hot water. A few feet from the surface the shaft took a tangent course which looked easily accessible and, upon an impulse with which we cannot sympathize, the dauntless E.'s, armed only with a flashlight, forthwith crawled down into that hole. "At a depth we've failed to record the oblique tunnel opened into a horizontal corridor whose dripping walls, now encrusted with minerals, could only have been carved by human hands, countless ages ago - of this the E.'s felt certain. The end of the short passage was blocked by what seemed to be a huge doorway of solid rock which, however, wouldn't yield. The light of their flash was turned to a corner where water dripped from a protuberance - which proved to be a delicately carved face, distorted now by the crystallized minerals, and from whose gaping mouth water issued. "As Mr. and Mrs. E. stood there in silent awe - wondering what lay behind that immovable door - the strangest thing of all happened...but our chronology will not be incorrect if we wait till they return to the surface before revealing this, for now the water began gushing from the carved mouth and from other unseen ducts elsewhere in that cave and rising at an alarming rate! "They hurried to the surface, and in less than half an hour there was only a quite ordinary appearing pool of warm mineral water on the desert floor. "'Do you know,' Mrs. E. said to her husband, 'while I stood down there I heard music - the strangest, most weird music I'd ever heard. But it seemed to come from everywhere at once, or inside my own head. I guess it was just my imagination.' "Mr. E. turned pale. 'My God,' he said; I thought it was MY imagination, but I heard it, too - like music from some other world! "Why do they call that rock formation near where the E's had their strange experience Casa Diablo - the Devil's house? And why did the Indians name that area Inyo - dwelling place of the great spirit?" Erich A. Aggen, Jr., in his article 'TOP SECRET: ALIEN UFO BASES' (SEARCH Magazine, Summer 1991 issue), presented the following revelations concerning the UFO-Subterranean connection: "...A great deal of UFO research has also led to the conclusion that various...species of aliens have set up secret underground bases in the United States and other countries. It is logical to assume that such bases have also been established elsewhere in the solar system. If such bases exist, where would we find them? Existing information allows us to make a few educated guesses. "EARTH BASES: UNDERGROUND - The dark, cavernous world beneath our feet is the source of many baffling mysteries.

Clandestine UFO bases may be hidden deep within the earth in natural and/or artificial caverns. As a former member of the National Speleological Society (NSS), I am well aware of the vast extent of cave systems within the United States. In my own native state of Missouri, for example, there are over 2,500 known caves and dozens of new ones being discovered every year. Many of these caves are intricately linked together by numerous passageways and interconnecting chambers. "One particular species of blind white (albino) cave fish, the TYPHLICHTHYS, has been found in many widely separated cave systems over several states. It has been found in caves that make a great arc through Kentucky, Indiana, Illinois and UNDER the Mississippi River extending into Missouri, Arkansas, and Oklahoma! A VAST SECTION OF THE CENTRAL AND SOUTHERN UNITED STATES MUST LIE ABOVE ONE IMMENSE CAVERN SYSTEM! "Many caves possess rooms hundreds of feet in length, width, and height. In most cases, these huge natural caverns can only be reached and explored with the utmost skill and perseverance. There are only a few thousand NSS members in the United States and only a few hundred of this number are active spelunkers. With so few spelunkers spread over such a large area, only a very small fraction of the tens of thousands of known caves in this country have been carefully mapped and explored. Thousands of other caves remain undiscovered and unexplored. "Extensive evidence indicates that caves in the United States may be connected with caves in other parts of the world. In Mexico, the cave known as 'Sotano de las Golondrinas', (or) basement of the swallows, in the Municipio de Aquismo, S.L.P., reaches a depth of 1100 feet (334 meters). The cave is actually a giant 'sinkhole' or 'hole' in the ground with a nearly circular opening at the top, hundreds of feet in diameter. It is impossible to climb down the sides of Golondrinas because the walls of the opening are too smooth and "belled-out". To reach the bottom of the cave, a special rope over 1100 feet long must be secured at the top of the opening and dropped into the sinkhole. Explorers must then descend into the yawning hole one at a time using special cave repelling gear and climbing techniques. At the bottom of Sotano de las Golondrinas are numerous 'leads' or openings to a multiplicity of different crevices, passages, crawlways, and rooms which have never been mapped or investigated. "The entrance to Golondrinas is located in one of the most primitive and uncivilized areas of Mexico and local inhabitants are afraid to approach the cave because they believe it is full of 'evil spirits' which lure people to their deaths. They tell stories of people mysteriously disappearing never to be heard from again while passing near the cave entrance. These stories may be based more on fact than fiction: they are similar in some respects to UFO abduction reports. Because of its huge size, remote location, and unique geological structure, Golondrinas would be an ideal UFO base. Naturally camouflaged caves in other parts of the world may serve as excellent natural bases, way stations, and 'depots' for UFOs. "An underground nuclear test called the 'Schooner Experiment' conducted in December, 1968, substantiates the theory that caves in North and South America are intimately linked. In this test, a 35-kiloton nuclear bomb was exploded under the desert of Nevada. Five days after the test, the radiation level rose from 10 to 20 times in Canada, 1000 miles away from the Nevada test site! The only way the radioactive dust could have traveled that far is through an interconnected system of caves extending all the way from Nevada to Canada!" Bourke Lee, in his book 'DEATH VALLEY MEN' (MacMillan Co., N.Y. 1932), chapter: "Old Gold", describes a conversation which he had several years ago with a small group of Death valley residents.

The conversation had eventually turned to the subject of Paihute Indian legends. At one point two of the men, Jack and Bill, described their experience with an 'underground city' which they claimed to have discovered after one of them had fallen through the bottom of an old mine shaft near Wingate Pass. They found themselves in a natural underground cavern which they claimed to have followed about 20 miles north into the heart of the Panamint Mountains. To their amazement, they allegedly found themselves in an huge, ancient, underground cavern city. They claimed that they discovered within the city several perfectly preserved 'mummies', which wore thick arm bands, wielded gold spears, etc. The city had apparently been abandoned for ages, except for the mummies, and the entire underground system looked very ancient. It was formerly lit, they found out by accident, by an ingenious system of lights fed by subterranean gases. They claimed to have seen a large, polished "round table" which looked as if it may have been part of an ancient council chamber, giant statues of solid gold, stone vaults and "drawers" full of gold bars and

gemstones of all kinds, heavy stone "wheelbarrows" which were perfectly balanced and scientifically-constructed so that a child could use them, huge stone doors which were almost perfectly balanced by counter-weights, and other incredible sights. They also claimed to have followed the caverns upwards to a higher level which ultimately opened out onto the face of the Panamints, about half-way up the eastern slope, in the form of a few ancient tunnel-like quays. They realized that the valley below was once under water and they eventually came to the conclusion that the arched openings were ancient 'docks' for sea vessels. They could allegedly see Furnace Creek Ranch and Wash far below them. They told Bourke Lee that they had brought some of the treasure out of the caverns and tried to set up a deal with certain people, including scientists associated with the Smithsonian Institute, in order to gain help to explore and publicize the city as one of the 'wonders of the world'. These efforts ended in disappointment however when a 'friend' of theirs stole the treasure (which was also the evidence) and they were scoffed at and rejected by the scientists when they went to show them the 'mine' entrance and could not find it. A recent cloud-burst, they claimed, had altered and rearranged the entire countryside and the landscape did not look like it had been before. When Lee last heard from the two men, Bill and Jack, they were preparing to climb the east face of the Panamints to locate the ancient tunnel openings or quays high up the side of the steep slope. Bourke Lee never did see or hear from his friends ever again. During the lengthy conversation wherein they first revealed the secret of the underground city to Lee and others, the discussion turned to the topic of a Paiute Indian legend that they had heard which was remarkably similar to an ancient Grecian myth. The Paiute legend concerned a tribal chief whose wife had died, and who according to the tradition took a spiritual journey to the underworld to find her, and upon returning with her he 'looked back' and as this was forbidden he was not allowed to bring his wife back with him from the dead. This would not be the same as the more tangible story related in an earlier file, as told by the Navaho Oga-Make, concerning a Paiute chief who was allegedly PHYSICALLY taken into the underground cities of the Hav-musuv's deep below the Panamints. After this legend was referred to, the conversation turned to a discussion of an alleged subterranean race, who were believed to inhabit very deep caverns far below the Death Valley area. Paiute legends of the "Hav-musuv's" indicate that these ancient dwellers of the Panamints abandoned the ancient city within the mountain itself and migrated to deeper and larger caverns below. Could the following story tie-in with the Paiute legends of the Hav-musuv's? We will enter the conversation with the following discourse from Bourke Lee: "...The professor and Jack and Bill sat in the little canvas house in Emigrant Canyon and heard the legend all the way through. The professor said, 'That story, in its essentials, is the story of Orpheus and Eurydice.' "Yes,' I said. 'It's also a Paiute legend. Some Indians told that legend to John Wesley Powell in the sixties.' "That's very interesting,' said the professor. 'It's so close a parallel to Orpheus and Eurydice that the story might well have been lifted bodily from the Greeks.' "Jack said, 'I wouldn't be surprised. I knew a Greek. I forgot his name, but he ran a restaurant in almost every mining town I ever was in. He was an extensive wanderer. The Greeks are great travelers.' "Bill said, 'They don't mean restaurant Greeks. The Greeks they're talked about have been dead for thousands of years.' "What of it?' asked Jack, 'maybe the early Greeks was great travelers, too.' "The professor said, 'It's very interesting.' "Now! About that tunnel,' said Bill, with his forehead wrapped in a frown. 'You said this Indian went through a tunnel into a strange country, didn't you?' "Yes,' I said. 'I think I called it a cave or a cavern, but I suppose a miner would call it a tunnel. Why?' "Here's a funny thing,' said Bill. 'This Indian trapper livin' right across the canyon has a story about a tunnel, an it's not a thousand years old either. Tom Wilson told me that his grandfather went through this tunnel and disappeared. He was gone three years, an when he came back he said he'd been in a strange country livin' among strange people. That tunnel is supposed to be somewhere in the Panamints not awful far from where we're sittin'. Now! What do you make of that?' "Jack said, 'I think Tom's grandfather was an awful liar.' "I said, 'Tom's grandfather lived when the Paiutes were keeping their tribal lore alive. He probably knew the old legend. Powell heard it in Nevada only sixty-five years ago.' "It's very interesting,' said the professor. "I got an idea about it,' said Bill, thoughtfully. 'Tom's grandfather might have wandered into some tunnel all goofy from chewin' jimson weed and then come out an found some early whites an stayed with them. Tom told me that the people spoke a queer language and ate food that was new to his grandfather an wore leather clothes. They had horses and they had gold. It might have been a party in Panamint

Valley, or even early explorers or early settlers in Owens Valley. How about that?" Jack said, 'Yeah. The Spaniards was in here, too. So it might have been Spaniards or the early Greeks. And, where is this tunnel? And why did Tom's grandfather have trouble speaking the language? This is an entirely different story than the one Buck told. We are arriving at no place at all with these Indians and Greeks... To return for a moment to our discussion of geology, professor; have you been in Nevada much?'" From here the conversation took off in an entirely new direction... Some years ago a woman by the name of Joan Howard, at the time living in eastern Canada although originally from Britain, wrote a manuscript in which she described her own paranormal experiences with small "alien" entities. Joan had experienced several UFO-type 'abduction-encounters' while at a very young age when she still lived in Britain, and claimed to have had 'psychic' contact with beings that claimed to be of extraterrestrial origin. These experiences were accompanied by a great deal of occult manifestations such as poltergeist phenomena, psychic dreams, encounters with invisible entities, etc. Joan even admitted that she often doubted the claims of these 'beings', that their actions were manipulative and just didn't seem to coincide with their claims that they were here as some kind of group of cosmic saviors to lead humanity into a New Age of enlightenment. She also warned other researchers to retain a "keen, analytical mind" when dealing with alien entities so as not to fall under possible deception or manipulation. Perhaps, as she suggested to others, they might actually be here to prepare for a future invasion of this planet and were merely using her for various purposes to help prepare the way, and that all of their 'benevolence' talk was just that... talk! She DID describe vivid "dreams" in which she saw alien craft hovering over major cities blasting frightened and terrified people in the streets with powerful beam weapons, dreams which she suggested might be somewhat prophetic in nature. She described the entities as being small or dwarfish, yet was unsure whether they were human or not, although they DID attempt to pass themselves off as some type of evolved human species, something which the 'grays' have apparently done in order to break down any natural enmity which might prevent their 'contactees' or 'abductees' from receiving the lies which they intentionally fed them as part of their program of conquest and control. Joan Howard, incidentally, wrote a privately published book, titled "THE SPACE - OR SOMETHING - CONNECTION". We refer to it here because it dealt with some experiences which she, or rather her husband, had shortly after she came to America. In fact she devoted an entire chapter to her husband's account, which involved some incidents that took place while he was doing some field work for a certain company, which required a great deal of activity in the out-of-doors. During his employment with this company, 'they' (he and his co-workers) had to travel through some relatively unpopulated terrain in West Virginia, particularly in the regions between Newville in Braxton county, and Helvetia in Randolph county, or rather the general region in and around the northern part of Webster county. During their travels through the forests and wilderness, and the rolling hills-mountains of West Virginia, he had encountered some very strange things, and heard accounts of strange cave-related incidents from the locals. At one point, he claimed, their group ran across what appeared to be a pipe sticking up from the ground far from the nearest town. There was no other sign of civilization or anything manmade for miles on either side, yet here was this large pipe or tube sticking straight up from the ground. But the most remarkable thing was that a flame was shooting out of the pipe as if it were burning some type of gas. They never found out just what it was. Also, in this same general area, they explored caverns which contained some very strange things. One of the caverns had strange hieroglyphic-like writing on its walls, and others claimed that they heard what sounded like faint voices and sounds like machines moving underground coming as if from beyond the walls of the caverns, or from their unexplored depths. Two men, he claimed, bedded down one night in front of a certain cave which contained a very deep, unexplored chasm some ways inside. The next morning one of the men woke up and found that his partner had disappeared, and no trace was ever found of him. This particular cave by the way had been known as a place of unusual happenings, and a place to stay away from. Some even went so far as to call it 'Satan's Lair'. Whatever the case may be, it may provide an answer to the man's disappearance. One of the most remarkable accounts that Joan's husband heard involved a man who claimed that, while exploring the labyrinthine depths of a particular cavern in the area, he had suddenly come face to face with a woman. She was attractive yet completely void of hair (such as someone who might have been subjected to radiation poisoning?). The woman, who spoke a language completely foreign to the man, tried for some time to communicate. After they

found that they were not getting anywhere, they departed and went their separate ways. According to an item which appeared in THE LEADING EDGE Magazine, a well-known Los Angeles talk show host by the name of Ken Hudnell announced over the air on November 3rd, 1989, his intention to take a group to visit one of the ancient underground cities, which he says has an entrance 60 miles from Anaheim, California. In 1962, a researcher by the name of Chuck Edwards released some of his own discoveries concerning the 'Western Subsurface Drainage Network' which seems to cover parts of Utah, Nevada, and Southern California, where are located many drainage systems which do not ultimately flow into the Pacific ocean (via surface rivers, that is), but instead made their way underground into a vast subterranean drainage system. His letter appeared in issue A-8 of 'THE HIDDEN WORLD', one of the few specialized publications which grew out of the Palmer-Shaver controversy of the late 1940's. We quote Mr. Edwards' comments here in part (Note; These comments are addressed in a letter to Richard S. Shaver): "This letter is in reply to your January 31 letter. Please forgive me for not answering sooner. Enclosed is some material I hope that you can glean something of value (from). Please be as candid as you have been in the past and if I am far off base don't hesitate to tell me... "Our foundation has located a vast system of underground passages in the Mother Lode country of California. They were first discovered in 1936, ignored by all even with our best efforts to reveal them. Recently a road crew blasted out an opening verifying our claims. ONE (of the chambers is) 200 feet long, 70 feet wide and 50 feet high. We have disclosed what we believe to be a vast subterranean drainage system (probably traversing the Great American Desert country for a distance of more than 600 miles). We believe this system extends out like five fingers of your hand to such landmarks as Zion Canyon in Utah, the Grand Canyon, another runs south from the Carson Sink in Nevada and yet another follows (below) the western slope of the same range, joining it's counterpart and ending somewhere in the Mojave Desert. We believe, contrary to orthodox geologists, that the existence of this underground system drains all surface waters running into Nevada (none, with the exception of the Aramogosa runs out) and accounts for the fact that it is a Great American Desert. The hairy creatures that you have written about have been seen in several of these areas. Certainly there has been much 'saucer' activity in these parts. For two years I have collected material pertinent to these creatures and if you have any opinions along these lines I would appreciate hearing them. "So much for now. I hope that I am still your friend. Much of my time has been devoted (to) helping a farmer near Portland who has made a fantastic discovery of incredible stone artifacts. He has several tons of them. They predate anything yet found (or accepted) let us say that for now. We are making slow but steady progress in getting through the wall of orthodoxy. - Chuck Edwards." Still another possible area in the Mojave Desert region which may connect to this subsurface network involved 'Iron Mountain', one of the peaks in the El Paso Mountains northeast of Mojave, California. There are many bizarre accounts connected with this mountain, which apparently got it's name in part from the many old mines which can be found there, along with numerous natural cavities which open out to the surface in many different areas. The area has allegedly been the site of certain activity concerning native American Indian occult practices, as well as the site of alleged secret government activity, some of which reportedly involves the observation and monitoring of strange creatures and/or automatons which are said to emerge from the area on certain occasions. Just exactly what these 'creatures' are is uncertain, but some accounts indicate that they are dangerous! Could it also be a 'magnetic' zone due to the high iron content? Following the Sierra Nevada range from here into the northern territories, one arrives at the Cascade Range, consisting mostly of dormant or extinct volcanic mountains which rise at intervals through northern California, Oregon and Washington and into southwestern Canada. The Cascade Range is not without it's own peculiar accounts of subterranean recesses occupied by unknown beings, both human and non-human, who apparently re-discovered what apparently are parts of ancient antediluvian subsurface networks, which were at one time inhabited by a race of highly technological (through extremely violent and warlike) beings, perhaps both human AND reptilian!? There are many unanswered questions as to just how the subsurface world was used, or exactly what part it played, in relation to these ancient subterranean races, but the following account may explain some of these mysteries and help us to see the entire 'picture' more clearly. Some years ago a man by the name of Ralph B. Fields submitted the following account to AMAZING STORIES Magazine (Dec. 1946 issue, pp. 155-157), with the assurance that it was true and actually happened. However, we must be cautious of every

tale of this type which might be presented yet at the same time not deny the possibility of it happening as well. We will leave the reader to draw their own conclusions concerning the account, which we quote as follows: "In beginning this narrative and the unexplained events that befell my friend and myself, I offer no explanation, nor do I even profess to offer any reason. In fact, I have yet to find a clue that will, even in part, offer any explanation whatever. Yet as it did happen, there must be some rhyme or reason to the whole thing. It may be that someone can offer some helpful information to a problem that just should not exist in these times of enlightenment. "To begin with, if we had not been reading an article in a magazine telling us about the great value of guano (i.e. bat droppings in old caves, which are said to be extremely effective as a fertilizer - Branton) that have accumulated over a great number of years, we would have continued to wend our merry way through life without ever having a thing to worry about. "But having read the article as we were at the time living near a small town called Mantén in Tehama County, California, we thought that that would be a good country to explore for a possible find to this kind. After talking it over for some time and as we had plenty of time just then, we decided to take a little trip up the country just back of us. As we were almost at the foot of Mount Lassen, that seemed the best place to conduct our little prospecting tour. "So collecting a light camping outfit, together with a couple of tents to sleep in, we started out on what we expected to be a three- or four-day jaunt up the mountain. "I guess we covered about ten or twelve miles on the third day and it was fast approaching time to begin to look for a place to spend the night and the thought was not very amusing as it had turned a little colder and we were well over 7,000 feet above sea level. "We soon found a sheltered place beneath a large outcrop of rock and set about making a camp. As I was always the cook and Joe the chore boy, I began getting things ready to fix us some grub and Joe began digging around for some dead scrub brush to burn. I had things all ready and looked around for Joe and his firewood. But I could see no signs of him. I began calling for him and he soon came into sight from around the very rock where we were making our camp. And I knew he was laboring under some great excitement and his face was lit up like a Christmas tree. "He had found a cave. The entrance was on the other side of that very rock. He was all for exploration right away. But I argued that we had better wait till morning. But he argued that in a cave it was always night and we would have to use flashlights anyway, so what would be the difference? Well, we finally decided that we would give it at least a once-over after we had a bite to eat. "It wasn't much to call a cave at first as it had a very small entrance, but back about 20 feet it widened out to about 10 feet wide and around eight feet high. And it did reach back a considerable distance as we would see at least 100 yards and it appeared to bend off to the left. The floor sloped slightly down. "We followed to the bend and again we could see a long way ahead and down. "At this point we became a little afraid as we were some way into the mountain. The idea of being inside so far seemed to make us a little afraid. But we reasoned that inasmuch as there were no branches or connecting caves we could not get lost and therefore had nothing to be afraid of. So we went on. "We found no sign of anything that we could imagine to be our much sought guano nor signs of any animals being inside the cave. "I don't know how far we went, but it must have been a mile or two, as we kept on walking and the cave never changed its contour or size. Noticing this I mentioned it to Joe. And we discovered an amazing thing. The floor seemed to be worn smooth as though it had been used for a long time as a path or road. The walls and ceiling of the cave seemed to be cut like a tunnel. It was solid rock and we knew that no one would cut a tunnel there out of rock as there had been no sign of mining operations (tailings). And the rock in the walls and ceiling was run together like it had been melted. Or fused from a great heat. "While we were busy examining the cave in general, Joe swore he saw a light way down in the cave. We started down the cave once more and found a light. Or should I say the light found us as it was suddenly flashed into our faces. We stood there blinded by it for a minute until I flashed my light at its source and saw we were confronted by three men. "These men looked to be about 50 or a little younger. They were dressed in ordinary clothing such as is worn by most working men in the locality. Levi type pants and flannel shirts and wool coats. They wore no hats. But THEIR SHOES LOOKED STRANGE AS THEIR SOLES WERE SO THICK that they gave the impression of being made of wood. (John Keel's book 'THE MOTHMAN PROPHECIES' describes men who were seen wearing THICK-SOLED shoes in connection to MIB reports - Branton) "We just stood there for a minute or two and looked at them. We had no idea there was anybody within miles of us and there stood three men looking at us in a cave a mile or so in the depths of old Mount Lassen. "I

was scared. We were unarmed. And we knew nothing about these men. One of them spoke to us. He asked what we were looking for. I told him, but I could see he didn't believe it. We both tried to convince him, but he just smiled. We had a little argument with him, but fearing they might be some criminal gang in hiding, we came to the conclusion that we had better retreat. Turning to go we were confronted by two more of them. "I can't find any words to express the fear and utter helplessness I felt in finding our retreat cut off. I do remember having remarked to Joe, 'Well, it looks like we are behind the well-known eight-ball.' I sure didn't feel as jovial as I spoke either. One of the strangers told us, 'I think maybe you had better come with us.' "We were in no position to argue, though we both would have liked to do a little of that right there, but we had no way of enforcing our arguments. Where could a hero gain any credit in a place like that? So we permitted the five to escort us deeper into the depths of old Lassen. "They had led us farther down and I guess we had gone a couple more miles when we came to the first thing that really amazed us. "We came to a place where the cavern widened out a little and we saw some kind of machine, if it can be called that. Though I had no chance to examine it closely at the time, I did later and it was a very strange contrivance. It had a very flat bottom, but the front was curved upward something like a toboggan. The bottom plate was about eight inches thick and it was the color of pure copper. But it was very hard tempered. Although I have had a lot of experience in metals and alloys, I had no opportunity to examine it closely enough to determine just what it was. I doubt very much if I could. It had a seat in the front directly behind a heavy dashboard affair and there was a dial shaped in a semi-circle with figures or markings on it. I had not the slightest idea what they stood for, but they were very simple to remember. If there was a motor, it was in the rear. All I could see was two horseshoe or magnet-shaped objects that faced each other with the round parts to the outside. When this thing was in operation, a brilliant green arc seemed to leap between the two and to continue to glow as it was in operation. The only sound it gave off was a hum or buzz that sounded like a battery charger in operation. "The seat in the front was very wide. The only method of operation was a black tear-shaped object which hung from the panel by a chain. One of these men sitting in the middle took this thing and touched the sharp end to the first figure on the left side of the dial. "When he touched the first figure, the contraption seemed to move almost out from under us. But it was the smoothest and quietest take-off I ever experienced. We seemed to float. Not the slightest sound or vibration. And after we had traveled for a minute he touched the next figure on the dial and our speed increased at an alarming rate. But when he had advanced the black object over past the center of the dial, our speed increased until I could hardly breathe. I can't begin to estimate the distance we had traveled or our speed, but it was terrific. The two horseshoe objects in the rear created a green light that somehow shone far ahead of us, lighting up the cavern for a long way. I soon noticed a black line running down the center of the cavern and our inner-mountain taxi seemed to follow that. "I don't know how long we continued our mad ride, but it was long enough for us to become used to the terrific speed and we had just about overcome our fear of some kind of wreck when we were thrown into another spasm of fear. "Another machine of the same type was approaching us head on. I could see that our captors were very nervous, but our speed continued. As the other machine became closer our speed slowed down very fast and we came to a smooth stop about two feet from the front of the other machine. "Our machine had no sooner stopped than our captors leaped from the machine and started to dash away. A fine blue light leaped from the other machine in a fine pencil beam and it's sweep caught them and they fell to the cavern and lay still. "The figures dismounted from the other machine and came close to us. Then I noticed they carried a strange object in their hands. It resembled a fountain pen flashlight with a large, round, bulb-like affair on the back end and a grip something like a German luger. They pointed them at us. "After seeing what had happened to our erstwhile captors I thought that our turn was next, whatever it was. But one spoke to us. "Are you surface people?" "I guess we are, as this is where we came from very recently." "Where did the horlocks find you?" "If you mean those guys there,' I pointed to the five motionless figures, 'back there a few hundred miles.' I pointed toward the way we had come in our wild ride. "You are very fortunate that we came this way,' he told us. 'You would have also become horlocks and then we would have had to kill you also.' That was the first time I had realized that the others were dead. "They put their strange weapons away and seemed friendly enough, so I ventured to ask them the who and why and everything we had run into. I told them of our search for guano and how we had

encountered the five horlocks - as he called them. And also asked him about the machines and their operation and could we get out again? He smiled and told us. "I could not tell you too much as you would not understand. There are so many things to explain and you could not grasp enough of what I could myself tell you. The people on the surface are not ready to have the things that the ancients have left. Neither I nor any one in any of the caverns know why these things work, but we do know how to operate some of them. However, there are a great many evil people here who create many unpleasant things for both us and the surface people. They are safe because no one on the surface believes us or them. That is why I am telling you this. No one would believe that we exist. We would not care, but there are many things here that the outer world must not have until they are ready to receive them, as they would completely destroy themselves, so we must be sure that they do not find them. As for the machine, I don't know how it works. But I know some of the principles of it. It works simply by gravity. And it is capable of reverse. The bottom plate of it always is raised about four inches from the surface of the floor. That is why there is no friction and has such a smooth operation. This object suspended from this chain is pure carbon. It is the key to the entire operation. As I told you before, I cannot explain why it runs, but it does. We want you two to return to where you came and forget about us. We will show you how to operate the sled and we want you never again to enter the cave. If you do and you do not encounter the horlocks, we will have to do something about you ourselves so it would not be advisable to try to return at all events. One thing I can tell you. We never could permit you to leave another time.' "He explained to us the operation of the machine and in some way reversed it's direction. So thanking them, we seated ourselves in the sled, as he had called it, and were soon on our way back. "Our return trip was really something we enjoyed, as I was sure not to advance the carbon far enough on the dial to give us such terrific speed, but we soon found ourselves where we started from. The sled slid to a smooth stop and we jumped out and started up the cave afoot. "We must have walked a long way coming in, for we thought we never would come to the surface. But at last we did. And it was late afternoon when we emerged. "We lost no time in making our way down the mountain, and Joe tells me that he isn't even curious about what is in that cave. "But I am. What is the answer to the whole thing? I would like to know. We had been told enough for me to believe that down there somewhere there are things that might baffle the greatest minds of this Earth. Sometimes I'm tempted to go back into that cave if I could find it again, which I doubt, but, then I know the warning I heard in there might be too true, so I guess I had better be of the same mind as Joe. He says: "What we don't know don't hurt us." Regardless of "Joe's" opinion, however, there is reason to believe that influences from these nether regions can and do affect "us" in a profound way, and even the men whom Ralph and Joe encountered, whoever they were, admitted this fact. Is there anything else which we might be able to "read into" this scenario, based on the accumulated data which we've given in previous files? The men who were encountered do confirm that an ancient (ante-deluvian?) race did in fact leave behind extremely sophisticated technology, and it is probably true that man in his largely unregenerate state might be influenced to destroy themselves with these sophisticated machinery if given the chance. Then again the so-called Horlocks (perhaps the same as the 'cybernized', mind-altered and controlled "Men In Black" described by John Keel and others!?) have seemingly utilized such technology without utterly destroying themselves. This could be due to the fact that their 'controllers' (the serpent races?) realize the dangers of such technology and desire to conquer without destroying that which they are conquering. Also, man already has enough 'technology' in the form of nuclear weaponry, etc., to destroy himself many times over, but no use adding fuel to the fire as they say. As for these underground or subsurface people, they are apparently part of a race or races who discovered these recesses either hundreds or thousands of years ago, or perhaps different groups who discovered this network throughout this entire period of time. The 'horlocks' seem to be a group working under an evil influence, for instance--as we've said--possibly that of the serpent race, since there have been documented CONNECTIONS uncovered between the MIB and the Serpent Race as we have seen and will continue to see. The previous account tends to indicate that once one becomes a 'horlock' (via some mind-altering method of control, re-programming or implantation-cybernization!?) they become a threat to both surface and subsurface dwellers who are trying to live an existence free from conflict. We would suggest that NO ONE who still possesses a human soul is completely out of the reach of God's power to deliver them from any evil influence UNTIL they have left this life, at which point it WILL

be too late. There have been some who have suggested that a human body could, through advanced techromancy or technological-necromantic manipulation, be "killed", its "soul-matrix" removed, and revived as an operating organism controlled by another non-physical entity or a bio-computer. As strange as it may sound, this would be a hi-tech version of the ancient 'zombie' legends which supposedly involve the possession of a human being by a demonic entity after that person has 'died', or the hypnotizing of a living soul via drugs, etc., into a perpetual catatonic state of control and servitude to a sorcerer, etc. Could this explain why some of the so-called 'Men In Black' appear to be more mechanical than human, spouting off monotone phrases like a programmed computer? We would suggest however that such horrible perversions of nature, if they in fact exist, would not include ALL of the entities who might be classified under the term 'MIB' or Men In Black, who have been described as being anything from government silencers to alien humans to implanted humans to cybernized humans to androids to reptilian-like beings attempting to pass themselves off as humans. Perhaps this whole gamut of 'alien' entities just mentioned are involved together in the draconian control scenario!? We would suggest that if a "human" or even a "human-hybrid" or hu-brid still retains some semblance of a human soul, there must be a way of breaking the mental "control" of over such a soul that may be captive to a malevolent power, if that soul is willing, rather than by killing them in order to subdue their influence. The Ralph Fields account referred to SEVERAL inhabited caverns, obviously connected with this underground sub- way system. Also, the fact that the 'horlocks' wore surface clothing would indicate that they probably operate jointly below and above ground, mixing with the inhabitants of the upper world as Keel and others have alleged. Others have described strange activities surrounding Mt. Lassen, suggesting that this area IS in fact a "battleground" between benevolent and malevolent powers. Some have stated that there is an "alien" atmosphere about the place, others have described strange "voices" which seem to come from nowhere, while still others have described "showers" or rocks ranging in size from small pea-like pebbles to basketball-size stones in a few cases. This 'might' result from volcanic activity, then again, it might not. There have even been other accounts suggesting that there is a "base" near Mt. Lassen consisting of "joint" human-sauroid activity, or humans under the control of the serpent race and thus serving their cause. The following account which we will describe shortly was released by Val Valerian in June of 1992, and appeared in 'LEADING EDGE' magazine. The account describes human-sized reptilians (who might, with some alterations, be able to pass themselves off as humans?) or reptoids that are apparently extremely dangerous and threatening. In fact, there are other accounts that suggest that the human-sized, and larger, sauroids absolutely despise humanity and unlike the saurian Grays have been seen to express anger, hatred, impudence and an almost demonic contempt for the human race. Although the Grays' "enmity" against the human race is on the other extreme from that of the Reptoids', and consists of emotionless insensitivity and indifference to human life or suffering, it can be just as destructive to humankind as is the raging, murderous hatred of the larger 'reptoid' predators. This is why the saurian grays can dip their arms in a tank full of dismembered human corpses being dissolved into hydrogen peroxide for their protein and enzyme content, and rub this substance over their bodies without the slightest twinge of conscience. As we've said, indifference can be just as destructive as hatred. So one should not consider the Grays any better than the Reptoids simply because the Grays are far more intellectually oriented and more emotionless than the larger sauroids. Nevertheless, since the reptilian hierarchy operates on fear, competition, selfishness, ego and absolute control (and is a perfect example of how the demonic or "infernal" hierarchy itself operates), there will nevertheless be accounts such as the following one which indicate that the lower levels of the reptilian hierarchy are fearful of the higher ups. This is no doubt due to the fact that execution is sometimes used to make examples, or other forms of punishment is used in order to keep the lower levels "in line". And since the soulless reptilians have gained "self realization" and are aware that death means complete oblivion to them, such fear of the upper hierarchy would no doubt be explainable. The hu-brids (human- hybrids possessing a human soul as opposed to the re-brids or reptilian-hybrids possessing no soul-matrix) would be another story. There is much evidence that these beings who are bred for slavery from birth are themselves being kept in subjection through fear and intimidation and possibly even the threat of death. There is also evidence that "they" are inwardly in opposition to the indifferent Grays and the malevolent Reptoids. Val Valerian introduces the woman who experienced the encounters that she had with the "aliens" near Mt. Lassen, in the following

words: "The case of this San Francisco woman is highly illustrative of the abduction situation... This kind lady came to me recently for assistance and is in the process of receiving it. Her case is detailed below in the hope that it will contribute toward additional research in this area. Her name is understandably withheld to maintain confidentiality." We will quote only portions of this lengthy account of a possible encounter with 'horlocks'(!?) under Reptilian control: "...I described an experience I had remembered in reoccurring flashbacks WHICH TOOK PLACE IN THE WOODS SOMEWHERE NEAR MT. LASSEN, CALIFORNIA. I believe the year was 1969 or 1970. What happened there had a profound effect on my life, in a VERY NEGATIVE way. "...I am a 31 year old woman living in the city of San Francisco. For the past 2 years I have been living in a nightmare of sleepless nights, hellish dreams, strange dreams in which the information 'given' in the dream 'comes true', what I can only describe as ominous coincidences and manifestations of a paranormal nature, unusual sensations during sleep (when I do sleep)... and to top it off, a slow but steady flow of bizarre memories in the form of intense flashbacks and nightmares (which reoccur constantly) of events going all the way back to my early childhood. "I can mark the beginning of all this 'trouble' to a Saturday evening in July of 1988 when, while at work, I witnessed a luminous ball of light make a dramatic entrance and exit, stopping long enough to 'visit' with us (I had five witnesses in the room with me). "From... October of 1990 right up through last weekend before I heard you speak I had been living with a kaleidoscope of images and memories of bizarre encounters and topsy-turvy like interactions with apparently non-human beings, none of which made any sense to me. "While you were speaking it felt as if little bells were going off in my head. I could hardly believe that you were describing certain things that I thought (and hoped) only existed in my mind! I have spent the last 2 years of my life trying to convince my therapist that little grey creatures had repeatedly visited me as a child and on at least one occasion, while I was staying at a cabin in the woods with my parents, they brought me to their 'ship' where other (different looking) beings along with human beings (earth people) did all kinds of crazy things including what I refer to; for lack of a better explanation, as 'splitting my mind'. The closest description I could give to explain the above stated term would be that I experienced something akin to induced psychosis (Note: This may be similar to what some 'abductees' or 'contactees' have referred to. It is a well known phenomena that when one undergoes heavy trauma their minds may create an 'alternate personality' as a safeguard. The theory behind this is that the human brain is not so much divided into separate 'compartments' as it is divided into separate individual 'brains'. One of these 'backup' minds seems to take over in those suffering from multiple personality syndrome. This "splitting of the mind" might conceivably be accomplished through a type of technosis. Some UFO and Inner Earth "abductees" claim that when they are in the "other" realm another "consciousness" other than their waking consciousness takes over. It has been referred to as their unconscious, subconscious, dream-conscious, and so on. The ideas and motives of the waking and "other" consciousness may be different, for instance the "aliens", be they sauroid or human may have convinced one "personality" to cooperate with them whereas the waking conscious might not, and in fact the waking consciousness might even have no memory of events which had taken place while in the "other" consciousness, other than faint dream-like impressions. This is also evidenced by the fact that those suffering from multiple personality syndrome might do certain things or not do certain things depending on which trance-induced "consciousness" is dominant - Branton) This event occurred when I was eight, possibly nine years old. While I have yet to undergo hypnosis, I have many memories which are very fragmented and blocked. Although the above mentioned experience is perhaps the most traumatic, a lot of vivid images and details are somewhat clear. I have a distinct memory of being made to lay on a table and having what I thought was a three-pronged fork stuck in my lower back (right next to my spine) and a smaller one stuck in the back of my (she skips a word here, intentionally or unintentionally - Branton) directly vertical to the one in my back. I have the scars (both of triangular shaped patterns) to match the memory. I remember looking up at different colored lights that kept changing and feeling ok one minute and screaming in agony the next. I remember someone talking to me but I could not see them. I'm not sure how much of this is in sequence as I have not remembered it that way. I remember screaming because I really thought (and felt) like I was falling through a crack in the Earth, then some people came in and told me that I could stop screaming because it wasn't happening anymore. I remember awkward things, like a door opening when it wasn't supposed to and seeing human beings on the other side and

someone saying 's--t!' or something close to that word. I remember a bunch of beings in some kind of outfits and because I'm screaming so loudly one of them takes off this 'head-piece' (like some kind of fire personnel wear) and I stop screaming because I see that it is a woman, but then I hear a man's voice yelling at her and making her put it back on her head. I remember a lot of screaming, but it did not do much good. At one point, after I had been on the table for awhile with the 'forks' plugged into my back (I also remember this voice I couldn't see saying the same things over and over and over again and I remember repeating it back to him--most of which I cannot remember) the one I call the 'head doctor' came in to check on me (I was very sick, maybe even drugged) and he now had on a shiny dark blue overalls with an insignia above his chest (the insignia consisted of an outline of a man or a being with a line down through the middle of it, and the left half of the figure was black or dark while the right side was light - Branton). I remember a whole set of separate interactions with the 'aliens'; of 'playing' with a strange looking one I thought was a child (a so-called 'hybrid'? - Branton), of being shown a dead squirrel and being asked to touch it, of being given 'information' while looking into the eyes of one of the greys (this information, what I can remember, appears to involve future events in my own life and also in the world including what appears to be some sort of global disaster). I also remember one of the greys asking something from me and I agreed to it -- whatever it is, I cannot remember. I REMEMBER MEETING A GREY WITH ORANGE-RED EYES THAT HAD SLITS DOWN THE MIDDLE... and all the other greys were afraid of this one. Perhaps the most disturbing thing I remember is of a group of three or so beings with long blue capes and faces I cannot remember, coming in twice to stick a 'pea up my nose'. When I had this particular flashback several months ago I swear to you I physically re-experienced what that felt like! "...I believe I may have one of those implants that you spoke about at your workshop. I have checked on the roof of my mouth and did see what looks like needle marks as you suggested during your talk. I have experienced some strange things going on with my body lately and I find myself feeling compelled to do certain things--especially like going to certain locations; most recently all the way to Arizona! I do not wish to continue living like I have been for the past four years (Note: she also explained that the controllers motivated her into studying "Zen Buddhism" at the age of 12, and at age 20 she had come to the point of advanced Zen meditation. Could this be an attempt on the part of the controllers to put her into a semi-tranced state in which she could via the implant be all-the-easier influenced mentally? Many occult lodges attempt to get the "initiate" to surrender to certain spiritual entities by teaching them a form of "meditation" which involves "blinking out" the mind. As they say, nature hates a vacuum, and if a human surrenders control of their own mind and thoughts, some "thing" else will take control - Branton) "...I have called all over the country and found support groups, but none in my area. I even asked Mr. Budd Hopkins if he would see me, but he became rather unenthusiastic when I insisted there were human beings in my memories (he does not believe there are humans involved/working with 'aliens'). He promised to put me in touch with 'his people' working in San Francisco, but as of yet... I have not heard from him. "I don't mean to complain, but I guess I just wanted to convey my level of frustration. "...You mentioned in your talk a woman researcher in Hawaii (you did not say her name) who claims to have had success in locating and deactivating these various implants. You mentioned she had some kind of instrument available that could detect these things. I would greatly appreciate it if you could tell me how to get in touch with her. If you could send me her name and address or phone number or the name and address of anybody you think might be able to help me at any level. If you know anyone in my area who works with people like me... I would also appreciate their name(s). You mentioned that in England they have extracted some implants, do you know who and where? I feel as though I've been brainwashed and need to be 'de-programmed' but I can't seem to convince anybody that any of this really happened....well I did convince one person, unfortunately he's an optometrist. I guess I find that to be really funny, but I'm not sure why. "I am willing to go anywhere inside or outside of the country. I do not have alot of money, but I do have some resources available to me..." Unfortunately, this woman is not the only one in this desperate situation. Who out there has the compassion and the means to help these poor people? If your out there, we ENCOURAGE you to use your talents to help these victims and, if possible, aid them in removing the mind-manipulating implants which have been used by the 'aliens' as thought-control mechanisms used, no doubt, as part of their overall strategy of manipulation, subversion and infiltration of the human race. At this point we will return to the main

theme of this File, the relatively 'benevolent' human societies living and operating within the interior realms below the surface of the earth. Below central Asia there is said to exist one of the largest and most ancient human subterranean societies in the world. All in all, this society which has been referred to by many as 'Agharta' or 'Agharti' consists of humans, most of whom have no real enmity towards those on the surface, other than 'their' desire to protect their world from intrusion from undesirables. Although, as in most other civilizations in the world, small groups of 'renegades' may exist among them who may be tied into the MIB-Reptilian scenario; but for the most part the inhabitants of this realm are believed to be relatively friendly. In fact, according to one source this civilization was founded upon conflict with the serpent race or 'Lizard' beings, who were allegedly driven from those particular caverns when the ancestors of the present Aghartians or SOME of the present inhabitants of Agharti encountered them. This ancient 'war' was believed to have taken place after their ancestors, who at one time lived on the surface, first discovered this ancient underground realm and the malevolent influences of the serpent races which had for ages been manipulating the minds of people on the surface via 'witchcraft.' Also, many of the cavern civilizations in the western hemisphere are believed to be allied with the Aghartians, the Telosians of Mt. Shasta being included as one of the North American sub-colonies allegedly tied in with the Agharti network. Perhaps the most complete descriptions of this underground realm come from the two travelers Ferdinand Ossendowski and Nicholas Roerich. To begin, we will quote from Ossendowski's writings as they appear in his book 'BEASTS, MEN AND GODS' (1922. E.P. Dutton & Co., N.Y.). Quoting from the chapter 'THE SUBTERRANEAN KINGDOM' (pp. 300-311) we read: "...On my journey into Central Asia I came to know for the first time about the 'Mystery of Mysteries,' which I can call by no other name. At the outset I did not pay much attention to it and did not attach to it such importance as I afterwards realized belonged to it, when I had analyzed and connected many sporadic, hazy and often controversial bits of evidence. "The old people on the shore of the river Amyl related to me an ancient legend to the effect that a certain Mongolian tribe in their escape from the demands of Genghis Khan hid themselves in a subterranean country. Afterwards a Soyot from near the Lake of Nogan Kul showed me the smoking gate that serves as the entrance to the 'Kingdom of Agharti.' Through this gate a hunter formerly entered into the Kingdom and, after his return, began to relate what he had seen there. The Lamas cut out his tongue in order to prevent him from telling about the Mystery of Mysteries. When he arrived at old age, he came back to the entrance of this cave and disappeared into the subterranean kingdom, the memory of which had ornamented and lightened his nomad heart. "...The favorite Gelong Lama of Prince Chultun Beyli and the Prince himself gave me an account of the subterranean kingdom. "Everything in the world,' said the Gelong, 'is constantly in a state of change and transition--peoples, science, religions, laws and customs. How many great empires and brilliant cultures have perished! And that alone which remains unchanged is Evil, the tool of Bad Spirits. More than 60,000 years ago a holyman disappeared with a whole tribe of people under the ground and never appeared again on the surface of the earth. Many people, however, have since visited this kingdom, Sakkia Mouni, Undur Gheghen, Paspas, Khan Baber and others. No one knows where this place is. One says Afghanistan, others India. All the people there are protected against Evil and crimes do not exist within its bounds. Science has there developed calmly and nothing is threatened with destruction. The subterranean people have reached the highest knowledge..." (Note: The 60,000 year period is probably greatly exaggerated. According to an American "monk" by the name of Ernest Dickhoff, as described in his book 'AGHARTA', the human habitation of this realm was initiated no more than a few thousand years ago, after the deluge, when an Asian Prince entered with an army of humans and fought with the Reptilians who had taken possession of these caverns. Much activity and growth may have nonetheless taken place within such an uncontested civilization within the few thousand years since, according to Dickhoff, it's human habitation. According to one source, over 20,000,000 persons now reside in Agharti, and many more on the surface accept it's existence. It is said that an ancient "library" exists between the surface and Agharti, in underground vaults to which certain Asian 'initiates' have access. Below or beyond these vaults, the kingdom itself is said to exist. - Branton) "Prince Chultun Beyli added: 'This kingdom is Agharti. It extends throughout all the subterranean passages of the whole world. I heard a learned Lama of China relating to Bogdo Khan that all the subterranean caves of America are inhabited by the ancient people who have disappeared underground. Traces of them are still found on the surface of the land. These subterranean

peoples and spaces are governed by rulers owing allegiance to the King of the World..." (Note: If the subterranea of America was once MOSTLY inhabited by humans who migrated there from the surface or other parts of the inner world, then the fact of the MODERN DAY infiltration of the saurian or serpent races into the underground of America must suggest that the major infestation occurred sometime within the last two or three centuries. The so-named 'King of the World' is apparently a reference to the present leader of the council of Agharti, which would probably make whoever held such a position the most influential man in the world, for good or evil. And in fact, according to former Dulce Base security worker 'Thomas C.', certain of the U.S. Presidents in the past have held conferences with these kings of Agharti. A succession of many such 'kings' have allegedly reigned over this underground realm, most of them probably receiving more adoration than they deserve and have apparently been regarded as 'gods' by some of the residents of the subterranean world. This would not necessarily be the fault of these 'kings', many of whom according to sources HAVE acknowledged a higher potentate than themselves and allegedly even pray to Almighty 'God' on behalf of humanity. Just like the Popes of Rome or rulers and presidents of the surface nations, these Agharian 'kings' possessed their own personalities, some being perhaps more suited to reign than others, but nevertheless should be respected as the elected(?) representatives of perhaps tens of millions of persons who dwell within the inner world. The name of one such king, according to one source, was 'Rigdon Jyepo'. Names of other Agharian rulers are unknown except, perhaps, to the inhabitants of Agharti itself. - Branton) Prince Chultun, speaking to the author, continued: "...In underground caves there exists a peculiar light which affords growth to the grains and vegetables and long life without disease to the people. There are many different peoples and many different tribes. An old Buddhist Brahman in Nepal was carrying out the will of the 'gods' in making a visit to the ancient kingdom of Genghis,--Siam,--where he met a fisherman who ordered him to take a place in his boat and sail with him upon the sea. On the third day they reached an island where he met a people having two tongues which could speak separately in different languages. They showed to him peculiar, unfamiliar animals, tortoises with sixteen feet and one eye, huge snakes with a very tasty flesh and birds with teeth which caught fish for their masters in the sea. These people told him that they had come up out of the subterranean kingdom and described to him certain parts of the underground country.' "The Lama Turgut traveling with me from Urga to Peking gave me further details. "The capital of Agharti is surrounded with towns of high priests and scientists. It reminds one of Lhasa where the palace of the Dalai Lama, the Potala, is the top of a mountain covered with monasteries and temples. "...In cars strange and unknown to us they rush through the narrow cleavages inside our planet. Some Indian Brahmans and Tibetan Dalai Lamas during their laborious struggles to the peaks of mountains which no other human feet had trod have found there inscriptions on the rocks, footprints in the snow and tracks of wheels. The blissful Sakkia Mouni found on one mountain top tablets of stone carrying words which he only understood in his old age and afterwards penetrated into the Kingdom of Agharti, from which he brought back crumbs of the sacred learning preserved in his memory." Ferdinand remembered a particular conversation with one Lama: "How many persons have ever been to Agharti? I questioned him. "Very many,' answered the Lama, 'but all these people have kept secret that which they saw there. When the Olets destroyed Lhasa, one of their detachments in the southwestern mountains penetrated to the outskirts of Agharti. Here they learned some of the lesser mysterious sciences and brought them to the surface of our earth. This is why the Olets and Kalmucks are artful sorcerers and prophets. Also from the eastern country some tribes of black people penetrated to Agharti and lived there many centuries. Afterwards they were thrust out from the kingdom and returned to the earth, bringing with them the mystery of predictions according to cards, grasses and the lines of the palm. They are the Gypsies... Somewhere in the north of Asia a tribe exists which is now dying and which came from the cave of Agharti, skilled in calling back the (so-called) spirits of the dead as they float through the air." As is the case of many of the peoples inhabiting the surface of central Asia, some of the underground peoples apparently are prone to practicing certain forms of occultism or spiritism. This might explain why some 'MIB' have been described as 'oriental-appearing' humans who have demonstrated occult powers to those they have contacted. This as we've said, might only consist of a relatively small percentage of the underground inhabitants of the Agharian network, a small percentage which might have (as is the case with almost every other nation) "sold out" to the reptilians in exchange for power over their fellow human beings. In his book

'SHAMBHALA' (1930. Frederick A. Stokes Co., N.Y.), writer and traveler Nicholas Roerich adds some additional insights into human habitation of underground regions of central Asia. In his chapter 'SUBTERRANEAN DWELLERS' (pp. 210-219) we read the following words: "Once on our travels we reached a half-ruined village. There was a glimmer of light in only two houses. In a small room, an old man sat cleaning a utensil. He became our host for the night. I asked him the reason for his isolation. He answered, 'Every one has departed. They have found more suitable sites for their dwellings. They were strong and enterprising. Something new attracted them. But I knew that nothing new exists on earth. And I did not wish to change the place of my death.' "Thus the strongest ones depart. The decaying ones patiently await death. Is this not the story of all migrations, of all enterprises? "The subject of the great migrations is the most fascinating in the history of humanity. What spirit was it that thus moved whole nations and innumerable tribes? What cataclysm drove the hordes from their familiar steppes? What new happiness and privileges did they anticipate in the blue mist of the immense desert? "On rocks in Dardistan we saw ancient drawings. We also saw the same kind of drawings upon the rocks near the Brahmaputra, as well as on the rocks of Orkon in Mongolia, and in the tumuli of Minusinsk in Siberia. And finally we discerned the same creative psychology in the halristningars of Sweden and Norway. And later we stopped in admiration before the mighty signs of the early Romanesque which we found, based on the same creative aspirations of the great migrators. "In every city, in every encampment of Asia, I tried to discover what memories were being cherished in the folk-memory. Through these guarded and preserved tales you can recognize the reality of the past. In every spark of folk-lore, there is a drop of great Truth adorned or distorted. Not long ago we were too vain to appreciate these treasures of folk-lore. 'What could these illiterate people know!' But afterwards we learned that even the great Rig-Vedas were written down only in the comparatively recent past, and perhaps for many centuries they were passed down by word of mouth. We thought that the flying carpet of fairy-tales belonged only to the children but we soon recognized that although each fantasy, in its own individual way, weaves a beautiful carpet ornamenting life, nevertheless the very carpet bears the footprints of great reality of the past. "Among the innumerable legends and fairy tales of various countries may be found the tales of lost tribes and subterranean dwellers. In wide and diverse directions, people are speaking of the identical facts. But in correlating them you can readily see that these are but chapters from the one story. At first it seems impossible that there should exist any scientific connection between these distorted whispers under the light of the desert bonfires. But afterwards you begin to grasp the peculiar coincidence of these manifold legends related by peoples who are even ignorant of each other's names. "You recognize the same relationship in the folk-lores of Tibet, Mongolia, China, Turkestan, Kashmir, Persia, Altai, Siberia, the Ural, Caucasia, the Russian steppes, Lithuania, Poland, Hungary, Germany, France; from the highest mountains to the deepest oceans. You will hear wonderfully elaborated tales in the Tourfan district. They tell you how the people, not willing to submit to the cruelty, closed themselves in subterranean mountains. They even ask you if you want to see the entrance to the cave through which the saintly persecuted folk fled. "In Kuchar you will hear of King Po-chan, ruler of the Tokhars, and how, when the enemy approached, he disappeared with all the treasure of his kingdom, leaving only sand, stones and ruins behind him. "...Each entrance to a cave suggests that some one has already entered there. Every creek--especially the subterranean creeks--draw one's fantasy to the underground passages. In many places in Central Asia, they speak of the Agharti, the subterranean people. In numerous beautiful legends they outline the same story of how the best people abandoned the treacherous earth and sought salvation in hidden countries where they acquired new forces and conquered powerful energies. "In the Altai Mountains, in the beautiful upland valley of Uimon, a hoary Old Believer (Starover) said to me: 'I shall prove to you that the tale about the Chud, the subterranean people, is not a fantasy! I shall lead you to the entrance of the subterranean kingdom.' "On the way through the valley surrounded by snowy mountains, my host told us many tales about the Chud. It is remarkable that 'Chud' in Russian has the same origin as the word WONDER. So, perhaps, we may consider the Chud a wonderful tribe. My bearded guide told how 'once upon a time, in this fertile valley lived and flourished the powerful tribe of Chud. They knew how to prospect for minerals and how to reap the best harvest. Most peaceful and most industrious, was this tribe. But then came a White Tzar with innumerable hordes of cruel warriors. The peaceful, industrious Chud could not resist the assaults of the conquerors, and not wishing to lose their liberty, they remained as serfs

to the White Tzar. Then, for the first time, a white birch began to grow in this region. And, according to old prophecies, the Chud knew that it was the time for their departure. And the Chud, unwilling to remain subject to the White Tzar, departed under the earth. Only sometimes can you hear the holy people singing; now their bells ring out in the subterranean temples. But there shall come the glorious time of human purification, and in those days, the great Chud shall again appear in full glory.' "Thus the Old Believer concluded. We approached some low stony hill. Proudly he showed me, 'Here we are. Here is the entrance to the great subterranean kingdom! When the Chud entered the subterranean passage they closed the entrance with stones. Now we stand just beside this holy entrance.' "We stood before a huge tomb encircled by great stones, so typical of the period of the great migrations. Such tombs, with the beautiful remains of Gothic relics, we saw in South Russian steppes, in foothills of the Northern Caucasus. Studying this hill, I remembered how during our crossing of the Karakorum pass, my sais, the Ladaki, asked me, 'Do you know that in the subterranean caves here many treasures are hidden and that in them lives a wonderful tribe which abhors the sins of earth?' "And again when we approached Khotan the hoofs of our horses sounded hollow as though we rode above caves or hollows. Our caravan people called attention to this, saying, 'Do you hear what hollow subterranean passages we are crossing? Through these passages, people who are familiar with them can reach far-off countries.' When we saw entrances to caves, our caravaneers told us, 'Long ago people lived there; now they have gone inside; they have found a subterranean passage to the subterranean kingdom. Only rarely do some of them appear again on the earth. At our bazaar such people come with strange, very ancient money, but nobody could ever remember a time when such money was in usage here.' I asked them, if we could also see such people. And they answered, 'Yes, if your thoughts are similarly high and in contact with these holy people, because only sinners are upon the earth and the pure and courageous people pass on to something more beautiful.' "Great is the belief in the Kingdom of the subterranean people. Through all of Asia, through the spaces of all deserts, from the Pacific to the Urals, you can hear the same wondrous tale of the vanished holy people. And even far beyond the Ural Mountains, the echo of the same tale will reach you. Often you hear about subterranean tribes. Sometimes an invisible holy people is said to be living behind a mountain. Sometimes either poisonous or vitalizing gases are spread over the earth, to protect some one. Sometimes you hear how the sands of the great desert shift, and for a moment disclose treasures of the entrances of subterranean kingdoms. But none would dare to touch those treasures. You will hear how, in the rocks, in the most deserted mountain ranges, you can see openings which connect with these subterranean passes, and how beautiful princesses once upon a time occupied these natural castles. "From distances one might take these openings for eries, because all which belongs to the subterranean people is concealed. Sometimes the Holy City is submerged, as in the folklore of Netherlands and Switzerland. And there is folk-lore that coincides with actual discoveries in the lakes and along the sea coasts. In Siberia, in Russia, Lithuania and Poland, you find many legends and fairy tales about giants who lived at times in these countries but afterwards, disliking the new customs, disappeared. In these legends, one may recognize the specific foundations of the ancient clans. The giants are brothers. Very often the sisters of the giants live on the other shores of the lakes or the other side of the mountains. Very often they do not like to move from the site but some special event drives them from their patrimonial dwelling. Birds and animals are always near these giants; as witnesses they follow them and announce their departure. "...The endless Kurgans of the southern steppes retain around them numerous stories about the appearance of the unknown warrior, nobody knows from whence. The Carpathian Mountains in Hungary have many similar stories of unknown tribes, giant-warriors and mysterious cities. If, without prejudice, you patiently point out on you map all the legends and stories of this nature you will be astonished at the result. When you collect all the fairy-tales of lost and subterranean tribes, will you not have before you a full map of the migrations?" During the 'Subterranean World' controversy which filled the pages of AMAZING STORIES Magazine in the late 1940's as a result of the writings of Palmer, Shaver and numerous readers who sent in their own contributions, a couple by the name of John & Dorothy de Courcy became involved as well. They had sent in a fictionalized novelette based loosely on the 'Agharti' legends, which was published in the magazine. Sometimes afterwards, in the Dec. 1946 issue of A.S. (p. 173), they submitted another letter describing a strange 'response' to their story: "Sirs. "The most singular thing has happened and we are at a loss to offer an

explanation. It might be a prank, but unless someone is willing to spend a good deal of money on a prank, it must be the truth! "On July 29, a tall man wearing a long blue or black overcoat and a dark hat drawn down to conceal his face, went to a former residence of ours in San Francisco asking for us. He was told we had moved and the landlord tried to find a card bearing our forwarding address. Try as he might, he couldn't, nor could he remember even the city, but he said he thought it was Portland. When told, the man answered, 'I quite understand. If you find the address, kindly write them and say, "the man from Agharti" seeks them.' "On August 5 he reappeared in Portland at an apartment house where we had once lived. Again our address was missing and again he left the same message, adding, 'I bear a message for them from the King.' "In both cases, after we had gone, our forwarding addresses were found and both landlords wrote to us immediately apologizing for their oversight. They said he impressed them so much they couldn't forget him. Both of them misspelled Agharti in their letters. "Who is the King? Can he be referring to the fabulous King of the World? The only solution we can suggest is to publish this letter with our address and hope that this time the man from Agharti, if he be such, will find us. " -- John & Dorothy de Courcy., 665 S. W. 113th Place., Seattle 66, Washington." As further evidence that not ALL subterranean societies are of the insidious, reptilian or reptilian-controlled variety, we add the following revelations from 'Commander X', the mysterious anonymous U.S. Intelligence official who has revealed much about 'inside' government knowledge of alien civilization both beyond and beneath the earth. He is the author of the book 'UNDERGROUND ALIEN BASES', published by Tim Beckley's UFO REVIEW-Abelard Press, N.Y. Mr. 'X' was apparently very familiar with the Subterranean-world controversies that surrounded AMAZING STORIES and related publications in the early years, which may explain his present position in U.S. Intelligence. He reveals the following subterranean-related accounts from South America: "...Of all the countries on the face of the Earth, none is more mysterious, or less explored, than is Brazil. Miles upon miles of this country have never been set foot upon by white man. In these areas live whole tribes of savage Indians whose civilizations are said to be akin to those existing at the time of the Stone Age. Many of those who have dared venturing into these pockets of unexplored jungle have never come out. Perhaps the case of Colonel Fawcett will be familiar to readers as an example of what I mean. He supposedly was captured by a tribe of wild Indians while in search of a 'hidden city' said to be located in the confines of the dense jungle... "Before his death, Dr. (Raymond) Bernard had sent this writer many personal letters regarding his findings related to... underground civilization(s). We quote from these communications in the following: "I arrived in Brazil in 1956 and have been carrying on my research since I met a Theosophical leader who told me about the subterranean cities... that exist in Brazil. He referred to Professor Henrique de Souza, president of the Brazilian Theosophical Society, at Sao Lourenco in the state of Minas Gerais, who erected a temple dedicated to Agharta, which is the Buddhist name of the subterranean World. Here in Brazil live Theosophists from all parts of the world, all of whom believe in the existence of the subterranean cities. "Professor de Souza told me that the great English explorer Colonel Fawcett is still alive, living in a subterranean city in the Roncador Mountains of Matto Grosso, where he found the subterranean city of Atlanteans for which he searched (Note: Bernard refers to the inhabitants of this city as 'Atlanteans', when in fact other accounts suggest that--like the underground cities below the east coast of North America--many of these cavern cities were originally constructed by an ancient antediluvian race which might have been very similar to the lost race spoken of in the 'Atlantis' legendary, and were later re- inhabited after the flood. In 'this' sense they might be referred to as 'Atlanteans' although the present inhabitants of such cities probably do not have any direct 'genetic' ties to the antediluvian 'Atlanteans'. - Branton), but is held prisoner lest he reveal the secret of his whereabouts. He was not killed by Indians as is commonly believed. Professor de Souza claimed he has visited subterranean cities, including Shamballah, the world capital of the subterranean empire of Agharta. I then went to Matto Grosso to find the subterranean city where Fawcett is claimed to be living with his son Jack, but failed to do so. I then returned to Joinville in the state of Santa Catarina, and there continued my research. "Just recently two explorers returned from entering a tunnel near Ponte Grosse in the state of Parana. One of them had recently entered alone and spent five days in the underworld city there. It had about 50 inhabitants plus children. The fruit orchards were recently planted, and the inhabitants received fruit from another subterranean city. During the last visit, the two explorers were met at the entrance of the tunnel by a guardian and the chief of the city,

who told them that they should return in two years when the fruit trees will start to bear, but cannot enter now. "The same two explorers entered a tunnel in Rincon, state of Parana, and finally came to a chimney-like structure with four chains hanging down. They descended on the chains but when they came near the bottom a gas with a chemical odor started to come up and forced them to ascend. Obviously the subterranean dwellers tried to keep them from reaching the city (This seems often to be the case - Commander X). "Our explorer J.D. (name on file - Commander X), who is a mountain guide of the Mystery Mountain near Joinville (where there is supposed to be an entrance) said that, several times, he saw a luminous flying saucer ascend from the tunnel opening that leads to a subterranean city inside the mountain, in which he heard the beautiful choral singing of men and women, and also heard the 'canto galo' (rooster crowing), a universal symbol indicating the existence of subterranean cities in Brazil. He said that the saucer was so luminous that it lit up the night sky and converted it into daylight. On one occasion he met a group of subterranean men outside the tunnel. They were short, stocky, with reddish beards and long hair, and very muscular. When he tried to approach them, they vanished. Often he saw strange illuminations in this area at night which were probably produced by flying saucers (We use the name 'Mystery Mountain,' rather than reveal the true name of the mountain, so that unwanted outsiders will not come here to locate it). Throughout my many years of research I have accumulated a vast amount of data which would indicate that these entrances to subterranean cities abound throughout the region. "An elderly man living in Joinville once told me that he had visited a tunnel near Concepiao in the state of Sao Paulo, and saw in the distance a marvelous subterranean city with vehicles darting back and forth, evidently traveling through tunnels from one subterranean city to another. "Although the following report requires confirmation, it was told to me by an explorer named N.C. who said that he had visited a tunnel near Rio Casdor and had met a beautiful young woman appearing to be about 20 years of age. She spoke to him in Portuguese and SAID that she was 2,500 years old. He also met a bearded subterranean man (Note: Often humans encountered in aerial disks or subterranean caverns declare that they are extremely old by human standards. On the surface this might sound next to impossible, unless a revolutionary scientific breakthrough on the part of these human 'aliens' has allowed them to retard the aging process to an extreme degree, or could the possibly that they are separated from the degenerating radiations of solar rays explain their allegedly greater longevity? Another possibility would be that through bionics/biological transplants/prosthetics, etc. the lifespan of human beings possessing advanced biological and technological sciences might theoretically be increased dramatically. Incidentally, the writer and traveler Robert Stacy-Judd in some of his books described an exploration he and others in his party made of the peripheral areas of the Loltun caves of Yucatan. Legend says that at least one group of people, fleeing persecution, entered en masse into the massive Loltun caves and were never seen again. Stacy-Judd tells of his own encounter with a 'cave hermit' deep in the cavern chambers who claimed to be well over 1000 years old, and who said he was a guardian of the cave and of the treasures--and city?--which lay deep below in the unknown depths, 'unknown' that is, except to the strange 'hermit'. Aside from photographs of this hermit which appeared in some of his works, the author also revealed photographs of 'underground gardens' consisting of areas of the cave which contain small patches of 'jungle', watered and lit through parts of the cavern ceilings which had collapsed, exposing them to the outer world. Whether such claims of longevity are real or whether the "subterranean" people were just playing with the minds of such explorers who encountered them, is uncertain - Branton). "Still another explorer named D.O. visited this same tunnel near Gaspar, Santa Catarina, and behind a wonderful fruit orchard saw a subterranean woman with a child in her arms reading to it aloud from a huge book written in an unknown language... After she read each sentence the child repeated the same and in this way was taught how to read. All of these subterranean cities are illuminated by strange light..." In relation to the apparent connection between subterranean civilizations and unidentified flying objects (Bernard and de Souza, incidentally, believed 'flying saucers' to be of subterranean origin), we will here quote from Paris Flammonde, author of 'THE AGE OF FLYING SAUCERS' (Hawthorne Books, Inc., N.Y.), who tends to confirm this hypothesis. He in turn quoted Raymond A. Palmer as a major proponent of this belief: "...The new decade was not without a new theory, or, at least, a variation of an old one--that not only were Flying Saucers not originating from beyond the farthest reaches of our planet, they were expelled from within it... Ray Palmer wrote a lengthy article elaborating his

interesting and imaginative thesis, and prefaced it with the assertion that he was prepared 'to prove that flying saucers are native to planet earth; that the governments of more than one nation (if not all of them) know this to be the fact; that a concerted effort is being made to learn all about them, and to explore their native land; and that facts already known are considered so important that they are the world's top secret...' The continuation of his contention reads: '...is there any area on Earth which can be regarded as a possible origin for flying saucers? There are...four...the two major, in order of importance, are Antarctica and the Arctic...the two minor areas are South America's Motto Grosso and Asia's Tibetan Highlands.'" Raymond Bernard (actual name 'Walter Seigmeister'), writing in the Oct. 1959 issue of SEARCH Magazine, p. 48, described yet another alleged encounter with a subterranean race. What are we to make of all these stories? Are we to assume that some of the individuals who told Bernard such accounts actually made them up, as some suggest, in order to receive the 'reward' Bernard was known to offer on documentable accounts of ancient tunnels? Or, are we to accept these accounts for just what their sources claim them to be, actual encounters with a subterranean world? Bernard stated the following: "...Last week my investigators returned and said they visited their city (i.e. the 'city' of a race of dwarf-humans whom Bernard referred to as the 'Niebelungs', who live in a subterranean region with its own system of illumination - Branton) and are able to bring any of my American friends to visit it, but I require one condition: absolute secrecy, as I don't want governments to send armies into the tunnel to disturb these peaceful people. "To reach them requires a 3-day journey of about 40 miles through a tunnel. This entire distance is through a tunnel carefully lined with cut stone blocks below, above and on the sides. That was quite an engineering feat. I think the tunnel was made long to keep out curiosity seekers, and only the most determined will travel that distance. "Here is the report of my investigations: (They are two ranchers, father and son, who discovered the tunnel accidentally): "We left our house 5 A.M. for the tunnel on top of a mountain and reached it 3 P.M. We were tired and camped near the entrance of the tunnel. For three days we proceeded through the tunnel. We told time by our watches, as we could not tell when it was day or night. We went to sleep at 10 P.M. and awoke at 3 A.M. and continued walking. By the third day the tunnel started to go downward by steps. It was built of stone blocks on all sides. By the night of the third day the tunnel suddenly opened into a great space covered with what appeared as a sky with a yellow light that made everything luminous, like daylight. We saw a city with many houses and saw many people in the distance. They were dwarfs with long white beards and long hair and we saw women and children, and heard them crying. The third member of our party got frightened so we had to return.' "These men found three such tunnels. They entered another for three days, but after hearing voices further in, got scared and returned. Now they are entering the third..." In his book 'THE UNDERPEOPLE' (1969. Award Books., N.Y.), author Eric Norman relates an interesting account of the possible fate of the Inca Indians. In chapter 2 - 'Strange Caverns and Terrifying Tunnels', he relates: "Conquest in South America was natives hacked to death by Spanish swords, arrogant priests absolving Conquistadors for their murderous atrocities, sharp Toledo steel lances running through children and, pervading it all, a dark lust for native gold. "In the autumn of 1582, Francisco Pizarro hid his 168 Spanish horse soldiers behind the doorways and walls of the Incan town of Cajamarca. Atahualpa, the absolute emperor of the sun-worshipping Inca's empire, had agreed to meet Pizarro in the village plaza. Atahualpa's procession entered the village with a flair of pageantry. Incan warriors and the emperor's litter bearers were dressed in the finest cloth. The Royal Guard were armed with spiked helmets, feathered war clubs, poison-tipped lances and dazzling gold-inlaid swords. Thick gold bracelets encircled their bronze wrists and rich silver discs dangled from their pierced ear lobes. "Pizarro and his Conquistadors remained hidden behind their guns and cannons as Atahualpa and his entourage entered the main plaza. 'It is like leading hogs to the killing pen,' Pizarro sneered. The bandy-legged Spaniard knew hogs; prior to his service for Spain's king, Pizarro had been a swineherd in the province of Estremadura. He lived by a harsh personal code that equated kindness with weakness; deceit was the trick of a clever man and lying, duplicity and thievery were proper. "Atahualpa's group stirred nervously when they found no sign of the visitors to their land. Spanish fingers twitched on gun triggers and a hawk-faced soldier stood ready to torch the cannon. Suddenly, a solitary figure left a building and walked into the plaza. He was dressed in the faded robe of a Dominican friar. His bald head glistened contemptuously toward the Incan emperor. "Friar Vincente Valverde announced that all of South America

now belonged to the king of Spain. He stared coldly at the emperor and snapped, 'The Papal Bull of 1493 provides this right...' "Proud and regal, Atahualpa glared at the haughty friar before him. 'Your Pope must be crazy to give away land that does not belong to him,' he said... "The friar was stunned momentarily, then he turned and ran toward the safety of a building, shouting: 'Pizarro, attack, attack! Kill all of them! I will absolve you!' "With hoarse cries of 'Santiago!', the Spaniards slaughtered the unsuspecting Inca warriors. In a few minutes the battle was over; the emperor's royal guard was dead, or dying, in the bloodstained dust of the plaza and Atahualpa was a prisoner of Pizarro. Greedy Spanish hands ripped the emerald necklace from his body. A wild gleam entered Pizarro's eyes when the emperor handed over his exquisitely carved bracelets of thick gold. "'I want my freedom,' Atahualpa informed Pizarro. 'I will fill this room with gold for ransom.' The room was 17 feet wide and 22 feet long! The emperor's subjects delivered \$8,443,456 in gold to Pizarro and, afterward, Pizarro and Friar Vincente Valverde condemned Atahualpa to be burned alive at the stake. "While the Spaniards were burning the emperor, a pack train of 11,000 llamas was headed toward the Spanish encampment. Each beast was burdened by a heavy load of gold. Native messengers brought news of the Inca king's death--and the fantastic caravan disappeared! During the past centuries, thousands of gold-greedy adventurers have searched for the 'loot of the 11,000 llamas.' None has discovered a single clue to the treasure's site. "Believers in the Under-People theory are firm in their contention that the Incan llamas disappeared into a gigantic tunnel that led to the inner earth kingdoms. 'Even the population figures show that these conquered people outwitted their bestial conquerors,' according to one South American researcher. 'Incan census figures reveal that there was 10,000,000 subjects when the Spaniards arrived. Forty years later, in 1571, the Spaniards took a census. There was approximately 1,000,000 Indians. I admit that the Spanish method of slave labor took a tremendous toll. But could 9,000,000 Incas have died in Spanish mines?'" Eric Norman relates the words of one correspondent who described the ancient subterranean tunnels believed by many to exist beneath the Andes: "...at first I scoffed at such stories about mysterious tunnels and an alien civilization beneath the surface... I joined an inner earth group for the simple enjoyment of discussing outlandish ideas in a humorless, serious manner. Gradually, I became interested by the considerable volume of circumstantial evidence. I now believe the earth is absolutely honeycombed by a web of tunnels that run beneath the continents, under the oceans, and these passageways link the subterranean cities of the inner world. "...There are many reports concerning a vast tunnel called the 'Roadway of the Incas' which has an entrance somewhere in Peru. It runs south more than a thousand miles. There is another entrance to this fabulous tunnel in the Desert of Atacamba in Chile. The 'Highway of the Incas' passes under Cuzco, the legendary city of Peru. There is another, smaller, but very well hidden entrance to the tunnel in the mountains near Machu Picchu, which is the capital city of the first and last Inca emperor. It is called 'The Lost City of the Incas' and was not discovered until 1911 by an American, Hiram Bringham. It is considered the 'Eighth Wonder of the World.' "...Everything at Machu Picchu is an excellent preservation...there are more than two hundred buildings constructed from white granite...fountains...shrines...and gigantic stairways carved from a single massive boulder. "...This was a thriving city. It is intact except for the thatched roofs of the houses having deteriorated over the centuries...and, the doors are missing...it is as if the inhabitants selected a single day and mysteriously vanished. Did they enter the 'Highway of the Incas' and migrate to the inner earth?" "Was this correspondent brainwashed by his colleagues to believe in the subterranean world? Or, was he a skeptical man who changed his mind in the face of a tremendous amount of information? His mention of the 'Highway of the Incas' strikes a familiar note... A physician in Argentina has devoted his spare time to an investigation of this legendary inter-continental tunnel of the Under-People. He commented: "...I have always been intrigued by the unknown and please convey my thanks to Dr. H--- for providing the opportunity to publish my views... I started to investigate the 'Highway of the Incas' when I was a young, curious youth and I have hundreds of witnessed, notarized statements. These documents and tape recordings fill one room of my home. The Incas knew of the tunnel and, although gold was of little value to them, they hid their treasures in these caverns to keep it from the greedy Spanish conquerors. No one had provided a satisfactory explanation for their mysterious disappearance. There was an empire of several million people that vanished from the surface of the earth. They entered the tunnel and left the Quechua Indians behind. As few Incas have been seen since then, they possibly took up residence in a cavern

city or followed the tunnel to the interior of the earth. "...The 'Highway' is the largest of the tunnels and it connects all continents. In addition to the openings in South America, there are entrances in Canada, in British Columbia; in America, you should investigate Mt. Shasta in California and Mt. St. Helena in Oregon. The tunnel is connected with Tibet and another opening in Central Asia. I believe the African entrance is in the Atlas mountains in the north of that continent. "...I also suggest that you explore the 'highways' which have been found in the oceans. These ancient underworld civilizations may be mining our seas!" In previous files we referred to the alleged inhabitants of a subterranean city below Mt. Shasta in California, which is believed to be one of the largest, if not THE largest, subterranean community in North America, and which allegedly has ties with the Asian empire of "Agharti" and the South American subterranean colonies. The following are some excerpts from an article written by William F. Hamilton (whose other publications can be obtained via 7327 Bothwell Rd., Reseda, CA 91335), who we have mentioned in earlier writings. Bill Hamilton has been in Data Processing for 22 years and is now a Sr. Programmer-Analyst. He is a writer, investigator and researcher. He has been involved in UFO research and investigations since 1953. Bill is a past member of The Foundation for Research in Parapsychology, The Spacecraft Research Foundation, The World Federation of Science and Engineering, and MENSA, the high IQ society. He has been a member of Understanding, Inc., and served on it's Board. He founded Nexus and Nexus News, an info center for alternative energy and alternative life-styles. He founded The UFORUM, a monthly forum on the UFO phenomena. He is a UFO investigator with MUFON, an Associate Director of UFOCCI, and founder of UFORCES. Bill is the author of the following books: Space, Time and Gravity; Center of the Cortex; Telos, The Cosmic Computer; Geometry of the Grid; Close Encounter Report; Alien Magic; and Cosmic Top Secret. He has written numerous articles for publications such as 'Search,' 'Energy Unlimited,' 'New Age Science,' 'The New Atlantean Journal,' 'California UFO,' and 'UFO Universe'. The following article originally appeared in the 'New Atlantean Journal': "...I run across some fascinating people in the course of my investigations who tell me many unusual stories. While on the trail of reports of UFO base locations, I met a young, very pretty blonde girl with almond-shaped eyes and small perfect teeth, whose name is Bonnie. Bonnie has told me an incredible story and has related a volume of interesting information... Bonnie is sincere, cheerful, and rational and says she (was born) in 1951 in a city called TELOS that was built inside an artificial dome-shaped cavern in the Earth a mile or so beneath Mt. Shasta, California. "Bonnie, her mother (Rana Mu), her father Ra(Mu), her sister Judy, her cousins Lorae and Matox, live and move in our society, returning frequently to TELOS for rest and recuperation. Bonnie relates that her people use boring machines to bore tunnels in the Earth. These boring machines heat the rock to incandescence, then vitrify it, thus eliminating the need for beams and supports. A tube transit tunnel is used to connect the... cities that exist in various subterranean regions in our hemisphere. The tube trains are propelled by electromagnetic impulses up to speeds of 2500 mph. One tube connects with one of their cities in the Matto Grosso jungle of Brazil. (They) have developed space travel and some flying saucers come from their subterranean bases... "They grow food hydroponically under full-spectrum lights with their gardens attended by automatons. The food and resources of Telos are distributed in plenty to the million-and- a-half population that thrives on a no-money economy. Bonnie talks about history, of the Uighers, Naga-Mayas, and Quetzals, of which she is a descendant (Note: Many people have mistakenly identified the inhabitants of 'Telos' as being directly descended from the 'Lemurians', however Bonnie here seems to refute this by indicating that her ancestry was other than this, possibly Meso-American and/or East-Indian? As in the case of the ancient 'antediluvian' cities of the eastern seaboard which were re- established after being abandoned by the lost 'Atlanteans', the 'Lemurians', if they existed, also seem to have been devastated in a world-wide cataclysm and their cities re-established by the Uighers, Naga-Mayas, and Quetzals and probably scattered members of other societies. As we've said earlier, the name 'Telos' is a Grecian word meaning 'uttermost', suggesting a 'possible' connection with the grecian-like Hav-musuvy of the Panamint mountains of California - Branton). "I met Bonnie's cousin, Matox, who, like her, is a strict vegetarian and holds the same attitudes concerning the motives of government. They constantly guard against discovery or intrusion. Their advanced awareness and technology helps them remain vigilant... "Science Fiction? Bonnie is a real person. Many have met her. Is she perpetrating a hoax? For what motive? She does not seek publicity and I have a devil of a time getting her to meetings to talk with others,

but she has done so. There has been little variation in her story and her answers in the past three years. She has given me excellent technical insight on the construction of a crystal-powered generator that extracts ambient energy... Bonnie's father, the Ramu, is 300 years old and a member of the ruling council of Telos. "Many tunnels are unsafe and closed off. All tube transit tunnels are protected and are designed to eject uninvited guests. Does Bonnie have the answers that we are looking for? I don't know... Bonnie says she would like to satisfy our need for proof and will work with me on a satisfactory answer to that problem, but she is unconcerned with whether people accept her or not. Bonnie is humorous and easy-going and well-poised, yet sometimes she becomes brooding and mysterious. She says her people are busy planning survival centers for refugees. One of these is to be near Prescott, Arizona..." (Note: or rather below the Groom Creek area just south of Prescott, to be exact. Another 'survival center' for refugees of the world-wide cataclysms which the Telosians believe will eventually devastate the surface of the earth, is said to be below the general area of Jenny Lake, Wyoming, near the Tetons. The Tetons themselves have been the alleged home of a mysterious race, according to different sources, and extremely ancient stone 'buildings' have reportedly been found high atop these peaks - Branton). When Bill Hamilton asked "Bonnie" to elaborate about the power-sources which her people utilize to propel the so-called "flying saucer" craft, she replied: "...A lot of it is crystals (i.e. crystal-induced electromagnetism? - Branton), particularly the atmospheric vehicles. The planet-to-planet vehicles are driven by an Ion-Mercury engine. Spaceships can reach speeds way beyond light-- they can enter hyperspace--you generate into the fourth dimension--this is controlled by an on-board computer that takes you into and out of hyperspace. I know this is a simplification. When your on a ship going into hyperspace, you will hear this vibration, and a loud screaming sound when you enter, then you will hear nothing..." Bill concludes: "I have had many correlations on this data and am researching it further toward a comprehensive theory of space travel..." The account given below appeared in 'INNER LIGHT' Magazine, Summer, 1991. Written by 'Antara', the article, entitled: 'INTRODUCING THE WOMAN FROM TELOS, THE CITY BENEATH MOUNT SHASTA', is an alleged interview with this same resident of a subterranean city now living and working on the surface, under the name of 'Bonnie' or 'Sharula', along with her husband 'Shield'. We quote portions of the interview as follows: "The following interview with Sharula took place on July 23, 1990, and is reprinted from 'INSIGHTS FOR POSITIVE LIVING.' She shares with us some wonderful information about the 'Atlantean' and 'Lemurian' cities (i.e. cities originally 'built' by antediluvian 'Atlanteans' and 'Lemurians'? - Branton) that exist beneath the earth's surface. "She speaks of her home, Telos, a city built a mile or so beneath Mt. Shasta, California. During a recent trip to Mt. Shasta, I encountered several local townspeople who have personally seen mysterious fires and lights on the slopes of Mt. Shasta, and have heard otherworldly chants and music late at night, emanating from the mountain. And of course, there have been sightings of mysterious robed people walking into the side of the mountain. Even the local visitor's guide mentions the 'Lemurian' connection to Mt. Shasta. "This interview may really stretch your perceptions of reality. I hope it does. It's meant to... "INSIGHTS: Let's start off with some basic questions of who you are and where you come from." "SHARULA: My name is Sharula and I come from a city underneath Mt. Shasta, called Telos. This city was constructed... at the termination of the Lemurian continent. When the scientists and priests of Lemuria realized the continent was about to sink, they petitioned a group called the Agharta Network, which controlled all the subterranean cities, to build our own city underneath Mt. Shasta. There was an original set of caves there. We chose to enlarge these caverns to make them bigger and more livable..." (Note: Although most accounts seem to suggest that 'Atlantis' was destroyed in a cataclysm equivalent to a universal flood or deluge such as is described in the traditions of several races as well as in the writings of the Greek Plato, 'Lemuria' may be a different story. 'Lemuria' seems to be the name that surface humans have attributed to this alleged lost continent of the Pacific, but whether it was actually named that by the ancient inhabitants is uncertain. The major area of confusion seems to be whether 'Lemuria' or 'Mu' was an antediluvian OR post-deluvian society like 'Agharti'. James Churchward seems to place 'Mu' somewhere in the Indian ocean, whereas others place it in the Pacific. Some of the old Indian tribes of the northeast and the California area have ancient legends of an island-continent called 'Elam-Mu' which was said to be connected to ancient California or separate from it, out in the Pacific Ocean. Could the Hawaiian islands be remnants of such an island-continent? The native American legends of California seem to place 'MU' shortly AFTER the

deluge, which was believed to have occurred a few thousand years B.C. or 5000 years previous to the close of the 20th Century. The exact history of the 'Telosians' still needs to be investigated, even with the present information available, as it seems to be a complex history possibly involving several races - the Uighers, Naga- Mayas, Quetzal's, 'Lemurians' or 'Muvians', Aghartians, and possibly Greeks, East Indians, and others!? - Branton). "INSIGHTS: How many people live in Telos?" "SHARULA: A million and a half." "INSIGHTS: Tell us about your ecosystem; your water, food, air, environment--what is it like to live in Telos?" "SHARULA: We have perpetual light through a process of energizing stones to create full spectrum lighting. We process them with the forces that make them small suns. The five levels are garden levels where we produce all the food we need with hydroponic gardens. There are plants on all five levels that continue to circulate the air. We work off the same system the earth does - the plants produce oxygen (i.e. a subterranean 'biosphere' - Branton). Plus, we have air shafts that come through the surface that sends air. Since that air is polluted, we use them less and less." (Note: Several years ago a man wrote into SEARCH Magazine stating that he was an Incan descendant who was "searching for" his own people, as he was convinced that they had escaped en masse into underground cities via ancient tunnels which they knew of, when the conquistadors invaded their land. He claimed that one day while by a river in a certain region near Matto Grosso, Brazil, he thought he heard a voice shouting from the top of a mountain. He began to climb the peak and a few hours later found himself beside a mountain-top shaft. He later managed to descend the shaft and discovered a tunnel which led horizontally to a point where a type of "door" existed. He heard what sounded like an "elevator" coming up from deep below and a well-built man who claimed to be part "Incan" appeared and introduced himself through a transparent screen. He was told that anyone entering this particular subterranean region had to undergo a physical "purification" process to remove the radioactive poisons from their bodies, which were resident in the atmosphere of the outer world. Could this explain why the life- span of some of the under-people has reportedly increased dramatically? The Old Testament 'Torah' states that previous to the deluge a transparent 'canopy' of water vapor permeated the upper atmosphere, and some suggest that before this canopy fell in the form of the deluge the life-span of the antediluvians was dramatically increased because this "canopy" sealed-out most of the harmful and degenerating radiations of the sun. They suggest that this was why the antediluvians lived to an average of 500 years of age, while some like Methuselah lived upwards of 900 years! It appears as if the 'Telosians' have taken precautions not only from the atmospheric solar radioactive pollution resulting from a decaying atmospheric 'shield', as is evidenced by an increase in skin-cancer worldwide, etc., but also from the man-made radioactive and industrial pollutants - Branton) "INSIGHTS: What form of government do you have?" "SHARULA: We have a system where the government is run by the council of twelve plus one. They are twelve masters, six male and six female. If anyone has a disagreement, they go to an arbitrator, rather than fight it out among themselves. All arbitrators report to the council and they change constantly. They are appointed to that position based on their natural affinity for it." "INSIGHTS: Who appoints them to that position?" "SHARULA: The temple of Melchizedek... All through the cosmos (i.e. human colonizers and explorers sent out from the earth since the deluge? - Branton) there is an order called Melchizedek..." At this point we will, before continuing with the Sharula interview, deal with the history of 'Melchizedek', which began on Earth in ancient times. Melchizedek was the ancient High Priest of Salem (now Jerusalem). We believe that this subject is important enough to deserve a fairly extensive explanation. There are basically two divergent views concerning the Priesthood of Melchizedek. The first is held by the various ancient and neo-masonic religions, which basically state that there are NUMEROUS members of the order who have been 'initiated' into the priesthood through a process of religious devotion, etc., while the other view is held by the various groups of Judeo-Christian believers who claim that there is only one Melchizedek Priest, the God-Man Jesus, and since only one High Priest was allowed to serve before Almighty God at any one time in ancient Israel--to be replaced by another when he had passed on--these claim that since Jesus ascended from the grave and now lives forever without the possibility of ever dying, this singular Priesthood will be His alone eternally. Both sides no doubt sincerely believe that they have 'the truth', but, of course, both cannot be correct. Many believe that the ancient Melchizedek was none other than the Christ, Jesus of Nazareth, or was in essence a 'thiophene' or an Old Testament appearance of Jesus-Jehovah. They make the following connections and similarities between Melchizedek and Jesus as evidence of their

beliefs: CHARACTERISTICS OF MELCHIZEDEK CHARACTERISTICS OF JESUS CHRIST
"...Melchizedek King of Salem." "Unto us a child is born... and - Gen. 14:18 (the Hebrew word his name shall be called... The for 'Salem' is 'Shalem' which Prince of Peace." - Isaiah 9:6 literally means: "PEACEFUL; "...When they heard that SHALEM, an early name for Jer-Jesus was coming to Jerusalem.. us.:Salem." - From: STRONG'S (they) cried, Hosanna: Blessed CONCORDANCE) is the King of Israel..." (or, King of Peace, King of Salem) - John 12:12-13 "And Melchizedek... brought "...Jesus took bread, and forth bread and wine." (i.e. blessed, and broke it... and he the fruit of the vine, or the took the cup, and... gave it fruit of the grape) - Genesis unto them." - Mark 14:22-23 14:18 "Melchizedek... was the Priest "...Seeing then that we have a of the most high God." - great high priest, that is pas-Genesis 14:18 sed unto the heavens, Jesus..." "Melchizedek... abideth a - Hebrews 4:14 priest continually." - Hebrews "But into the second went 7:1,3 the high priest alone once "And they truly were many every year... But Christ being priests, because they were not come an high Priest... by his suffered to continue by rea- own blood he entered in once son of death." - Hebrews into the holy place, having 7:23 obtained eternal redemption for us." - Hebrews 9:7,11-12 "But this man (Jesus), be- cause he continueth ever, hath an unchangeable priesthood." - Hebrews 7:24 "Melchizedek... to whom also "And all the tithe of the land Abraham gave a tenth part of ...is the Lord's: it is holy all." (i.e. tithes) - Hebrews unto the Lord... the tenth 7:1-2 (also see: Genesis 14: shall be holy unto the Lord." 18-20) - Leviticus 27:30,32 "Jesus Christ is Lord..." - Philippians 2:11 "Melchizedek... King of right- "In those days... I will cause eousness..." - Hebrews 7:1,2 the Branch of Righteousness to grow up unto David, and he shall execute judgement in the land." - Jeremiah 33:15 "Melchizedek... having neither "I am Alpha and Omega, the be- beginning of days, nor end of ginning and the ending.. the life..." - Hebrews 7:1,3 Almighty... the first and the last... I am he that liveth, and was dead; and, behold, I am alive for ever more." - Reve- lation 1:8,11,18 We continue now with the interview with 'Sharula': "INSIGHTS: Earlier, you mentioned... you had to petition the Aghartha, the ones in charge of the inner earth cities. Are there other cities in existence?" "SHARULA: Oh, yes. There are many. There are over one hundred inner earth cities. Some of them are very similar..." "INSIGHTS: How does one travel from city to city or from surface to inner city?" "SHARULA: Probably the most common method is what we call the 'tubes.' It is a series of underground trains. We've bored tunnels that run underneath all the oceans and all the continents and connect all the cities and several of the retreats. The trains, which look very much like a subway train, are run on a cushion of air, an electromagnetic cushion, so they never actually touch the sides of the tunnel. This cushion creates a force field without friction and therefore they can achieve very high speeds. The trains are capable of running over 3,000 mph." "INSIGHTS: Between the surface and the inner cities, how does one travel?" "SHARULA: There are several entrances that open to the surface. We'll use that method or we'll use a ship which is run by the silver fleet." "INSIGHTS: The silver fleet...explain that please." "SHARULA: ...The silver fleet is made up of beings from the Agharthean cities. Many of the ships that people see in the air are silver fleets' ships, except for the 'nasties.'" "INSIGHTS: How can you identify a silver fleet ship as opposed to the 'nasties,' as you call them?" "SHARULA: ...all the Confederation ships run off of 'divine' geometrics (or rather, 'cosmic' geometrics - Branton). The ships will be either cylinder (cigar?) or they will be saucer shaped or they will be round. There are NOT a lot of protrusions and angles; they have a tendency to be smooth. The ships that come in boomerang shapes and other weird configurations are usually not Confederation ships." (Note: although this may be true to some extent, in recent years according to some reports the saurian grays have begun to use the 'disk' or 'saucer' shape also more frequently. The 'triangular' craft seen en masse in Belgium, etc. are apparently 'gray' craft according to abductees there, which would tend to confirm some of what Bonnie or Sharula is saying. Also, these 'boomerang' craft have often been seen in connection with the Archuleta sub-base network of the southwestern U.S., which would seem to indicate from what Sharula has said that the "Dulce" network is largely under the control of the 'nasties', or the draconian powers, as many other sources allege that it is. - Branton) "INSIGHTS: Let's talk about the people themselves, the Telosians. What would a typical Telosian look like?" "SHARULA: The typical Telosian has a slightly golden tone to their skin and have a tendency toward high cheek bones and slightly almond shaped eyes. Most Telosians run toward light hair and we have all eye colors. The men are generally 7' to 7'6" in height and the women are generally 6'6" to 7'1" in height. When we come to the surface we have a process of altering the molecules of our bodies so that we

are able to appear the same height as people here on the surface." "INSIGHTS: Does your civilization have any of the social problems that ours seem to have, like: pollution, hunger, homeless people and water droughts?" "SHARULA: No. We don't have pollution because we are able to monitor our systems at all times. We have learned to accelerate the atom. When the first scientists started working with atoms they didn't realize that they weren't meant to shatter the atom for energy; they were meant to accelerate the atom for energy that won't die out and won't produce hazardous afterform. Because we learned to accelerate the atoms, we're also able to dematerialize all of our waste matter and return it back to its original form..." "INSIGHTS: Is the U.S. Government aware of the existence of Telos and the other underground cities?" "SHARULA: Yes. For a long time they have been trying to get in, to access the information of Telos and the silver fleet. The promise of what they need would be given to them, but in return there are several things they have to do or quit doing." "INSIGHTS: What was it that they were given to do or stop doing?" "SHARULA: Basically, return the country to what it was founded on and return to an open and honest government, so that every citizen has access to what's happening in the government." (Note: i.e. Constitutionally-based government, Bill of Rights's, etc.? If this is Sharula's interpretation of an 'open' government, then we must assume that the Telosians, or at least many of them, are opposed to the present plans to establish a one-world socialist dictatorship or 'New World Order' which will no doubt impose tremendous threats upon individual liberty of conscience. The reader may recall the information from an earlier file to the effect that human 'benevolents' were working with the U.S. Government in the Nevada Military complex against the saurian grays. Their 'teachings' stated that the U.S. Constitution and Bill of Rights was very much respected by them. Also, could these be allied with the same 'human' aliens who landed in Florida after the two giant asteroid-ships took up a geosynchronous orbit around the earth, and warned us not to have any dealing with these 'gray' aliens, and offered their own assistance if we disarmed our nuclear weapons? Were 'they' tied in with the Telosian 'Blonds' or the Pleiadean 'Nordics'? Some accounts suggest that both human groups are at least aware of each other, and possibly have an alliance with each other. Now that the Soviet Union has broken up and the 'need' for intercontinental ballistic nuclear missiles has been decreased, will the U.S. government break-off their self-destructive alliance with the 'grays' and instead seek alliances with the human groups who had originally warned them about the grays? - Branton) "INSIGHTS: Are you referring to the government's interaction with other 'extraterrestrial' (and/or 'innerterrestrials' - Branton) that are not of the silver fleet?" (Note: The interviewer is no doubt referring to the 'pact' which the secret government was manipulated and deceived into making with the reptilian 'Grays', and subsequently with other branches of the 'serpent race' - Branton) "SHARULA: Yes. That is only one." "INSIGHTS: When was the government first introduced to Telos?" "SHARULA: They have been aware of the subterranean cities and they have been aware of Telos since the country's conception. It is only near the turn of the century that they started taking action. This action did not get really aggressive until the 1950's." Note: There are indications that some members of certain Masonic-type 'secret government' societies, such as the Rosicrucian Order, have attempted to establish contact with the subterranean residents of Mt. Shasta, although it is uncertain just what might have come of this. Several encounters with the 'Blondes' (both subterranean and extraterrestrial?) have revealed 'their' own concern about what is taking place with the abductions and mutilations of human beings by the sauroid Grays, although many of these groups claim that they cannot 'interfere' with the problem due to some 'cosmic law' of non-intervention. This may be true with those 'Nordic' or 'Blonde' societies who hail from other planetary bodies, such as the Taurians, Lyrans, Eridanians, and Cetusians (the latter of whom seem to be taking the most action to help their brothers here on earth, in essence interfering with the saurian 'interferers' from the Draconis, Bootes, Reticuli, Canis, etc. constellations), and the 'Solar Tribunal' groups of Mars, Luna, Saturn, etc., and so on. However, in the case of the Telosian-Aghartian alliance, this 'non-intervention' policy would not apply, since this is their world also, and they are just as native to earth as anyone else living on this planet. In light of this fact, and especially in light of their own awareness of the reptilian-saurian threat, we would urge them (if by chance they are reading this) to reconsider such a stance and join with their fellow human brothers and sisters on the surface in defending our society from this ancient threat. According to Sharula, in another interview, the city of Telos exists on five different levels. The bottom level is about one and one-half miles across, while the other levels are different. The closest level to the mountain itself is about three-quarters

of a mile across. This would allow for the possibility of "housing" a large number of inhabitants in a more concentrated area than surface cities could permit, being that surface areas can only be inhabited on the one (surface) level, except for high-rises. This might explain the large (million- and-a-half) population of this particular sub-city. As a possible confirmation of the above, we quote the following transcript of parts of an interview between John Lear and the National Fringe Sciences Bulletin Board: "Question: You just mentioned that there were... other 'species' in contact with this world... are they aware of the EBE's? "Lear: Yes they are. The types I will mention are listed in a USAF Academy Physics book called 'INTRODUCTORY SPACE SCIENCE VOLUME 2,B.' I refer to chapter 13... which lists the ones that are most seen. They are the EBE's, the 'Blondes'... They look just like us but are invariably blond-haired and blue eyed. Don't know where they come from but they do not interact with us except for a few abductions now and then. We also have a species that is similar to us in appearance but they are about seven feet tall and the main difference is that their eyes wrap around their head a little more than ours. Another type listed is a small species about four feet tall, very hairy and extremely strong for their size. We don't know where these guys come from either. All this was in the aforementioned text which was withdrawn by the Air Force in the early '70's from the book. But there are several people who have the original book... "Question: I'm curious also as to the government's plans, if any, to deal with an uprising of EBE's should that eventually occur... or would the technological gap make an attempt untenable? "Lear: It is my understanding that we have already lost the battle. This is the reason why MJ-12 is in such a panic. They had a lot of well laid plans to inform us, and when the deception was confirmed about 1984 it was all out the window... "Question: Recently in the INF treaty negotiations, Gorbachev indicated that despite prior claims, they too were working on an SDI program... Is there any connection between our program and theirs and if the battle is lost, why are those attempts being made? "Lear: I wish I knew the answer to that. Several rumors have come out of the test site recently and one of them was that every test shot this year (1989? - Branton) has been to make a giant (underground - Branton) room. The shots are very clean and as soon as everything subsides they move in equipment to make walls, ceiling, floors and various levels." The following account is based on a series of letters, documents, and diagrams which were received from a man in Michigan who we will refer to as David L., who claimed to have been part of a 12-man speleological team who broke into an ancient tunnel system and, subsequently, encountered some of the inhabitants of the subsurface world. These beings described by David 'may' be the 7-ft. tall humans with large 'wrap-around' eyes described by John Lear who have bases on the moon. However this is only a supposition. During the mid-1980's, subsurface researcher Charles A. Marcoux (now deceased) informed other researchers who were at the time involved in aerial and subsurface investigations, that he had received a manuscript, maps, etc., from a long-time correspondent of his. This was David L. We will not reveal the last name of this source, nor the last names nor the cities of residence of others involved in the incident out of respect for their privacy. However, since much of the story was released to inner earth researchers some years ago we feel that the information itself is of enough importance to the "master puzzle" to mention here. The manuscript contained an account of a series of expeditions which David L. and 11 others were involved with during the late 1950's and early 1960's. Only 4 or 5 of the members took part in the expeditions at any given time, while the others supported their efforts. The account contained a description of an alleged encounter with a subterranean "human" race who allegedly inhabited an underground city or cities, connected by tunnels, approximately 5-7 miles beneath the surface of northern Arkansas. This subterranean system was apparently built by a highly technological race. Some indications suggest that the tunnels were constructed by a race which was more ancient than the present inhabitants, and were possibly excavated in antediluvian times, since the present inhabitants allegedly showed the speleologists ancient sealed 'cities' farther below their own, built by a race which pre-dated themselves. Some of the men involved were formerly members of a UFO organization which thrived in Michigan in the 1950's, and which published a UFO journal which had up to a few thousand subscribers at one point. Some of the writers for this publication, who were also members of the 'board' of this investigations group, later left off investigating UFO's due to the confusing "paranormal" aspects of the phenomena, and instead turned their attentions to subsurface investigations. At the time there was a great division between those UFOlogists who considered the UFO phenomena to be an exclusively physical and solid phenomena and those who were

convinced it was more parapsychical or supernatural in nature. Unfortunately, few considered the possibility that both could be true, i.e. that a physical race of alien "sorcerers" that possessed seemingly supernatural or parapsychical abilities, such as the reptilian Grays, were behind much of the phenomena. One of the early members of this group was a man by the name of George Wight. He, like the others, felt that it might be more profitable to investigate something more "closer to home", like the subterranean realm, instead of attempting to investigate possible encounters with alien craft from beyond earth which were here today and gone tomorrow and might have been parapsychical apparitions anyway, from all they could gather. So the group eventually drifted towards investigating the underground realm, beginning with the exploration of caverns in Arkansas and surrounding states. According to David L., even though they had been partially exposed to the idea of subterranean civilizations through the Shaver Mystery, etc., none of them ever expected to encounter anything like that, and they took such accounts with a grain of salt. To them the idea was almost as elusive as the UFO phenomena, they had not really seen any solid evidence to prove it. They probably realized that any such "evidence" of an alien civilization might be apprehended by government officials even if it did turn up, and so they more-or-less resigned themselves to a "wait and see" attitude. Two of the incidents which led Wight and the others to their assumption of a "paranormal" connection to the UFO phenomena were as follows. The first incident which led them to their conclusions involved a woman known by some members of the group, who claimed to be an "occult channel" for psychic messages from the so-called "space people". The researchers tried to convince the girl that she should ask the 'occupants' to make an appearance to them, which she did. She took them outside and directed their attention to the sky. From the standpoint of the researchers, nothing could be seen in the sky, even though the girl insisted that 'they' were there. However, several people in the area reported seeing a luminous object flying overhead at about the same time the researchers were standing outside with the 'contactee', and in the exact same area. They noticed some strange qualities with the girl which reminded them of some of the obsessive and irrational behavior which often accompanies those who have become involved in the occult, witchcraft, and the dark side and have become 'possessed' by invisible malevolent entities as a result. Also, with the 'religious' background of some of the members of the group, they began to suspect that something sinister and deceptive and at least in part supernatural might be working behind the phenomena. They noticed that some of the objects could be seen by people who were supposedly 'psychically attuned' to them or people who were under the influence of the objects and the occupants, while those standing next to them might not see anything at all. The other account involved one of the members of the group who was of the conviction that many of the UFO's were of 'demonic' origin (this is not to say that ALL such objects can be classified in this way). This member was alleged to have had conversations with a well-known UFOlogist at the time who claimed to have had frequent visits by the so-called 'Men In Black'. The beings he encountered looked humanlike yet seemed to possess (or were 'possessed' by?) supernatural energies; perhaps a "controlled" hidden society of sorcerers!? This particular member of the group, according to David L., claimed that during his conversations with this well-known researcher, he was told by this man confidentially that he was of the opinion that some of the UFO phenomena was 'satanic' or 'demonic' in nature. The member who was told this even went so far as to begin giving public lectures about the occult/demonic origin of some of the phenomena. According to David L., some time afterwards and apparently in response to his outspokenness, this member and friend of his was on a ranch somewhere in the mountains of Wyoming where he was suddenly struck by a brilliantly lit red-glowing object which appeared in the sky. As a result of this he suffered serious paralysis below the waist and was consigned to a wheel chair for years afterwards. Shortly before the group officially disbanded the UFO organization, George Wight himself wrote and published an article in their periodical which presented strong evidence that much of the UFO phenomena was being directed by an unknown intelligence which was secretly working towards the establishment of an Anti- Christ system on earth. As the "group" began to disband, some of its members as we've said began to seek out ways to continue their friendships and still remain active in some pursuit. Not so much out of a motive to discover a lost world but more out of a desire to fulfill their hunger for adventure (and escape for at least a time the busy rat-race which many of them, having been involved in some type of 'professional' career or business, found themselves getting caught up in) they began to explore the caverns. During the latter part of the 1950's the exploration

party had investigated some very interesting caverns, mainly within the area of Arkansas and the surrounding states. At one point they came across one particular cavern some miles north of Batesville, Arkansas. This was in an area where several caverns were located. Many of these caves (concentrated generally NW-West of the town of Cushman) have in fact been the subject of some very interesting accounts, suggesting that there might be more than one route to the nether regions below other than the one discovered by David L. and his friends. There are accounts of several people who have entered some of these caves and were never seen again; or who encountered strange phenomena deep underground - such as electrical failure of flashlights, suggesting possible electromagnetic interference; accounts involving extremely deep caverns; gas pockets encountered at extreme depths; and an account concerning one of the caves west of Cushman which seemed to have ancient carvings over it depicting various figures; and there is even one account which came from an Oklahoma man who was told by a friend of his of being chased from a cavern west of Cushman by a large hairy humanoid who began throwing boulders at him as if annoyingly scaring him out of "his" territory! At one point David L's group came across one particular cavern near the town. Over a period of years, returning from time to time to this particular cavern, the explorers had crossed underground lakes, followed dead-end leads, explored "breakdown" areas, investigated numerous cracks and chasms, and steep inclines. One of their most fortunate discoveries was made in a large boulder-strewn break-down area about half-way between the entrance and an underground "lake". They noticed a crack in the path which they had found through the boulders and, following this crack into the thick of the breakdown they came across another area where the crevice widened enough to allow them entrance. Following this they descended for a very great distance for a very long while, down a sloping 45 degree incline, so steep in places that rope had to be used. This steep, sloping passage led them past a couple of horizontal "side passages" which they followed a few miles to dead ends, and continued deeper through at least one more crevice. Eventually they emerged into a large cavernous area hundreds of feet high and long, which they named "glass cave" because of its features, and used it as a central "camp" in subsequent explorations. The remarkable thing about this cavern, however, was their claim that it was located almost 4 MILES beneath the surface of the earth, which would definitely make it deeper than any other "officially" recognized cavern. Time and again they explored the mazes and labyrinths deep in the earth using "glass cave" as their central camp. Two passages in the far wall of this chamber, opposite from the crevice through which they first entered glass cave, were each explored for 3 days continuously before they decided to turn back. According to David L., these passages still continued onward with no end in sight. Could these have led to the gloomy 'hadean' like caverns which they were to see later, and which they alleged contained 'gigantic serpents' or snakes capable of crushing a human being to death in a few seconds? After some experiments involving air flow within glass cave, the explorers were able to trace slight air movements to another as-yet-undiscovered crevice hidden within the wall, not far from the crevice which they had entered from above. This passage, through relatively small, continued still DEEPER into the earth. They explored the steep incline for what they approximated to be a mile, before reaching an area of "breakdown". This "seemed" to be the end of the line. Just as they were about to turn back in disappointment from this passage which had taken them deeper than they had ever been before, one of the members of the team noticed that the light of their carbide lamps seemed to have a faint amber tint to it. All of them were perplexed, wondering what would be causing the phenomena. It was decided that they would all turn off their lamps in order to see if the greenish luminescence remained. They did so, and a minute or so afterwards their eyes adjusted to the darkness and they could faintly distinguish a greenish luminescence which seemed to emanate from the lowest part of the passage in an area where heavy "breakdown" SEEMED to close off any further progress. George Wight was the first one to make his way to the spot in the breakdown area from which the faint light seemed to emanate and, after removing more rocks, they discovered that still another crack or crevice, barely wide enough for one man to enter at a time, descended vertically from beneath the breakdown. According to David L., Wight volunteered himself to be the first to explore the crevice, and soon afterwards he was on his way down. A few minutes passed before those above heard the sound of what they could only guess was George slipping and falling down the crevice. After a period of uncertainty those above, concerned for his safety, were relieved to hear the faint voice of George Wight rising up from apparently several dozen feet below. They were able to make

out his excited words to the effect that he had fallen into a large tunnel, and encouraged the others to follow him. They did so, and when they were all in the 'tunnel' they stood in stunned silence. The passage which stretched out from them in BOTH directions was not like the common natural cavern passages which they had explored for the past few days. In fact, it seemed more artificial than natural. Approximately a dozen feet in height and about the same in width, the 'tunnel' was similar in shape to a subway tunnel, having a domed ceiling and a flat floor. What really caught their attention however, was the fact that the tunnel was illuminated by a greenish phosphorescence to the point that they did not need their carbide lamps to see their surroundings. The strange luminescence seemed to emanate from the walls of the tunnel itself, which were clear and glass-like yet at the same time extremely hard. In one direction the lighting effect faded out into blackness, while in the other direction the light seemed to increase. One of the members suggested that the light might be coming from the surface, and that they might be in one of the old mines which existed in the area of the cavern entrance, but others brought up the fact that, according to their calculations, they were at least five miles beneath the earth and therefore the light probably did not come from the surface. Subsequently, the explorers decided to investigate in the direction of the "light" since it would allow them to keep some carbide in reserve for their return trip. At one point the tunnel (which was apparently cut through solid rock much of the way and then glazed over with the hard, transparent substance) opened into a gigantic cavern. Actually, this occurred several times and at intervals, as if those who constructed the tunnel intentionally meant for them to intersect the various cavern systems. Did the ancient builders of this tunnel system possess a combination of gravimeters, x-rays and sounding radars to detect these cavities? Even as it passed through these large caverns, the tunnel still continued in the form of a transparent domed enclosure, still the same shape as before, yet this time the hard transparent substance was in the form of a 'wall' a foot or so thick that protected the group from the 'outside' or cavern environment. And fortunately so, for beyond the luminescent walls, were black expanses of gloomy darkness within which they could faintly make out huge moving and slithering figures of what seemed to be giant serpents and other grotesque reptilian creatures as well as other non-reptilian creatures, including giant insects. If not for the fact that these creatures were physical, tangible things, these dark caverns could have been likely candidates for the legendary 'Hades' of Greek and Hebrew tradition. The most shocking surprise of all, however, occurred on the third day after exploration of this tunnel began, a considerable distance from the crevice from which they entered the tunnel. They were walking along when all-of-the-sudden they turned around and found themselves face-to-face with a group of human-like beings who stood around 7 to 8 feet tall. 'Their' skin had a faint pale-bluish, almost clay-bluish tint to it and their eyes were relatively large and owl-like. But 'they' were definitely human, according to David L., who was on this particular expedition. The 'people' took out some type of electronic device, apparently some kind of parabolic communicator, and after a few attempts they succeeded in establishing a communication link using the electronic 'translator'. At this point their story becomes even more complex, and the exact series of events, in their chronological order, are rather undefined. First, the strange 'people' made it known that the tunnel led to a network that went all throughout the earth and to even greater depths. 'They' had certain types of instruments that could monitor from a distance the emotional field or make-up of a person and thus determine their intentions. It was only because 'the group' was found to possess an emotional makeup indicating relatively non-violent and non-selfish motivations that they were chosen to be contacted. 'They' made it known that the cavers could have traveled through the underground tunnels for weeks and would not have discovered their "city" if "they" did not wish them to, as the entrance to it was so well hidden. Here then, are some of the other incidents which allegedly occurred after the group encountered the strange people, or rather after these people CONTACTED the group (chronological sequence uncertain): 1) The group learned that the tunnels continued for hundreds of miles, at least. After the initial contact, the topsiders were taken to a hidden "elevator" and were then taken through this to the "city" where these people resided. This community was apparently made out of a glass-like substance, somewhat like the makeup of the tunnels themselves. 2) Their lifestyle, way of life, society, government, etc., was described as being radically different than that which existed on the surface. These people possessed a "Book of Laws" or a moral code by which they attempted to live. According to David L., if any of their society became violent or became a threat to the rest they were expelled into the tunnels,

given sufficient provisions to make it on their own, and generally forced to seek out their destiny in other parts of the nether regions. This punishment for unrepentant "criminals" was apparently practiced only on very rare occasions. 3) The technology used by this civilization was very complex, and is based largely on the technology of the lost races who lived before the flood and whose demise resulted in the abandonment of the subterranean system, along with all of the sophisticated technology which had been left there as well. The race encountered by David L. and his group allegedly were direct descendants of Noah, and were of a race of explorers who came to the Western Hemisphere some centuries following the deluge and discovered and took up residence within the ancient subsystem where they now resided. Some of the technology left by the "ancients" is still not understood by the people encountered by the speleologists. The group was also shown tremendous dark caverns miles beneath the city, where the subterraneans had found ancient ruins of this ancient lost race. Some of these buildings were sealed, apparently the desperate act of the vanished race who built them. 4) Some of the caverns--especially the extremely deep one's in which the ancient cities were found--were miles in diameter. Some were pitch black and so still and silent that a whisper could seemingly be heard miles away. Some of the upper caverns through which the 'tunnel' penetrated contained not only serpent-like creatures but also huge, hairy 'humanoids', perhaps tied-in with the Sasquatch family. These however were particularly violent in nature, possibly due to their environment and constant proximity to the serpents. Apparently there was an ongoing conflict between the "hairy" humanoids and the reptilian creatures in the caverns. According to David L., these hairy giants had faces "only a mother could love". On one occasion, their subterranean friends demonstrated some type of hand-held beam weapon by pointing it at one of the large serpents which could be seen through the tunnel "walls". The beam melted through the transparent barrier and the serpent disappeared in a sizzling glow of fire. 5) The group attempted to tell their story to friends of theirs on the surface. Apparently they made several trips after their first encounter with the blue-skinned race. However, their story was rejected and met with mockery and ridicule. They attempted to gather proof of their visit, and made a special trip "down under" just for that purpose, and succeeded in capturing a "giant cave moth" which roamed the deeper caverns. They placed it in a bag and upon returning topside they opened the bag and exposed the creature to the brilliant summer sun. For some reason, the sunlight had a disintegrating effect on the insect and before they could show it to anyone as proof it had dried up, become brittle and eventually crumbled to dust. After this, they gave up all attempts to get anyone to believe them, and resigned themselves to keep the secret among the twelve individuals who made up the exploration and support teams, that is, until David L. was given permission to reveal the story to the now late Charles A. Marcoux (Note: Marcoux incidentally died as a result of a 'heart attack', while exploring the surface areas around the Cushman caves. His wife described it as a sudden and irrational attack of fear resulting from a swarm of bees that Charles had encountered. One must realize that 'fear' is one of the most powerful weapons utilized by the 'infernals' who would attempt to blind mankind to conditions taking place in the inner world. However, by the grace of God Almighty, many have been able to defend themselves from the "body terror" utilized by the reptilians and which can often lead to paralysis, heart attacks, insanity or even suicide). Eventually George Wight decided to remain below with their subterranean friends, and on their second-to-the-last trip they said their goodbyes. They allegedly made one more trip afterwards during which they met with their friend, who was doing well, for the last time. The peculiar thing about this incident, according to David, was that shortly after Wight had joined this underground society all evidence and records of him ever existing began to mysteriously disappear from the surface. Birth certificates, school records, computer records, bank records, etc. all seemed to vanish, apparently the work of someone in a very influential position who was able to erase all evidence that Wight had ever lived. Some researchers still retain copies of George Wight's articles from the old UFO periodical, nevertheless. This would open up the possibility that this underground race closely monitors events on the surface, and even has "workers" in various influential positions who act as mediators in surface society. Everything points to the fact that this subterranean race prefers it's privacy and does not wish to become involved in the political conflict and chaos which has for untold centuries plagued the surface world by warring factions constantly fighting over territorial rights, etc. There is apparently much more to this account than we can relate here, however for various reasons, specific information other than that which we have just related will have to

remain confidential. One can seemingly find "connections" between this account and others which have been related by other sources. For instance, John Lear has stated to some researchers that certain Apollo astronauts encountered another terran or earth-based race on the moon, a race that apparently made it there long before America did, and this 7 ft. tall, large-eyed race of humans seems to fit the same description as that given by David L. The people that Lear referred to allegedly have an alliance with the 'Blondes'. Is it possible that the underground people contacted by David know of and interact with the Telosians? Whether this small item has any connection with the people allegedly encountered by the speleologists is uncertain, but it was related by John Keel in his book 'THE MOTHMAN PROPHECIES': "...The Cherokees have a tradition, according to Benjamin Smith Barton's 'NEW VIEWS OF THE ORIGINS OF THE TRIBES AND NATIONS OF AMERICA' (1798), that when they migrated to Tennessee they found the region inhabited by a weird race of white people who lived in houses and were apparently quite civilized. They had one problem: their eyes were very large and sensitive to light. They could only see at night..." Is it possible that these people may have later taken up a cave-dwelling lifestyle, if they had not done so previously, to allow themselves more comfortable living conditions? 'Leading Edge Research' made the following statements in one of their publications: "ADDITIONAL COMMENTS ON ALIEN BASES - There is some confusion over the subject of alien bases in the United States. There seem to be many of them, but some of them seem to stand out functionally and operationally. IT WOULD SEEM THAT THE MAIN BASE is in NEW MEXICO with small detachments (human phrase) at Dreamland and Area 51 in general. Both of those locations are used to test-fly alien craft (PROJECT GRUDGE/REDLIGHT). The main location for the test flights appears to be Area 51. The EXCALIBUR project being developed AT LOS ALAMOS is designed to try and penetrate underground facilities, since they (grays) have entrenched themselves and no longer honor any of the dubious agreements which they have made with (certain) factions within the government." In the May, 1989 issue of 'Leading Edge' (formerly 'Nevada Aerial Research') it was stated that: "...Information about underground bases at Edwards AFB (CA) are not new. Stories have circulated for years. There was the lady whose mother used to work at the cafeteria who overheard people talking about aliens and disks. The constant stream of construction materials going out to the end of the base, but nothing showed up on the surface. NASA has a large underground base that has been there for years. "Tube shuttles take personnel 50 miles to the other end of the base in the Tahachapi mountains. The underground base has been referred to as an underground city. It is even said that there are disks stored in glasslike enclosures under a vacuum to preserve them." What may very well be a confirmation of the above appeared in the Dec. 1990 issue of a publication sent out by 'THE BORDERLAND SCIENCES RESEARCH FOUNDATION', which has for years been under the direction of Riley H. Crabb. The information was in the form of a letter which we quote here: "I spent the weekend with a 'recent' Edwards AFB workman and his wife -- 'recent' because they are both repeat contactees and have become 'unmanageable' as the AFB management puts it. He was fired for blasting a Spybee with spray paint -- which I find funny and as classic as the graffiti on New York subway cars. "You did it on purpose,' they told him, and they knew of course, because the Spybees are telepathic (i.e. capable of 'tuning in' to Extremely Low Frequency or 'ELF' electro-encephalographic neuro-brain waves? - Branton) as well as camera equipment. They also carry microphones. We were all laughing as he told us how the little spray-painted gold orb, blinded, went bouncing off walls and posts and was quickly withdrawn from its spy mission. He said Spybees are about the size of a basketball. They fly by antigravity all over any 'Above Top Secret' installation. They dart soundlessly everywhere and hover between workers, sometimes programmed to harass the guys for fun, like bumping them in the rear end. "No person (that) he and his friends knew about there was allowed to say one word to another while on the job. They would test by trying to write to each other in the floor dust. Within two or three strokes a Spybee would whiz around the corner, lock on to and stop above the writing. His last comment was to write and draw a great big 'screw you'. "His painting work was part of an ONGOING EXCAVATION beneath Edwards AFB on the high desert in California. He and his crew were always blindfolded and strip-searched before transit. They couldn't even have watches. BY TAKING TURNS COUNTING IN THE ELEVATOR GOING TO AND FROM THE WORK SITE, THEY ESTIMATED IT MUST BE SOME 9,000 FEET DOWN, AT LEAST TWO MILES, AND THE TRIP TOOK ABOUT 15 MINUTES. "Management accused him of doing it on purpose, and they knew... 'No, no. The Spybee kept bumpin' the back of my neck while I was sprayin.' After one real hard knock I

whirled around with the spray gun still goin'." "A prominent researcher with us that Saturday evening suggested, after careful questioning of the worker, THAT THE ELEVATOR ITSELF WAS ANTI-GRAVITIC, AS THERE WERE NO CABLES; SO THE ESTIMATED DISTANCE WAS AT BEST MINIMUM. ALL PRESENT CONFIRMED THE GOVERNMENT'S POSSESSION OF PLASMOLE TUNNELING MACHINES (referred to as 'Terron drives' by Dulce Base employees - Branton) WHICH MELT A 50 FOOT HOLE THROUGH SOLID ROCK, AT A RATE OF ABOUT FIVE MILES PER HOUR. "For part of the night we went 'foo chasing', their term for sightseeing UFOs. Tahachapi is where H. Hughes and Northrup Corporations and the USAF have just imported Delta Forces and fleets of black helicopters deployed by the government for top security events coverage. There is no doubt something major is going on up there, even that night. "The researcher and his team were hoping to see the 30-FOOT VERSION OF THE SPYBEEES, as there are growing numbers of reports on these. THEY ARE DESIGNED TO FLY OVER YOUR HOUSE (electromagnetically cloaked in a similar manner as was discovered during the 'Philadelphia' experiments? - Branton), CARRYING SURVEILLANCE BEAMS FOR THOUGHT/EMOTION CONTROL AND BEHAVIOR MODIFICATION. (Note: Since thoughts and emotions may be to some extent electromagnetic in nature, it may be possible for them to be manipulated by EM rays - Branton). "...I often see Terra now as in near-final throes of exactly the H.G. Wells scenario where the unwilling and witless 90% of mankind inhabits a play-fantasy world on Earth's surface, while the split-off race of highly technical degenerates (in league with and/or controlled by the serpent race - Branton), the Troggs, prey on them from underground..."

Chapter 8

Invasion Of The Mind Wreckers

In the hidden depths of the Nevada Military Complex a battle is raging. Few know just how long it has been going on. Apparently it began several years ago when the Nevada Test Site workers discovered vast subterranean cavities deep underground, possibly as a result of the underground nuclear blasts which had artificially excavated huge cavities deep below the surface. This activity apparently corresponded with the same general time-period when the U.S. Secret Government was making deals with the "Grays", establishing secret locations such as S-4 to study alien craft that had crashed, and constructing environmental enclosures for some of the 'few' alien beings that had been apprehended alive. Much of this activity allegedly took place and is taking place within the extreme high-security areas on and below the Nevada Military Complex. However, the reports now coming out of the 'Complex' suggest that far more of the alien grays, and even their reptilian overlords, are involved with the activities taking place in Nevada than even a few alien survivors of crashed disks could account for. Many accounts have spoken of vast caverns below the southern Nevada region which have allegedly been the lairs of reptilian hominoids for centuries. All the accounts point to only one possible conclusion: That the Test Site workers broke into the native habitat of these reptilian beings, or a system of caverns which the reptilians had taken control of in the past, and as a result of the coincidental "treaties" which the governments were making with the saurian Grays (which they suspected originated from other-stellar regions), a secret treaty was made with this underground race as well, whether out of necessity or desire. Most of the "workers" would not be aware of the alien activity taking place in these extremely lower levels due to the higher security clearances necessary to enter or even know of them. This could explain the confusion which seems to exist there, and the comments made by workers there that 'everything is way out of control'. It might also explain the comments made by others 'in the know' who have suggested that the government is in a panic since they have learned that the sauroid "aliens from other stars" have infiltrated and undermined the surface of the earth without us even knowing it, and that this is why they are in such confusion, why they are rushing head-long to develop weapons such as 'Excalibur' to destroy subterranean alien strongholds, and so on. In the movie 'THEY LIVE', which depicted an infiltration of human society utilizing underground 'bases' beneath major cities, one of the "human resistance" members asks: "How long have they been here?" Later he comes to realize... "Maybe they've always been here!" Perhaps the reason behind the supposed alien infestation and undermining of the cavernous depths of the earth could be explained by the possibility that they have ALWAYS been here, or have been for some time. Do not accounts of reptilian hominoids date back to prehistoric times when the dinosaurs walked the surface of the earth? Keep this possibility in mind when trying to fit the following accounts into your framework of reality. Is it possible that a subterranean race, working closely with others of their kind which long ago left the earth for extraterrestrial realms, is staging (via subversion, implantation, disinformation, conversion, implantation and infiltration) a takeover of human society FROM ABOVE AND BELOW? The following is a transcript of an interview which took place between a Radio host by the name of Chuck Harder and George Knapp, a journalist for KLAS-TV in Las Vegas, Nevada. The transcript of the interview appeared in 'FOR THE PEOPLE' Magazine, and because of it's obviously remarkable nature, including the large number of well-known people involved, we will record the majority of the interview here: CHUCK HARDER: "...My guest has (now) called in and I'm going to run down who he is and where he's from for a number of reasons, some of them for his own protection. George, are you there..." GEORGE KNAPP: "Hello Chuck" CH: "Please tell us, you are George Knapp, right..." GK: "That's right" CH: "George, what do you do for a living?" GK: "I'm a journalist with KLAS-TV in Las Vegas, the CBS affiliate here." CH: "So you are a TV newsman..." GK: "Right" CH: "And you work for Channel 18, KLAS-TV in Las Vegas, Nevada..." GK: "Right" CH: "I understand that you have come upon some very interesting information and you've done some special reports, could you tell us about it...?" GK: "Well we just finished a nine-part series - what may be the longest series that's ever been done on this subject dealing with

UFO's. "Our research actually started about two and a half years ago, a fellow named John Lear, the son of the guy who invented the Lear Jet brought some of this information to our attention. In May of this year, Mr. Lear introduced us to a fellow who claims to have worked at a secret base designated S-4...on a top- secret Nevada test site... the fellow said that he worked on 'flying saucers', that the technology was not from Earth, and we interviewed him live in silhouette in May, the response was incredible...we got response from Japan, parts of that interview aired on radio in Europe, and six different European countries... so we decided with this much interest we might want to take a look at the subject more in depth. "We started doing that and the first thing we found out is that really UFO's have not been given a fair shake by science, by government, by religion and especially by journalism. Millions of people have seen UFO's, millions more believe (in them)... I think the latest Gallup poll shows about 70 percent of college- educated Americans believe that there's something to it, but because of the tabloid aspects... 'The Girl Who Gives Birth to 52 UFO Babies' - kind of things in the NATIONAL ENQUIRER, people have shied away from it... Serious people have shied away. Scientists, although they might be interested in searching the universe for radio signals really don't want to look in their own back years - they can't get grants...people would laugh at them. Journalism - the coverage is generally condescending and quirky, especially by the networks, as in the coverage of the UFO that supposedly landed in the USSR, people making fun of it... so, we figured out that millions of people want to know as Roy Neary the guy in the, 'CLOSE ENCOUNTERS' movie said, 'What's going on?' So we started investigating it. The focal point of the story being this fellow who said he worked at Los Alamos National Labs and they said they never heard of him. We called MIT where he says he went to school and they never heard of him. We called for his birth records and they had disappeared... as if someone was trying to make him a non-person. We did however confirm some of the information that he had given us... we found newspaper articles from Los Alamos indicating that he had indeed worked there...we found an old telephone book from the lab with his name in it, which gave him a certain amount of credibility in our eyes. The story he tells is an incredible one. He was hired to work at this area called S-4 on the test site, he was flown up to a place called Groom Lake - taken by bus with no windows to S- 4... the base is built almost to look like it's part of the desert with sand covering hanger doors, he goes inside and he starts reading these briefing papers dealing with UFO's! Pictures of UFO's on the walls, pictures of aliens, autopsy reports on alien bodies...things of this nature - he's pretty amazed. Then he sees the disks. He says there are nine of the disks up there, they are powered by an anti-matter reactor which produces it's own gravitational field...technology that does not exist on this planet, and the interesting thing...he thought for a while that perhaps it was just an advanced secret scientific project that our government is pursuing until he looked inside one of the disks and noticed the small furniture...all the chairs were built like (they were made) for children. And then things started coming together for him. Are you with me Chuck?" CH: "I'm listening..." GK: "Er, I'm not sure how much detail you want me to go in on..." CH: "Oh, I think you ought to keep going..." GK: "Well this fellow was up there only a few months. And it was a rough place to work... the security was so hard and he was being harassed at home, his phone being tapped... plus he's on to what he thinks are the secrets of the universe...he starts to tell other people about it, confide with close friends." CH: "Ummmm." GK: "He had the date of a couple of tests and on two consecutive weekends he took people up to the desert outside of the boundaries of area S-4, and they videotaped the saucers...what looks like a saucer coming over the mountains!" CH: "Wow" GK: "We showed the video as well..." CH: "Um huhmm..." GK: "Five different people that we interviewed that had gone up there confirmed the same story...we also had confirmation of other bits of his story from other people, a former security guard who worked up there... who said he had seen the saucers; a former technician..." CH: "By the way, excuse me, I have some letters from some people postmarked from that area, one inside a base, who tells me what your saying is true. Keep going." GK: "Ah, we also found a Nellis Airman who had been on radar duty at Nellis air base which is just south of the area that this fellow is talking about...he reported numerous times seeing..." CH: "George, excuse me...let me do the half hour news break. I want you to tell your story, I want America to hear it...Please stand by." (At this point SUN RADIO NETWORK runs the half hour news headlines and sports audio package from UPI. After the news the guest is re-introduced for listeners who may have just tuned in...) CH: "How many reports did you do, George?" GK: "We did nine total in this series." CH: "OK, now at the time we went to the news on the half hour you told me that a

scientist named Bob Lazar..." GK: "Right" CH: "OK, (he) came to tell you and came to the public and apparently was concerned for his safety because he wanted to tell America or get the news out that - yes, the Federal Government has nine saucers, and yes they are near...it's near Nellis, is it not?" GK: "Yes." CH: "Cause I have letters from people who are at Nellis. Some of which don't want to give their names, I have the postmarks. Tell us now if you would, start the story from the fact that the gentleman has revealed that there are nine of these things. We're listening and so is America." GK: "Well we wanted to try to confirm as much of his story as possible for other sources of course, so we started looking for other people who might have knowledge of what's going on up there...as I mentioned, I found a former security guard who said that he had seen the saucers up there, I found a Nellis airman who had worked in radar and said that basically he and his fellow airman has seen these things flying over the Groom Mountains at speeds up to 7,000 miles per hour on radar...these things would stop on a dime, so the guy knew that this is not your average airplane that's doing this. We also interviewed the other people who went with Lazar up on two consecutive weeks, they test them on Wednesdays for some reason, and videotaped the tests, saw these things flying over the mountains and confirmed his story as well. We put these questions to the Navy, who Lazar says he worked for up there - we made FREEDOM OF INFORMATION ACT requests as well - so I don't put a lot of faith in the FOI requests." CH: "In other words what you're saying is that your organization which is KLAS-TV in Las Vegas, plus many other UFO research groups have uncovered many UFO documents that the government says, 'Yeah we got them and yeah it's true'...but then when you ask them again they say, 'No we don't have them'". GK: "Exactly...that's exactly correct!" CH: "I understand from MUFON (Mutual UFO Network) and many other groups that there are somewhere from four to seven thousand documents that prove that...yes these things exist, copies of the documents are in private hands, then you go and ask the government and they say, 'Well, er, no we don't remember...'" GK: "The government says that they have done these studies that say that UFO's are no threat to national security, they're either psychological aberrations, which means that people are nuts when they see them, that's what they feed the public...but behind the scenes they are very concerned about the national security implications of UFO's that land at nuclear missile bases and can't be caught, things of that nature. So the government from what I've read is very concerned about the phenomena and doesn't understand it. The government on the other hand has outright lied concerning what information it does have...the CIA for example says it doesn't collect any information on UFO's...well that's just patently not true. We have documents from the CIA, a lot of it is blacked out, which mentions UFO studies by the CIA, UFO research, CIA-UFO experts, agency personnel who are monitoring the phenomenon, so they have lied to us all along. I didn't expect to get any confirmation regarding what Lazar has to say, but had to give it a try anyway." CH: "Before we went to the half-hour break you said that when he looked inside one of these discs there were little furniture, give me some information..." GK: "Well he feels that they were bringing him along, giving him a piece at a time. He would see a saucer one day, the next he would see the hanger doors open and see all nine of them...after that he got to see the inside of the thing. He also got to see a demonstration of it. He was told to stand back and watch this...and the thing lights up real bright...I guess the power that's produced is incredible, you need to produce your own gravitational field, and it raised up, did a couple maneuvers and sat back down. Part of the reason he came forward, not to spill the secrets of the universe or the government, but because the research that's being done up there is being handled in a clumsy fashion. If they have had these for as long of forty years, which is what he believes, they haven't come too far in trying to understand them. Some of the disks he said he saw up there were being taken apart, kind of a reverse archeology process to figure out how they worked. Some of the research going on up there is aimed at trying to duplicate the things that these machines can do using earth technologies and earth materials and he says it just can't be done. The key to the flying of these things is something he calls 'Element 115' (elsewhere Lazar stated that this is an extremely 'heavy' element - Branton)...it does not exist on our periodic charts, he believes that wherever it came from it's a naturally occurring element, he says we have 500 pounds of the stuff up there, just a little tiny sliver of it produces incredible amounts of power. It's the '115' that we will not be able to duplicate so he thinks...one of the reasons he came forward is because scientists all over the world are working, putting their energy into trying to master the secrets of gravity and the secrets of anti-matter technology and here we've got it up there and they're not doing a very good job

with it - this little batch of scientists hidden in the desert are trying to figure it out and not doing a very good job..." CH: "But this is kind of common with the United States...I read five newspapers a day and I'll find where one group in one part of the country is working on a project and I'll get a clipping where another group is working on the same project, I've contacted them and they don't know each other!" GK: "Yeah, yeah - that's exactly right...he said compartmentalization up there was very severe as well so that nobody had the full picture - I guess so nobody could spill the beans as he has been trying to do." CH: "All right, what does he feel the public should know and what does he feel should be done?" GK: "Well, he's not on a campaign, what he really wanted to do was to save his own life. He started having some problems when it became obvious to his employers that he was telling someone else about this." CH: "We're talking about Bob Lazar now..." GK: "Bob Lazar...his phone being tapped, people visiting him, calling him up with a single word message - DEAD - then they hang up! He tried to arrange meetings with his former supervisor and the meetings didn't come off, he says somebody took a shot at him on the freeway...obviously he realizes that if they really wanted to kill him, they could. Maybe perhaps they were just trying to shut him up. He feels that what is going on up there is a crime against the entire scientific community...not only the American people because we don't know what's going on and we haven't been told alien technology exists, but also against the scientific community. So, what else can I tell ya?" CH: "What does he say about the aliens?" GK: "He's reluctant to talk about that, apparently he did see some aliens up there..." CH: "Excuse me, are you telling me there were live aliens?" GK: "Yeah, he's kind of sketchy on the details of that, and I don't think I should go much further on that...part of the discussion until I can talk to him, but he has indications that there are aliens up there, at least one..." CH: "Live?" GK: "Yeah, it's pretty wild, I know and I didn't include that in our reports because I couldn't confirm anything of that nature, I couldn't find anyone else who had seen them up there so..." CH: "What did they look like?" GK: "Your classic Grey...the little big-headed almond-eyed grey-skinned being...the same ones in the classic descriptions of the UFO literature...he's kind of squeamish talking about it as well because it sounds so crazy..." CH: "I don't think it's crazy at all, there was an article yesterday on the front page of THE WALL STREET JOURNAL where the FDA... stopped all the grapes from Chile last March... apparently somebody laced two of the grapes with cyanide a couple hours before the FDA stumbled on them and it was an inside job apparently while the grapes were in the inspection station...and it was not done on the way, so somebody's lying there - we're talking of two little grapes that almost bankrupted the country of Chile! If two little grapes... and such a story hits the front page of THE WALL STREET JOURNAL about the truthfulness and what happened with the FDA, what about this...how would this ever get out if they would cover up a story about TWO LITTLE GRAPES!" GK: "Well, I tell you we ask the question, the obvious question, if this is true how can the government keep this a secret all this time? A story this big - the government leaks like a sieve on other things, how could the cover-up exist?" CH: "Oh, I'll tell you..." GK: "To which Lazar responds, this is the easiest...and he asked the question to his superiors up there, it's the easiest thing in the world to keep a secret because if it does come out, little bits and pieces, who's going to believe it!" CH: "Exactly...let me, you remember the Condon Report, do you not?" GK: "Yes..." CH: "For those who are listening, I got into this investigation because I kept getting letters from our listeners who said, Chuck you ought to investigate this... we've investigated many things in the past such as the GM Diesel cover-up; we're working on a pay-phone cover-up; we've done things with Ralph Nader...and so on. So we started buying the books and contacting UFO organizations. I then found that there was a guy named Phil Klass who was always there... somehow he was always there and he said that everything was BUNK! and of course, he works for the AVIATION WEEK magazine which is of course... the mouthpiece for the Military/Industrial complex and they certainly wouldn't want this technology to be out! I was also amazed when I saw the stealth bomber (tests) live on CNN one Saturday and a small plane landed at the same place, (runway) do you remember that...?" GK: "Yes..." CH: "My question is: If the Stealth Bomber was so super secret, how could a man and his child land their little tiny plane on the same runway at a super secret airforce base? How could he have pierced the radar and fighter jets and so forth? My feeling was, probably the Stealth Bomber was obsolete and nobody was watching!" GK: "Yeah, I'd have to agree with you, because the secrecy up there...the only thing that comes out of that place is what they want out of it." CH: "So what you're talking about then, since the Condon committee, Phil Klass and all of the spokespeople who are supposed to know

everything, what you are saying is the ridicule factor... if Billy Bob sees a flying saucer and even has a photo of it and takes it to the paper, everybody laughs at him!" GK: "There are actual documents the government has released (under the Freedom of Information Act) that shows it is an actual program that started back in the fifties...the CIA even used the term DEBUNKING, there were discussions about using Walt Disney to produce cartoons that made fun of people who had seen flying saucers...they were going to bring Arthur Godfrey in as their spokesperson. Phil Klass as you mentioned, he's explained away UFO sightings seen by thousands of people as the constellation ORION, when you can only see ORION from the other side of the planet." CH: "Uh huh..." GK: "He uses things like Ball Lightning, plasma balls to explain the sightings where plasma balls only last for a few seconds and the examples that he is trying to explain occur in cloudless skies where there is no lightning around. You mention the Condon report, that's a perfect example of the kinds of things that the government has done in the past, they commission a study, it's supposed to be THE STUDY, but the guy they hire to run the thing, Edward Condon, had said before he even started, there was nothing to UFO's, the government should get out of it, and he also said at one point that the authors of UFO books should be HORSE-WHIPPED! One of the explanations that came from the Condon committee, (an event) witnessed by several people, they described it as, a natural phenomena so rare that it has never been seen before or since! I don't think this kind of thing is an accident!" CH: "OK, the Soviet Union and Tass gave their report (of a UFO) and from what I have heard there are different kinds of aliens, some have been coming here for years and years and it's nothing new..." GK: "Right..." (Note: At this point they engage in a discussion of the 'Billy Meier' case which took place in Switzerland. One of the craft described by Lazar was allegedly very similar to one of the craft described by Meier. Lazar said that all nine of the objects he had seen in the S-4, Groom Lake area were different, and he nicknamed the object that was similar to the one Meier photographed the 'sport model'. After this Chuck Harder tells George Knapp that there is a break coming up and that after the break would he please tell Mr. and Mrs. America what they should do to get the truth). CH: "I hope that Mr. and Mrs. America make note of the name George Knapp and Bob Lazar so that if anything ever happens to them, you know why." GK: "Someone should tell us what's going on...TV and movies have conditioned us...We won't panic...Jimmy Carter when he ran for President promised that if he was elected that he vowed to open all the UFO files and he didn't - we wrote him asking why and he didn't respond. We want the government to come clean..." (At this point the listeners were invited to contact George Knapp as KLAS-TV., P.O. Box 15047., Las Vegas, Nevada 89144) One group that is allegedly tied-in with the inner workings of the government-alien interaction and/or conflicts are known as the "Delta" Force. The Delta's, some allege, are a secret military group who have been recruited by the government in order to perform certain functions in relation to the so-called 'joint- interaction' projects involving deep-level government organizations and the 'aliens' (Greys). At the beginning of the 'interaction', the government was optimistic about their new-found alliance with an apparently benevolent race of non-human beings. When the government finally discovered the true nature of the 'aliens', also known as the 'greys', that 'they' were using the 'treaties' with the U.S. government merely as a means to further their infernal plans to bring the human race under their control, then according to various sources 'all hell broke loose!' The government-CIA in their zeal to establish contact with what they hoped were technological 'saviors' from the stars, had 'bargained away' much of what they had. When the 'Horrible Truth' was discovered it was too late, the aliens already had too much control and their physical and occult conquest was increasing every day. And the Delta's were caught right in the middle. The Delta Groups (or National Recon Group), wear the 'Trilateral' insignia, a black triangle on a red background. 'Delta' is also the fourth letter in the Greek alphabet, which has the form of a triangle. The symbol appears prominently in certain Masonic lodges, and is said to have had it's origin with the aliens (or serpent race). The Delta Forces were the major group which, according to some sources, were involved in the attempted operation which was implemented to rescue several scientists who were being held captive within the deepest levels of the 'Dulce' complex below northwestern New Mexico. These workers had stumbled across the 'Horrible Truth', and according to some sources over 66 persons, many of them Delta Forces, were slaughtered by the inhuman inhabitants and controllers of those lower levels. Some allege that Air Force Blue Berets were also involved in this conflict, which was later to become known as the 'Dulce Wars'. Exactly what part the Blue Berets played, however, is uncertain. With this in mind, the reader might better

understand the following revelations which were released by former Naval Petty Officer and Intelligence worker, William Cooper. On January 10, 1989, Mr. Cooper sent the following statement to various different researchers: "The following information was extracted from a rather long treatise/transcript/conversation between an individual and another who was assigned to DELTA SECURITY: "01: Delta security has a lot to do with inter-service projects. "02: The Trilateral insignia (alien) is valid and has been used to mark equipment. "03: 'The whole thing is grim and won't get any better.' "04: The Trilateral insignia has been seen on a disk at Edwards AFB, CA and Area 51 in NV. "05: There is a hanger at Edwards referred to as the Delta Hanger. "06: The Delta Hanger is on the North Base at Edwards. "07: You need a special badge to get near it. It is a red badge with a black triangle on the face of it and personal information on the back. "08: Disk in hanger at Edwards described as having insignia on the underside and on the top. It was about 50' in diameter, appearing like tarnished silver, about 15 to 18 feet thick. There were what looked like windows around the raised portion that were mostly described as rectangular. There was a groove around the disk about 4 feet from the edge all the way around. There was an area on the bottom that looked like vents or louvers. "09: When people assigned to Delta would break down and cry for no apparent reason, you would never see them again. "10: Apparently, the NRO (National Recon Organization) recruits for DELTA out of Fort Carson, Colorado. "11: Just about everyone assigned to DELTA are orphans, have no relatives, etc. "12: There are 'bounty hunters' connected with Dreamland. "13: If you work at Dreamland and go on leave or are not back on time they send 'bounty hunters' after you. That's where the 'visitors' live...there is an underground facility... "14: Area 51 is at Groom Lake in Nevada. The disks are flown there. "15: One of the craft looked like an upside-down diamond. "16: There is a radiation hazard apparent when some of the craft fly. "17: No one stays at Dreamland for more than a few months. "18: 'Everything is way out of control...' (no longer under 'human' control? - Branton) The following conversation, in relation to the Nevada Military Complex and the 'underground facilities', took place on the "Billy Goodman Happening" - KVEG Radio 840 AM, Las Vegas, Nevada, on November 19, 1989. It was transcribed by a Las Vegas resident. Billy Goodman incidentally, has personally planned visits, in collaboration with KNBC Radio in Los Angeles, to observe the 'disks' which are being tested at Groom Lake. Goodman and others claimed to have seen these disks in operation, and back up these claims with video documentation. One such video shows a hovering object making a vertical ascent, stop in mid-air, make a horizontal traverse, followed by another vertical ascent. Something like this would be impossible for any conventionally known aircraft of the time to duplicate. Billy Goodman has been very instrumental in getting the information out about the underground base (i.e. the 'underground facility' where the 'visitors' live, according to Bill Cooper's source which we've just quoted) at Site 51: In the following annotated transcript, the caller will be identified as 'C' and Billy Goodman as 'B': B: Hi! Your on the Billy Goodman Happening on KVEG! Sir, what can I do for you tonight? C: O.K. Are you ready? Hang on to your seats! Here goes! We are going 3,000 feet underground! O.K. We get to that point, 3,000 feet. We come out into a stainless steel atmosphere... and we come upon people that are ah... construction people... working people, and so forth that are supposed to be in that area. Then we come upon another people who push us into another little room. They tell us, "Do not come out of that area, until your told to." These guys are 6 minute marines, all right? They tell us, "If you do, you are going to get hurt!" OK? So we are construction workers! B: Where are you working? Where is what you are describing to us. C: On a certain test site! B: A certain test site! Which one? You can't reveal which one? C: We're kinda mixed up! We don't know what the hell is going on. We're making ah... good bucks... and everything has come down on us... and they are hurting us! OK? So we are contractors! We are workers! OK? So there's a person that I called and explained what is happening to me and they told me to call you and tell you! So, that is what I am doing right now! Calling you! B: You presented it in a very odd way! First of all I didn't know if you were going to be serious or what! Are you saying to me that you are a construction worker and you had to go 3,000 feet under ground? First of all what would you be doing underground? Let me ask you that! C: We are running lights and power. B: And who assigned you this job? C: It's through Reynold's Electronics. I have to say that because I get my pay check from someone else! (Note: Reynold's Electronics is tied-in to "E.G. & G." Corporation which DOES IN FACT work with and contract through the Nevada Test Sites - Branton) B: They tell you to put these lights underground? C: Yeh, but there's more to it than that! I'm sortof afraid of expressing. Am I talking to you

or what? B: Yes, you are talking directly to me! C: OK. You know some of the things that are happening, shouldn't be. It should be made public! The public should know what the hell is going on! And it scares the hell out of me. What is not being brought out you know? For example, can I give you an example? Here's an example! A few weeks back we were inside a certain cavern going through stainless steel halls, going north, and as we move along we are hanging lights. In the rooms are... they're like operating rooms. All of a sudden, off the elevator, our U.S. Marines come out, crash us down off our scaffold, pushing us down, and then into a room. This is taking a hell of a lot out of me to tell you this right now! The bosses come into the room and we're getting debriefed and all this kind of stuff and all of a sudden they are carrying fixed bayonets. Now I fought in Vietnam and I thought these guys were my buddies! Oh, no way! Forget it! These guys are from outer space! (Note: There is a slight possibility that the 'soldiers' which this man encountered were not human marines, but we will deal with this bizarre possibility later on - Branton) These people brought these little characters on gurneys, OK? They had big heads and little bodies and they went into this little room. Then, behind them, these doctors in white coats and stuff! And we was really at ah... we didn't know what the hell was going on! We were shocked to hell! ...I was SCARED man! B: Well, sure you didn't know what was going on and didn't expect it! I guess them handling you upset you first of all. Being man to man, you thought why should you treat me this way! And that's to be expected. As far as knowing where you are I have no idea. C: I know where I was! I worked there every day! I keep a log and if someone asks me I know what's going on! I'm telling you man they're not telling us the truth. There is something damn wrong within our government. I only got a glimpse of this scientist on television (i.e. most likely referring to Robert Lazar - Branton) but I know he's not telling much of what he knows. I'm just a worker. A hammer and nail man. This guy's got more brains than I do, and would know more about it than I do. There's something INSIDE they aren't telling us! B: OK. I understand that! Now what do you want us to do about it? C: EXPOSE IT!!! B: I think you've done that yourself, just now! Now you haven't told us your location and I think that's important so we have some idea where this is. I hope you understand at this moment... C: I work at Mercury, Nevada and I'm the best electrician there. This is between you and me now. I don't want anybody else to know about this! B: But your on the air Sir! C: You mean somebody knows about this besides you and me? B: But you are talking over the radio, Sir! Everybody, all over the West Coast that is listening has just heard you! So you've gotten your word out. Now let's see if anybody else knows about it. Maybe just maybe, we'll get some calls from some of the people that work with you. C: Wait a minute! You mean somebody else knows about this beside you and me? B: Now, this is a talk show, you called a talk show. I am over the radio - that's where you called! C: OH, MY GOD!!! B: Why, what's wrong with that? You called a talk show! C: I thought I was just talking to you! B: Now you said someone told you to call me. Was it someone you work with? C: Yes. B: Nobody knows who you are. You haven't said your name or anything! Now, let's see if anyone will back up your story! C: But I didn't know other people would hear this. Now I'm scared for my life! There's tremendous stuff out there that's being hidden. It's being corrupted inside. It's being stashed away. B: Well that's what we do here. We are trying to bring the information out, and it's people like yourself who are making that happen. They bring us information all the time! Are you trying to bring the information out yourself because you don't like what's going on? C: I fear for my life because I've seen what happened. I fear for my life because the government is lying to me. B: OK. Why do you fear for your life? Have you been threatened? C: Before you even go down in the pit they threaten you! That is you tell anything of what you saw, you are dead!!! B: But you're not saying more than what you saw. Is there anything else you want to say before we say thank you for calling? C: Yes, one other thing. Whenever it gets down to the nitty gritty, it will be clear to the people, that what they are seeing on the news, is true! We've got six little bodies under ground, man!!! B: Please keep in touch, OK? (end of transcript) The reference to Reynold's Electrical, by the way, may be explained more fully in it's connection with E.G. & G., from the following reference which we quote from an article that appeared in a newspaper called the REVIEW-JOURNAL, January 9th, 1990. This Associated Press article stated: "Three Nevada-based EG&G companies employ most of the workers at the Nevada Test Site, the nation's nuclear proving grounds 65 miles northwest of Las Vegas. "The companies employ 8,000 people: 1,500 at EG&G Energy Measurements Inc.; 1,000 at EG&G Special Projects; and 5,500 at Reynolds Electrical and Engineering Co." Actually, present officials working at the Nevada Test Site are apparently, for the most part, refusing the

advice of the FOUNDER of EG&G., Herald "Doc" Edgerton, who once made the following statement at a meeting of the Archaeological Society of America: "Work like hell, TELL EVERYONE EVERYTHING YOU KNOW, close a deal with a handshake, and have fun." Edgerton apparently was no supporter of 'official secrecy', yet many of those now involved in this company are being threatened to remain silent to the point of endangering their very lives if they speak out about what they have seen. Incidentally, Robert Lazar was hired by EG&G himself to work at the S-4 installation at Groom Lake. In fact, we will now relate another conversation which took place on the "Billy Goodman Happening" almost a week after the conversation which is recorded above. There are apparently SOME EMPLOYEES working at the Nevada Test Site, who ARE speaking out about what is going on there, like the one who called in to the Billy Goodman show on Nov. 24, 1989, apparently partly in response to the caller from Mercury, Nevada mentioned earlier, AND in response to Bob Lazar's experiences, etc. The person who transcribed this particular program indicated that they had missed the first 15 seconds or so of the callers conversation. This is NOT the same caller whose conversation we just described. In the following transcript, (C:) indicates 'Caller'; (B:) indicates 'Billy Goodman'; and (B.L.:) refers to 'Bob Lazar', who was Goodman's guest for that evening: C: ...Well, we're kinda fed up with what's going on, right! And I mean nothing gets done without the ants! We are the ants! We are the construction workers, O.K.? We put things together and take them apart! You are the scientists (referring here to Robert Lazar - Branton). You do all the higher level of knowledge stuff, right? We do all the putting in this and putting in that: installing, construction and so forth! Well we heard about your situation, and it's going through a whole bunch of grape vines, O.K.? It's coming together where people are meeting in small groups and they're trying to organize a support for you to back you up! Out of the meeting we had yesterday of 7 people, counting myself there are two that will come forward and support you! What they SAW, what they are INVOLVED WITH! The other guys are just scared to death and I'm a little scared myself, you know! B.L.: Do these people work in area S-4? C: Yeh, all over the area! B.L.: That would be great! C: Mostly UNDERGROUND! The deep sections of the area! The whole thing! B: How do you feel Bob? Sounds like you are getting some support! B.L.: Yea, that's great! There's power in numbers! C: We are trying to get things where it will be safe! You know what I mean Bob? B.L.: Oh yeah, I do! C: It's kinda hard to talk to you like this you know but the guys are for you! People are for you and everybody's wanted to do something a long time ago but nobody knew what they could do. B.L.: Yeh, that was the consensus when I was down there! Everybody wanted to do something. I'm glad everyone has that attitude! C: Yeh, you are probably the beginning of the first motion of the wheel you know! The first turn! The wheel is gonna turn faster and faster in order to get where we want to get to! B.L.: Well hopefully that will be the case! Do you think these people would come forward if there was some sort of congressional amnesty for them? C: I don't know but we all know a lot! We know our jobs well, like you do! B.L.: I'm sure you do. C: What we have to do is be firm about it, get to the point and say, "Hey, here's what's happening!" Why don't you tell the people what's happening? Why keep it a secret? Like before you walk into those hangers there. Somebody had to install this and install that! It's frightening. It scared the heck out of me. We got together out at Lathrup Wells and kicked it around. We B.S.'ed a little bit and said, "We gotta do something!" SO WE DID SOMETHING YESTERDAY. Like I said: there's only two of the seven of us who are willing to do something. B: Sir, Sir! Is there anything we can do to help you in this matter? Is there anything the listening people can do? I know they are behind Bob Lazar 100%. I had him on here one night and there hasn't been one person by either mail, or by telephone, who has disputed what he has said! So they are behind him. Is there anything we can do? C: Well you could form some kind of walk or picket! Or announce it on the street. Tell them we want to know! WE WANT TO KNOW!!! B: When you say on the street, are you talking about downtown Las Vegas? C: YES! B: What do you think of that Bob? Do you think that would do anything? B.L.: Certainly if these people come forward! They have a LOT to lose, if people start making a ruckus like that! They could lose their jobs right away! They talked about there being a ten year jail term and a \$10,000 fine for divulging information like that! I mean they have a lot to lose! You might... B: But you know something Bob? It's almost like... C: We have the first amendment on our side! B.L.: Yeh, you do but... have you thought about contact(ing) George Knapp? He's looking for anybody that is coming forward from S-4, and any surrounding areas having knowledge at all about that area or any of the flying saucer information! He's gathering all he can and doing alot to try and expose it! B:

You might want to contact George! That might be a good idea! But I think there's another side to this. It's almost like they're not concerned any more about their jobs. They're more concerned about the Constitution! They're more concerned about Humanity! That's the impression I get! B.L.: Yeh, you get that point but you have to feed yourself too! B: Well you know, there are people that take chances in life, and sometimes they wind up with something better. Later on... down the line. You know what I'm saying? Someone like yourself. I'm not saying this would happen by coming forward, taking a chance, and all of a sudden, say, the government cut you off. You might get an offer for a better position. You follow what I'm saying? Because there are people who own the businesses that believe the way you believe. And I believe this! I hear this gentleman talking and it's happening more and more. There are people out there who would LOVE to come forward with information. C: But somebody has to start it. B: Right. And I think you've done that Bob! You started the ball rolling. I know you did. I think what is going to happen is the people who have been wanting to say something; this might be a relief for them. It's coming out and they won't have to keep it inside any more! B.L.: That was the general consensus when I was out there. B: Well obviously they want out too. They want to tell the truth. C: Bob, did you have any work underground? IN THE TUNNELS? B.L.: No! I have a friend whose dad worked on some of the drilling equipment! I know there's some tunnels down there! C: There's more than just tunnels down there! There's everything you can imagine down there. I know cause we put it up!!! We installed. We did everything. I just want you to know that the M.W.s (Mercury Workers) are gathering together in small groups trying to put something together for you and contact you somehow to join you. If the people want to join us in a march or whatever it's going to be, that's what we're going to do! B.L.: Oh! That's super! C: So we're with you man! B: Thanks for the call sir! Have a nice night. Bob, it sounds as though people are starting to come forward. (end of transcript) Still on the subject of the strange events taking place in (and beneath) southern Nevada, we quote here part of a letter written by a subscriber to N.A.R. (Nevada Aerial Research - now Leading Edge Research), who made the following statements: "...Bob Lazar, the scientist, was talking about riding in a bus with the windows blacked out and it brought back something an airline stewardess told me last summer (1989). She said, 'I'm trying to relocate to another part of the country right now. Once a week, I'm assigned to a flight that I hate! We only have Armed Forces officers on THIS flight. Before we take off, we are instructed to pull the window covers over the windows! After we take off, we circle widely, about 15 minutes (it would be unnoticeable to most people) - fly straight for 15 minutes, circle again about 15 minutes and then land. After we land the flight crew is ushered into a lounge. A half hour later we repeat the process back to Las Vegas. The people are all different on the return trip. We are told, 'Don't tell anyone about these flights!' I just can't stand the tension on this flight!' 'I think these trips are to Groom Lake! 'The jets are still swarming over the Blue Diamond area. It's VERY odd. I know in my heart that it's more than just practice flights! 'Something else very odd: (I think this might have something to do with the tunnels). The apartment complex where I work (fourplexes) (450 of them)... Two or three days ago the manager asked the maintenance men if any of them were doing any work in ONE of the buildings. Everybody said no. She said ALL 4 APARTMENTS in that building had called her and said that an explosion knocked all the pictures off their walls and broke them. No one else, from any other building felt anything. The man I said who saw the landing at Holloman beat a path to me to tell me about this. ...A Las Vegas subscriber." In addition to this, here is another item which appeared in one of the NAR newsletters: "On November 25th (1990), television station Channel 8 in Las Vegas televised a two hour special on UFOs, Area 51, S-4 and the UFO coverup. It is revealed that some of the people who contacted Channel 8 had their homes broken into in Las Vegas..." Also, the following information appeared in the NAR Newsletter, under the heading: "INTELLIGENCE REPORT" (also in reference to the UFO-Military connection): "NRO - National Recon Organization: Based at Fort Carson, Colorado. Responsible for all alien or alien craft connected projects. Use unmarked black helicopters. "DELTA - Security teams from NRO specially trained to provide tasked PROJECTS/LUNA security (MEN IN BLACK). This project is ongoing. "BLUE TEAM - The first project responsible for reaction/recovery of downed/crashed alien craft and/or aliens. This was an AF Material Command project. "UFO sightings of craft accompanied by black helicopters are REDLIGHT assets that originate at Groom Lake (Dreamland), Area 51 north of Las Vegas. "...PROJECTS: BLUE TEAM, SIGN, GRUDGE, AQUARIUS, SIGMA, PLUTO, SNOWBIRD, LUNA, GABRIEL, EXCALIBUR (1988)... (Note: These are some of the 'secret projects' allegedly relating to the

U.S. Government's interaction with the UFO phenomena. Further details on these projects are available from Leading Edge Research., P.O. Box 481-MU58., Yelm, WA 98597. Although L.E.R. carries much documentable information from very reliable sources, the reader should be warned that they also carry some "occult channeled" information of an extremely dubious nature, which CANNOT be physically substantiated. But the "documentation" it does carry is extensive and very well compiled - Branton). (Project Snowbird is considered by some to be a 'red herring' to keep investigators from looking into Project Redlight, which is concerned with UFOs. - Ed.) The 'INTELLIGENCE REPORT' segment in NAR-LER also revealed the following information concerning former Naval Officer Bill Cooper (who claims to have seen a copy of the 'Grudge/Blue Book Report No. 13,' while on active duty several years ago): "Bill Cooper recently received some strange phone calls in which the following statements were made by the caller: "I called to tell you that you are wrong about the alien base. LUNA is the name of the base on the far side of the moon. The earth base is called Dreamland. "You are in over your head. Would you like to end up in an asylum? If you continue your activities you will meet me sooner than you think. You should know who I am." Bill Cooper has some comments. We will print them: "When I released PUBLIC 02.DOC (release of info on computer bulletin board) my purpose was to expose the documents and information released by William Moore et al as being fraudulent and misleading. MAJESTIC TWELVE is an advisory team of scientists who's only purpose is to evaluate information and make recommendations. The information gathered by the control group MAJI is released to MAJESTIC TWELVE when study is needed. MAJESTIC TWELVE has never been the whole truth. MAJI is the MAJESTIC AGENCY FOR JOINT INTELLIGENCE and has total control of information and interface with the aliens in dealings with the United States government. Some of the documents released by Moore were changed from the original with the deliberate intent to mislead UFO researchers. I believe that the government is behind the whole thing. The rest of the documents are deliberate frauds. MAJIC is the highest security classification in the nation..." Referring once again to the subsurface regions, we quote now from yet another item which appeared in the N.A.R. newsletter, which was titled, 'IS INNER EARTH RESEARCH HAZARDOUS TO YOUR HEALTH?': "An observation has recently been made that most of the outstanding inner earth researchers have died of heart attack (Note: Heart attack is a recognized result of psychic attack among occultists who recognize the danger of certain types of occult warfare. It is tied-in with the terror apparently projected against persons by the initiators of such attack. It is possible that hominoid non-human beings such as the serpent races might have the ability to direct psychic attacks against human beings. It is interesting that there have been very few if any UFOlogists, etc., who claim to have taken up a devout "Christian" lifestyle, who have suffered in this way, suggesting that a deep "faith" in the Creator may neutralize such psychic attacks and make the "believers" impervious to their otherwise destructive influences - Branton). Surely, this is beyond a simple coincidence. Gray Barker, Dick Shaver, and Joan O'Connel (New Atlantean Journal) are but a few. Locally, there are several inner earth researchers who are very notable in their persistence. "Lew Tery, who has recently relocated to Utah, was the foremost local proponent of geomagnetic vortex/UFO connection theory. Lew was instrumental in the discovery of underground tunnel networks in the Las Vegas area, one of them being between the base of Boulder Dam and Jumbo Peak, where there are two mines whose owners view 200' diameter disks on a frequent basis. At one point, Lew offered to set up an interview with these miners. Alas, Mr. Tery is not to be found. "A local Henderson resident, who shall remain nameless, has been into inner earth research for years. This person has been hounded and chased due to intimate knowledge of inner earth tunnels in the local area. "There is obviously something here that some people wish to protect. Something to hide. Many seem to know what it is, and they speak cautiously about REPTILIAN HUMANOIDS and the SERPENT RACE, which are two subjects which seem to be surfacing again. Response to local television and radio programs featuring JOHN LEAR have been overwhelming. A recent lecture in Las Vegas drew over 700 people. "According to some sources, the 'Greys' are the lower level of a bigger scenario that involves this reptilian race..." The following information from William F. Hamilton III appeared in "UFO UNIVERSE" and describes further details on the "Yellow Fruit" account including claims which he made over the air during the few "interviews" which were heard over KVEG Radio's Billy Goodman talk show: "...Yellow Fruit revealed that A CONFLICT WAS GOING ON BETWEEN THE BENEVOLENT ONES and THE EBE's and that now the benevolent ones had gained the upper hand at Dreamland where he said a contingent of 37 benevolent ones were stationed and

where 3 EBE's were held in captivity. "Bizarre! Science Fiction? Yellow Fruit knew a lot about the test site area. I resolved to go to the location he gave of the EBE installation in Deep Springs, California and then on to visit Pat at the Rachel Bar & Grill to make contact with Yellow Fruit (the name for the first level of security force at Area 51 and also the name of an old Army-CIA unit). The second level of security he called "Sea Spray" and intimated that you would have an encounter of the unpleasant kind if you ever met with them. "Callers to the Billy Goodman Radio Happening had already organized trips to mile-marker 29 1/2 on highway 375 where a dirt road left the highway to intersect the road to Dreamland. There was a heavy black mail box on this road which identified it. I got to Rachel early one October morning and left my card with Pat at Rachel's Bar and Grill to pass on to Yellow Fruit. She knew him by sight. I then inspected the dirt roads where people stood to observe the test flights. I had already interviewed four witnesses by phone who testified that they had seen UFOs over the Groom Mountains on certain nights in the same area they were seen by John Lear. I made a second trip to the area in late October where a public group visited Rachel and that is when I saw the mysterious Yellow Fruit in the cafe. He later called me on the phone. I left him with a copy of my book, 'Alien Magic' and he remarked on the research I had done concerning the search for underground bases. "According to Yellow Fruit and others there are underground bases and tunnels that conceal the activities of the aliens and secret government projects..." In connection with the subject of this File, that is the 'invasion' of an alien race from above and below utilizing mind- bending techniques and implantation, we will quote from Brad Steiger's 'THE UFO ABDUCTORS' (1988., Berkley Books., N.Y.): "In 1969 I and my research associates... Loring G. Williams and Glenn McWane, were bombarded with the claims of dozens of contactees who said that they had had an implant left somewhere in their skulls, usually just behind the left ear. These contactees/abductees came from a wide variety of occupations, cultural backgrounds, and age-groups. "We employed private detectives and medical doctors... in an attempt to learn what archetype had been fed into their particular group consciousness. We never found any implants that were detectable to X rays, but our hypnotic sessions turned up an incredible amount of fascinating, albeit bizarre, information about underground UFO bases, hybrid aliens walking among us, and thousands of humans slowly turning into automatons because of readjusted brain wave patterns." Dr. Clifford Wilson M.A., B.D., Ph.D., in his book "UFOS...AND THEIR MISSION IMPOSSIBLE" (Signet Books., N.Y.) presents his own "intelligence" contributions concerning the on- going invasion/infiltration of our society by alien powers: "...Not only have many seen UFOs, but there is also a growing army of those who claim to have had actual contact with UFO occupants. An authoritative, and possibly conservative, estimate is that there are 50,000 silent contactees in the United States alone. "It could well be there are thousands of people who do have information and are not prepared to reveal it because of threatened consequences to themselves. Possibly many do not know they have that 'knowledge' because they themselves gained it in a hypnotic state. "HYPNOTIZED SLAVES AWAIT A SIGNAL - Nations could be conquered by the infiltration of agents into government seats of authority, and it is surely more frightening to think that mankind could be overcome and even destroyed by programmed men and women from within their own ranks. If there is indeed a final confrontation approaching, an army of people could be involved. They could be ready to take action which they themselves do not even anticipate, but yet with no option but to obey because they have been conditioned to obey, at a given signal. "We are not alone in suggesting this dreadful possibility. To quote John Keel once again: "We have no way of knowing how many human beings throughout the world have been processed in this manner, since they would have absolutely no memory of undergoing the experience, and so we have no way of determining who among us has strange and sinister 'programs' lying dormant in the dark corners of his mind. "Suppose a plan is to process millions of people and then at some future date trigger all of those minds at one time? Would we suddenly have a world of saints? Or would we have a world of armed maniacs shooting at one another from bell towers? "If Armageddon, to which the Bible points, is indeed a final battle in which human and nonhuman forces alike wage that dreadful conflict to the death, this sort of 'programming' is a real possibility, and it appears to be proceeding at breakneck speed across the whole of the world. It is reported that the term 'Armageddon' has been used in a message to a contactee and other 'end of the world' messages have been given. Is there a desperate preparation for a last-ditch stand by the forces of evil, a final attempt to thwart the plans of the Holy God against Whom they have rebelled? Bible history gives

many examples where Satanic forces have attempted completely to destroy God's plans that would result in total blessings for man. There has continually been a diabolical scheme to bending minds by deceitful assurances and 'brainwashing.' Post-hypnotic suggestions, with in-built commands for action to be triggered at a given signal, would fit the general pattern of rebellion consistently seen in the Bible records. "A FRIGHTENING PROSPECT - The prospect is frightening. It is entirely possible that by post-hypnotic suggestion a whole army of people could suddenly find themselves willing slaves of intelligent beings who care nothing for the welfare of those slaves, or of the world itself as we know it. If there is some great super-plan of a spiritual counterattack to reach its culmination in Armageddon, it could well be that (this) army of slaves will be available to obey orders, without even knowing beforehand that they have been inducted into the armed forces of what the Bible refers to as the principalities and powers. "The indications are that even children are at times utilized for the implementation of the plans of these evil powers. That possibility is illustrated by the following incident. "On December 12, 1967, Mrs. Rita Malley was driving along a public highway to her home at Ithaca, New York, with her five-year-old son Dana in the back seat of her vehicle. At about 7:00 P.M. she suddenly realized that a red light was apparently following her, and as she was moving above the speed level, her first reaction was that she was about to be pulled over. She looked through her window and found that it was not a police car behind her but an eerie flying object, moving along above the power lines at the left of her car. Then she found she no longer had control of her vehicle, and shouted to her son to brace himself. However, he remained motionless as though he were in a trance. "A white beam of light flashed down from the vehicle overhead, then she heard voices that sounded weird, broken, and jerky. She herself became hysterical, but through it all her son took no notice whatever of her cries. The radio was not on, but she heard those voices tell her that at that moment a friend of hers had been involved in a terrible accident some miles away. The next day she found that this was indeed true. The voices also told her that her son would not remember anything that had happened. The ordeal was terrifying to Mrs. Malley herself, and for some time afterward whenever she remembered the episode she would break down sobbing. "...It would seem possible, then, that pliable children are especially useful for the purposes of these beings. Many children have been used as tools so that men and women would believe in these beings who have a plan whose totality has not yet been revealed. "...These incidents are not limited to children. Mrs. Ralph Butler was watching flashing lights outside Owatonna in Minnesota one night in November, 1966. She was with a friend, and suddenly her friend became immobile, with her head dipped down. Mrs. Butler herself heard a voice talking to her, but soon the ordeal was over. However, when the two friends tried to discuss the incident later, both found they immediately suffered blinding headaches. Mrs. Butler also told of hearing strange voices on her radio, and of having peculiar visits from 'air force officers.' This pattern is reported by many who claim to have been contacted by UFO personnel. "The Butler family have experienced various poltergeist phenomena since that 1966 experience--glass objects moving around and breaking without any known cause, strange noises being heard throughout the house, even telephones and television sets being strangely interfered with (Note: As we will see in the following file, such activity often occurs during UFO encounters where there seems to be a COLLECTIVE involvement of parapsychical 'Infernals', Reptilians, and 'controlled-cyberized' Men In Black--such as those malevolent powers that have allegedly established bases or 'empires' in Sirius, Bootes, Retuculi and Draconis as well as their subterranean counterparts - Branton). "This sort of activity has followed many other supposed saucer sightings. The similarities between the stories are of such a nature as to cause surprise at first--someone temporarily in a trance, men posing as air force or other officials, those men being slight in stature with dark olive skins and pointed features, and the contactees having dreadful headaches, hallucinations, and nightmares. Some of them have gone into trances and have temporarily become mediums through whom strange voices could be heard... "A TAKEOVER ATTEMPT? - Is there to be an attempt at a takeover? There surely are limitations to the life-giving powers of these UFO creatures... Man is the master of the animals, and despite seemingly way-out theories, such as monster insects waiting to attack us, in fact man is still able to control the lesser creatures... (Note: That is unless man believes the propagandist lies of the serpent races, etc., to the effect that they supposedly created us genetically and are therefore our 'gods'. IF man believes such trash then he WILL NOT try to resist and appropriate his God-given dominion over these 'beasts' - Branton). "EVIL FORCES ARE REAL - Even apart from my strong Christian beliefs, and my

acceptance of the Bible as the revealed Word of God, I would have no doubt whatever as to the fact of spiritual beings, evil forces, and phenomena that cannot be explained by purely physical, psychical, or psychological concepts. "If there is truth in this hypothesis, preparations would be going on--just in case these overheard futurist interpretations happened to be correct..." Further exposition of the aliens' attempts to manipulate and undermine human society can again be found in Brad Steiger's book "THE UFO ABDUCTORS", in which he reveals: "Dagmar and Carl R. have a farm in northeast Iowa about forty miles from the Mississippi River. One night in August of 1982, Carl observed what he called at the time a 'lantern in the sky' that hovered over him while he was working late in the field... "In October that year, while Carl was working late in the field preparing for the annual corn harvest, he was startled to see the glowing 'lantern' return to the sky above him. It appeared to be the same object that he had seen in August. "Although he tried to remain oblivious to the object, it seemed to be hovering above him, even following him up and down the corn rows. He became nervous and disconcerted and went back to the farmhouse, where he asked Dagmar to come out and witness the strange object. "Dagmar was able to see the object, too, and they stood and watched it for several minutes before it suddenly moved high into the night sky and then sped off at a great rate of speed in a westerly direction. "About three the next morning, Carl was awakened by the sound of cattle bellowing nervously in the stockyard. As he got out of bed and looked out the bedroom window, he saw a disk-shaped object hovering above the barnyard. It was glowing in a kind of greenish color..." Following this, the couple were 'tranquilized' somehow, possibly by some kind of intoxicating, pacifying or stimulating ray, after which they were taken by the entities. A traditional 'abduction' sequence ensued, similar to that described by so many thousands of others. Steiger related the couple's afterthoughts concerning their abduction by 'smallish' large-eyed beings "with only nostril openings rather and a pronounced nose and with tight, expressionless lips." Steiger continues: "While the young Iowa couple can remember no further UFO interaction since that particular autumn, they both admit to being nervous about having another encounter. Carl, especially, feels that he was used. Dagmar speculated that bits of her skin tissue might have been removed in the examination, and although she does not claim to be an expert in such matters, she wonders if enough of her body could be cloned in a way to interact with whatever embryo or fetus might have been fathered by the semen that was taken from her husband (Note: Dagmar described that during one part of the 'examination' a needle-like object was stuck into her abdomen. Many believe that this is one process by which the 'entities' extract 'eggs' from human females - Branton). "Not wanting to sound like victims of some science fiction thriller, the young couple have theorized that they might have been used in some strange program of creating hybrid beings. Perhaps, they suggest, Carl's semen was used to impregnate an alien female or an Earth female, who is somehow influenced by and under the control of alien beings. In either event, they are uncomfortable with the experience and with the memory of the encounter. Both of them feel as though they may have been used in ways opposed to their normal expression of will. "Dagmar has gone even farther in her speculations by suggesting that if bits of her body could have been used to create a clone and if Carl's semen could somehow be used at a future time to impregnate such a clone, then alien beings could be breeding their own brand of humans as part of an organized program to create an army of human-like robots that would be totally under control of aliens in their master plan to conquer Earth. "UFO investigator Richard Siefried was told by Pam Owens that she was taken aboard a UFO on November 25, 1978, while she was expecting a child. She was nineteen at the time, and she had no memory of the abduction until she was hypnotically regressed. Then she was able to give full and fascinating details of her encounter. "Mrs. Owens told Siefried that she was paralyzed and able to move only her eyes. She lay helpless on a table and stared up in terror at two weird-looking creatures. "According to Mrs. Owens, their heads were hairless, oversize domes, their eyes were big and sunk back in their skulls. The greenish skin covering their bodies was coarse. Each hand had four fingers that she described as being twice as long as a human's. And to her terror, one of those strange hands was holding a long silver needle, preparing to plunge it into her stomach..." The following is an excerpt from an article which appeared in a UFO-related publication. We do not know exactly who the author of the article is, but we relate the excerpt as it was sent to us: "...Lear directed my attention to a large map of Nevada, which delineates all the areas which civilian maps coyly leave as uncharted military preserves. 'Right in the very center is a place called Area 51. It is our

most secret complex. There are 1900 people there - it takes presidential clearance to work there - and they're ferried in by aircraft in the morning and taken out about 5 o'clock in the evening. They have nothing to do with the saucers. The people who work on the saucers go up later in the afternoon, and go home about midnight. The saucer facility is called S-4. S-4 is in the southwest corner of Area 51. "Unfortunately, this facility - and a similar set-up near Dulce, New Mexico - may now belong to forces not loyal to the U.S. Government, or even the human race. 'It's horrifying for us to think that all the scientists we think are working for us are actually controlled by the aliens.' "Here, Lear seems to contradict himself. He speaks of 'aliens,' plural, in a controlling capacity, whereas previously he noted but one survivor, kept as captive. He resolves this conflict by describing an alleged landing at Holloman Air Force Base on April 24, 1964 - our first 'diplomatic contact,' as it were, with the visitors (Note: This writer does not take into account the apparent SUBTERRANEAN connection and origin of many of the 'alien' beings, which has been alleged by many sources and which WOULD explain the large alien influence or presence - Branton). According to Lear and other sources, the 1973 Robert Emenegger documentary 'UFOS: PAST, PRESENT AND FUTURE' presented a thinly-fictionalized version of this event; government contacts allegedly provided the film-makers actual footage of the meeting, which, alas, was withdrawn at the last moment for as-yet un-specified reasons. "A deal was made with them in the latter part of the 1960s (Note: As we've indicated earlier this might have been a 'revising' of an earlier treaty, as some sources claim that these treaties go back to the 1930's, if not earlier - Branton). In exchange for technology, we would cover up the existence of the aliens.' Apparently this agreement - engineered by an arm of government so covert that even the President may not be on the 'need to know' list - also sanctioned the abduction of humans, which the aliens rationalized as an ongoing monitoring of a developing civilization. We asked only for a list of the abductees. "In 1973, the deal soured. 'Hundreds of people - thousands - were being abducted that weren't on the list. In 1978-79, there was an altercation between us and the aliens, in which they killed 44 of our top scientists, and a number of Delta force who were trying to free them. I'm not sure where this altercation occurred - it could have been Dulce (probably Dulce, as the term 'Dulce Wars' which has been referred to by different sources would seem to indicate - Branton), or it could have occurred in Groom Lake (another alleged 'alien' base). This battle, Lear claims, left us bereft of our own facilities; ever since, we have attempted to create a counterforce to meet the alien challenge. "The Strategic Defense Initiative was one such scheme. 'SDI, regardless of what you hear, was completed two years ago; that was to shoot down incoming saucers. The mistake was that we thought they were coming inbound - in fact, they're already here. They're in underground bases all over the place.' It seems that the aliens had constructed many such bases without our knowledge, where they conduct heinous genetic experiments on animals, human beings, and 'improvised' creatures of their own devising.'" Could the 'aliens' have always been here, preying upon the human race in secret for millennia? Or rather, instead of being an originally extraterrestrial race with 'bases' below the surface of the earth; could they not be as the evidence seems to indicate an originally subterrestrial race with 'bases' on other planetary bodies?

Chapter 9

Out Of The Dragons Lair

In the Spring of 1989, UFO UNIVERSE published an article by Robert W. Boyajian, titled 'CONQUEST EARTH? - A SHOCKING LOOK INSIDE THE GOVERNMENT-ALIEN EXCHANGE PROGRAM' (Exclusive Interview with Sergeant Clifford Stone, on assignment at Roswell, New Mexico): "In the course of my UFO investigations, I established contact with Aileen Edwards, Director of the UFO Contact Center International, Seattle, Washington. For several years, Aileen has been doing excellent work getting people released from mental institutions that do not understand the UFO contact or abduction phenomenon. Many of these unfortunate patients have been given dangerous neurolytic drugs as means of 'treating' their 'illness.' "As a result of our conversations, Aileen placed me in touch with Sergeant Clifford Earl Stone of the United States Army, who is currently stationed at Roswell, New Mexico, which is near the site of the most famous crash-UFO case of all time which allegedly took place in 1947, and involved the recovery of several alien bodies by the military. "What I have found out by speaking with Sergeant Stone can only be labeled 'sensational.' But before we get to the main body of our interview, I should point out that much of his testimony can now be verified by others connected with the intelligence community. For example, recently there was aired on national television a two hour special, 'UFO COVERUP - LIVE FROM WASHINGTON.' Among the most interesting features of this program were the on-the-air confessions of two mysterious individuals whose true identities remain a secret, but who go by the code names 'Falcon' and 'Condor.' Their faces were hidden at all times, and their voices altered through a muting device. From what I have discovered, however, Falcon is an OSI agent, while Condor is a scientist working for the U.S. government. "On the show, Condor told of a deal the government made with the aliens: 'Essentially, the agreement says that we won't disclose your existence if you won't interfere in our society, and we allow you to operate from a designated base in the United States.' It's in the state of Nevada, in an area called Area 51. Extraterrestrials have complete control of the base. My understanding is that three different aliens of the same species has resided in the U.S. from 1948 or 1949 until the present day. The first alien was captured in the New Mexican desert after its craft crashed. The alien, which was named EBE by the government was kept in captivity for three years and we learned a great deal of information about the alien's race, culture and spacecraft. The second alien was part of an exchange program. The third alien was also part of an exchange program and has been the guest of the U.S. government since 1982.' "...this knowledge has long been classified at exceedingly high levels, and has not been released even though various court battles have been fought to obtain the truth under the Freedom of Information Act. The much talked-about MJ-12 briefing document was a 'leak' made by sources unknown, there have been several others, and yet further revelations have been promised by those working inside the 'establishment' who are convinced the public must be told EVERYTHING and NOW!..." The interview between Mr. Boyajian of UFO UNIVERSE and Sgt. Stone went as follows: "UFO UNIVERSE: In reference to Condor's statement about Area 51 in the state of Nevada, what do you personally feel about this in your studies? "CLIFFORD STONE: I believe that the American people has a right to know what is going on... "UU: Do you feel there's a war going on perhaps between different types of aliens? "CS: Yes, I do. I believe what is presently termed the 'greys' may very well be the (entities) that the U.S. government has the pact with right now, and they are not necessarily the 'good guys.' "UU: Do you feel that these grey guys are evil? "CS: Well...there are some things I prefer not to talk about. But I'll tell you this much. First, I believe that there is a God. And I firmly believe that God made man and all intelligent life to be a free agent, to chose HIS own validity. Abductions are REAL. Abductions are taking place. People are being forced to undergo - partake in various experiments - for whatever reason by our alien visitors. "UU: What else would give you the impression that these guys are evil, cut and dry? Is there a case you can cite? "CS: O.K., this is supposition. One gentleman who was doing research into it reported a military intrusion on an alien base, right here in New Mexico. Well, the military tried to go in and take over the base (It was mentioned that a similar event took place in Nevada). Sixty-six servicemen were supposedly killed there. The

aliens had the base, it was an underground base and allegedly the military sent in some of their elite forces, probably equated to a Delta force, elite, anti-terrorist force, if you wish. "UU: How did they find this base? "CS: Well, it was part of the allegedly secret agreement that we would let them have bases, therefore we knew about the base. There was some type of argument that broke out between our people and the aliens. "UU: So there are many bases throughout the country? "CS: There are rumors of many bases. Given that these stories are true, I think that they probably have 12 or fewer bases. The greys may have various, let's say, hideouts. As far as actual full scale operational bases, there's probably 12 or fewer. "UU: And where are you getting your information? "CS: From, we'll say, other researchers that wish to remain sort of silent. "UU: What position are you in the army at present? "CS: I'm in an ROTC assignment. "UU: How long have you been in the army? "CS: Twenty years. "UU: Your friends who remain anonymous are within the different services of the government I take it? "CS: Well, for example, I was stationed at an Air Force base and one guy went and came to my home and identified himself as a fighter pilot and told me about an aircraft that he was piloting. I believe it was over the Pacific Ocean. Anyhow, it got real dark all of a sudden. He reported looking up and he and the other crew members saw what they described as a vehicle that was 3 miles long (Three miles in a circular expansion). As far as I know it stayed with them for 15 or 20 minutes and then went straight over the aircraft and got out in front of them and shot straight up, out of sight. "UU: Where did you derive the idea that our government is making deals with aliens? What gave you this type of notion? "CS: The Snowbird document. This document refers to us making primitive contact with the aliens in 1959. On April 25, 1964, we managed to carry on a 3 hour conversation which was the onset of the agreement at a base here in New Mexico. I believe that base was Holloman Air Force Base. The agreement involving an exchange of technology and our silence. By going ahead and not having any interference with the aliens, in exchange they gave us the technology and we agreed to keep quiet about their presence. That right there is sinister in itself. "UU: How do you mean sinister in itself? "CS: We have to go back to the abductions. For some reason they don't want the people to remember what happened. Well here you have people who had contact with alien beings, who have lost everything. They've went ahead and have family problems, they've lost their jobs, a lot of them have become reclusive, they have mental problems because they can't cope with what happened to them. They know that they've had some type of experience, but a lot of the time they would have nightmares. They can't explain these. "UU: Because it was repressed in their subconscious? "CS: Correct. Maybe by design, or it may be just because the body's own self-defensive mechanism is trying to cope with something that is beyond it's comprehension... "UU: What about the benevolent beings that are said to exist, who abide by higher laws that do not allow them to interfere - aren't they trying to help? "CS: The good guys are, well, I like to refer to them as being nomadic. What you're talking about, about the non- intervention with other intelligent life forms is a universal law. The nomadics go along with that. The greys violated the universal law. "UU: What else can you say about the benevolent space beings? "CS: They have a high regard for life. I believe, shall we say, 'the good forces,' they don't really want any interaction with us. They choose to just go ahead and just observe. "UU: Silent guardians. So it seems what they're trying to do is balance what the greys imbalanced. "CS: I would agree with that... "UU: When you were describing that there are approximately 3 different types of hostile aliens from Zeta Reticuli, would you describe further what you mean by that? "CS: At present time, I believe that the government has identified several groups. We break these down by EBE (extraterrestrial biological entities) type 1,2,3 - I think we are about up to 7 that have been identified (however, as Lear and others indicate, these seem to fall into either the reptilian or human categories - Branton). Well...seven types of space travelers, or inter-dimensional travelers, if you wish. When I refer to inter-dimensional travel, I am referring, utilizing the Einsteinian, Rosen, Bridges for that travel... I'm going to tell you the situation as I understand now. The greys will eventually come forth and try to state that they created Christ. This is not the case. They did not create Christ. Christ was and is a divine entity. He was sent here by the Creator, not the Creator of just the world, but the universe... I believe that they (the greys) are involved with the actual cattle mutilations. Now there are some copycats, and the government tries to get mileage off the copycats, and the government may have even went ahead and staged some - just to throw off the extraterrestrial connection. "UU: Can you give more detail... regarding the greys, the subtleties ahead, and how to avoid any mishap? "CS: You mean how to identify if your

working with a good guy or bad guy? For one thing there are the religious (activities) the bad guys are not happy with. For example, there was an instance where they tried to pick up a farmer...he started to pray and they couldn't take him aboard the craft... He kept praying and finally they gave up trying to abduct him. There was also an incident in Vietnam where a UFO set down in a field. It terrorized some of the villagers, and there was a soldier who was out visiting his girlfriend, who would later become his wife. Anyhow, he got tied up there and the UFO was trying to convince some of the people they should go. It wanted to take some of the people. The soldier stood his ground and wouldn't let the entities do it. The M16 that the soldier had was impervious to the aliens, but the cross that he always wore, and he always carried a Bible, they had regard for that. Finally, they gave up and decided not to try to take any of the people... "UU: What type of mentality are we dealing with when we're talking about the secret deals made with ETs? "CS: Let's go back and look at what happened as far as our deepening involvement at the onset of the Vietnam war. Take a look at what happened with the Iran affair. The situation is that there are elements within our government that sometimes act all on their own without congressional restraints, which ultimately affects the entire American population. In this case, it will ultimately have an affect on the entire population of the world. Up until about 1985, I would not have believed any of this. As a result of coming into contact with the SNOWBIRD DOCUMENT, I am left with no recourse but to believe that we have made these agreements - rightly or wrongly. I believe what is going to eventually happen is that they will make themselves known and immediately go ahead and try to destroy society as we know society... "UU: On the broadcast 'UFO COVERUP LIVE', they spoke of an exchange program where we sent two of our guys up into their crafts. This aspect of the exchange program, do you feel any of this is true? "CS: It follows accepted diplomatic procedures. "UU: What is the purpose of revealing this information at this time? "CS: I think it's to try to prepare the American public for the ultimate disclosure of the existence of the alien beings. I think there is the effort for the good guys to make contact with the people within our government, but I think now what is happening is that the U.S. government learned in 1983 or thereabouts that they are NOT dealing with the good guys, but really don't know what to do about it. "UU: So how can they get out of this? What would your suggestion be? "CS: Well, my suggestion would be to stand up to the greys. Let them know that this is a free society, that we are not going to sit back and let anyone - be they from outer space or some other foreign country - convert the people of the United States. "UU: You said that the government didn't know that they were dealing with the bad guys at first. How would the government figure out that these entities were evil? What would make them think that? What would make them decide all of a sudden? "CS: Let us suppose that we make a deal with a group of aliens. Among other things we agreed that they can have prearranged bases. We will provide security and we will not acknowledge their existence to the general public. In return, they're going to go ahead and carry on certain experimentations, gathering various minerals, getting various flora, various animal life. They're also going to go ahead and conduct some experiments or some research on human beings. Now this troubles us because we don't want that to get out of hand, so we bargain a little deeper and we come to the agreement that, okay, if you abduct anyone we need to know who they are so that if there are any problems in the future we can go ahead and take care of those people who may need medical or psychological attention, so we can assist with this. They say, fine, we will provide you with say a list of all abductees. Later, we find out that they are providing us with maybe a hundred or two hundred abductions maybe every couple of months, but we discover that the number is really into the thousands. We also find out that this scientific curiosity is also being used to tag these people, i.e. the implants, and we are not being told why they are doing this. Now we no longer have control over the abductions. We might even find that there might even be a scarier aspect to it - let's say some of these abductees appear to be 'sleepers,' there is some type of information that they're being fed, a post-hypnotic suggestion for lack of a better term. But don't think that this is hypnotic at all - it's not. It is a very much advanced technological process. Anyhow, they are being told at a certain time, a certain place in the future, they are going to be required to recall things that they are being told at this time, right toward the end of the experimentation or whatever is going on. However, alien forces want this to be kept so secret that if you try to pull this out of them while they're under hypnosis, it will cause the body functions to become under stress. "UU: Have there been any intervention with the benevolent beings in this matter? "CS: I WOULD SAY THAT WE KNOW OF SEVERAL, SHOULD WE SAY,

INTERGALACTIC FIGHTS THAT HAVE TAKEN PLACE - DOGFIGHTS. "UU: An obvious dispute among aliens themselves? What do you feel was the outcome?" "CS: The good won. Right now I think that the good are trying to 'build up their forces.' I think the greys were very concerned about the crash at Roswell, New Mexico, because we had something that they were identifying as a weapons system - and that was a very strong radar tracking system. They lost several ships to that. The aliens initially, having identified that as a weapons system of ours, adjusted their craft so that the high powered radar would not cause on-board difficulties. The greys assisted in keeping the story quiet about the Roswell incident without - how can I put this - 'open contact' with the government at that time (Note: This is conceivable as radar operates through powerful electromagnetic rays and thus may have an adverse effect on a craft utilizing electromagnetic propulsion or operational systems - Branton). "UU: Have you heard of such a thing as MIB or Men In Black in relation to such incidents as these?" "CS: Yes. There is a well known newsperson who was involved with the UFO crash here in Roswell in 1947. He had his life threatened if he tried to go ahead and break the story. He's maintained silence ever since. He's talked a couple of times, but will never come out and fully tell the whole story. "UU: Did any of the occupants make themselves known to our people at that time?" "CS: Here again, I'd have to go back to the reporter who was approached by an entity. And I don't think the entity that he was approached by was of this Earth. It was your classic MIB saying, 'Look, stay out of this one!' Point blank he was told, 'If you try to break the story, you'll die.' Around that time we also started to lose jet aircraft that were sent aloft to intercept UFOs. Most of the time these were written off as aircraft having malfunctioned that caused their crash. Some of the aircraft simply vanished without a trace. One incident happened here in Roswell, probably early 1950s. The family still lives here. Two aircraft were sent aloft to intercept a UFO and make the identification of the object as picked up on radar. One plane returned. To this day, one plane and a pilot never returned. "UU: Is there any information in reference to the joint operations that such a govt.-alien alliance is doing beneath the Earth?" "CS: Supposition (is) there's a lot of genetic work going on down there. For example, there have been people who have claimed to have been taken to underground installations where they observed comatose people in these underground installations. There are also reports of various vats with human parts. One woman reported seeing what appeared as a very Earthly male who was in a vat of some type of fluid in one of the underground installations. Quite a few of the people have alleged that they have been taken to these underground installations and have been kept there for days. "UU: And why were they let free once they knew of such an installation, let's say, if they're trying to hush that up?" "CS: The vast majority, the man on the street isn't going to believe them anyhow. There are allegations that some are either military or working with the government that were brought down there. "UU: Are you saying that you are not very clear on what goes on down there? You've never met anyone who had anymore to say on it?" "CS: I'm saying I can't be very clear. "UU: In other words, it's a little too intense to talk about?" "CS: Yes. I have an interest in UFOs and I've had to recently go through one heck of a battle with the military to express my first amendment right to voice my dissatisfaction with the U.S. government keeping this information suppressed. There are certain things that even as a private citizen that I have to be very careful about suggesting. "UU: What part of the government would have jurisdiction in association with these aliens?" "CS: They would probably be the National Security Agency, they report directly to the National Security Council. As a matter of fact, it sets in on the National Security Council. "UU: Are there people within this agency that realize that they've gotten into a little mess?" "CS: Yes, I think so. I think right now those that are in the know are sort of divided as to whether they should go public or try to keep it secret. The TV show 'UFO COVERUP', wasn't really well handled. They didn't really know how to go about bringing out the information that they do have. The situation is that of a programming process, the government wanted some of that information to be released. That I feel is a fact. Now they took that program from Washington and they really wanted to see what the reaction of the American society would be as a whole. How we would react to it. If the U.S. government ever comes forth and states - and eventually I feel within a very few short years, possibly even months - they're going to have to do that. They're going to have to come out and say that UFOs are a reality. "UU: I heard you were going to Germany?" "CS: I will be separated from my family for at least two years as a result of it. They were going to put me out of the Army because of my interest in UFOs. I want to stay in right now - when I get out I want it to be my choice, not because they forced me out. Are you aware that this is a very, very hard subject

matter? I mean it's so far out in left field I avoid it...but I'll bring it up anyhow. Do you know that there are reports that some of the alien ships do a harvest of the souls? In other words, they feed off the living energy, which is in fact the living soul. "UU: Have you read Budd Hopkins' books? "CS: Yes, I read both Budd Hopkins' books. Budd is very close to the truth, but the full truth is a horror story that is beyond any science fiction that you have ever read. "UU: Are there entities of the more benevolent sort that are abducting people? "CS: That's correct. What they do, I would say, that they have more of a scientific curiosity (referring her to the blondes? - Branton). "UU: They have more of a compassion, you would say? "CS: Correct. As a matter of fact, if there was a situation where you had a weapon that could kill them and they could not escape, other than do you harm, they would permit themselves to be killed. The situation with the abduction cases, in dealing with the bad guys, is that they will go ahead and make a person try to recall the bad times of their lives. Then the people relive those experiences, they go back to the way they felt when that experience was happening, they bring to mind the things they fear the most, they bring this out because they actually absorb something similar to osmosis these feelings that they actually feed off of. (i.e. feed off of our fear? - Branton) "UU: So you're saying that these particular entities that are working in this fashion are the very entities that our government made these deals with? "CS: Yes. "UU: Are the people within these government installations who are working with these entities experiencing such traumas, or are they left alone? "CS: I don't think that they are experiencing trauma because they need those people as part of the grand deception. Keep in mind, while they're dealing with them on the physical plane they're also actually dealing with an interdimensional phenomenon. "UU: Like an astral phenomenon? "CS: Yes... "UU: ...Do you think that the government is dealing with two types of aliens? "CS: I definitely think that they are dealing with two types of entities, but you've got to keep in mind one thing - the good guys are not going to give us anything to kill our fellow man. "UU: If you were to see this in an article, is there something that you would like to say? "CS: Definitely. 'Shut me up and shut the other people up that are like me. Go ahead and have an unbiased congressional investigation into the UFO matter. Give across the board immunity to any and all service members and civilian government workers who have any knowledge of crashed retrieval aircraft or underground bases to let them come talk freely to a congressional committee on UFOs so that they might talk and clear the air. Get it out that UFOs are a reality. They are here now, they have underground bases. If they go ahead and grant that immunity you'll have people come forth and talk. But they will not talk unless that immunity is granted. Now if I'm wrong - go ahead and offer it, set up a committee, a congressional committee to hear all the evidence, weigh all the facts - then it's a put up or shut up proposition.' "UU: Why haven't the aliens just simply infiltrated in relation to these government deals. "CS: The U.S. government may believe that there's no defense and that they are highly evolved and technologically superior to us. There are those of us, however, that firmly believe - or should I say know - that there are defenses against these folks. In unity there is strength. That strength is derived from knowledge. The knowledge that must be had is the knowledge of the truth. With the truth we can go ahead and combat these entities..." The following information was released by Leading Edge Research and describes some additional details concerning the serpent race/greys based upon the findings of several researchers who have pooled their investigations in order to find out more about this apparent enemy of mankind. The following scenario emerged from this cooperative effort (emphasis ours - Branton): "NOTES ON ALF (Alien Life Forms): Term used by the government to describe the Greys in terms of being a MALEVOLENT life form. The deal with the Greys is that their field around their body is different (from) ours to the point where merging of the fields ends up creating physical symptoms (the 'body terror' mentioned by people like Whitley Strieber). The field around them is in direct opposition to ours. IT IS AN ANTI-LIFE FIELD... THEY ARE EXPERTS OF MANIPULATION OF BOTH THE HUMAN BODY (THROUGH MANIPULATION OF THE FIELDS) AND THE HUMAN MIND. THEY REQUIRE BLOOD AND OTHER BIOLOGICAL FLUIDS to survive. THEY ABDUCT HUMANS AND ANIMALS IN ORDER TO ACQUIRE THESE FLUIDS (i.e. being 'vampiristic' in their nature - Branton). They implant small devices near the brain which potentially GIVES THEM TOTAL CONTROL AND MONITORING CAPABILITY. These devices are very difficult to detect. The analysis of the devices by technical staff has produced a description that involves use of crystalline technology combined with molecular circuitry and these ride on the resonant emissions of the brain and the various fields of the human (body). Information is entrained on the brain waves. It appears that all attempts to remove the implants (1972) have

resulted in the death of the human. They perform surgery and other operations on human subjects. These abductions continue to be an ongoing matter. A list of abductees is provided periodically to MAJI, although IT IS KNOWN THAT MANY MORE ARE ABDUCTED THAN ARE REPORTED... Various descriptions of the ALF's relate the following characteristics: Between 3 to 5 feet in height, erect standing biped, small thin build, head larger than humans, absence of auditory lobes (external), absence of body hair, large... eyes (slanted approximately 35 degrees) WHICH ARE OPAQUE BLACK WITH VERTICAL SLIT PUPILS, ARMS RESEMBLING PRAYING MANTIS (normal attitude) which reach to the knees, long hands with small palm, CLAW-LIKE FINGERS (various number of digits - often two short digits and two long, but some species have three or four fingers), tough gray skin WHICH IS REPTILIAN IN TEXTURE, small feet WITH FOUR SMALL CLAW-LIKE TOES... a non-functioning digestive system; TWO SEPARATE BRAINS; movement is deliberate, slow and precise; ALIEN SUBSTANCE REQUIRES THAT THEY MUST HAVE HUMAN BLOOD AND OTHER BIOLOGICAL SUBSTANCES to survive. In extreme circumstances they can subsist on other (cattle, etc.) animal fluids. Food is converted to energy by Chlorophyll, by a photosynthetic process (this supports results gained from autopsies at 29 Palms underground base where it was seen that their 'blood' was greenish and the tissue was black). Waste products are secreted through the skin. The two separate brains are separated by mid-cranial lateral bone (anterior and posterior brain). There is no apparent connection between the two (could one be an 'individual' brain while the other works as a 'collective consciousness' brain? - Branton). Some autopsies have revealed a crystalline network which is thought to have a function in telepathic (and other) functions which help to maintain the group consciousness between members of the same species. Functions of group consciousness in this species does have a disadvantage in that decisions in this species comes rather slowly as the matter at hand filters through the group awareness of those who must make the decision..." In relation to the above description of 'implant' devices, we will now quote from another short account which appeared in the N.A.R. (now L.E.R.) documents: "...According to one source, Stan Friedman was either involved with or knew of the extraction of two spherical implants from two cadavers. The implants were examined and opened. Inside there were crystalline structures which were then examined under an electron microscope. Inside the crystalline structure were micro-miniature electronic circuits." Friedman has according to some researchers held the same views as Jamie Shandera and William Moore, i.e., that the 'Greys' are actually 'benevolent' and the animal mutilations, abductions, underground bases and similar scenarios do not exist. Since these men have allegedly been tied-in with the CIA, which in turn is--according to many sources--now partially or mostly under the control of the alien-grey powers, such statements against the facts would be in keeping with an organization that has been infiltrated via implantation, etc., by malevolent alien forces. Some suspect that Moore is either working for or being misled by certain members of MJ-12 to spread disinformation, while at the same time still admit the existence of UFOs and 'Greys' which is now becoming impossible to refute, and also deny the malevolent aspects. This suggests that in spite of the obvious predatory nature of the saurian greys, certain branches of the CIA are still abiding by the dubious 'treaties' which call for a U.S. government's denial of the abductions, implantations, mutilations, and so on. NAR in it's May, 1989 issue, referred to yet another man who many believe is a blatantly deceiving disinformation agent: "Philip Klass, self-confessed UFO expert, gave his rendition of what UFOs really are on March 31 and April 1, 1989 at the Spring Valley Library in LAS VEGAS. Arthur C. Clarke, science fiction author, called Klass's recent book 'UFO ABDUCTIONS: A DANGEROUS GAME', a 'welcome breath of sanity in a field where it's sadly lacking.' Unfortunately for both Mr. Clarke and Mr. Klass, the sad fact is that the abduction process is neither a game nor has any degree of perceptible sanity. Many doubt Klass, a former writer assigned to AVIATION WEEK AND SPACE TECHNOLOGY has any conception about what the abductions really involve. Many view Mr. Klass in the same category as William Moore, who many believe to be employed by the Defense Investigative Service. Moore has, over the past year, been involved in diverting attention away from real issues towards MJ-12 documents and other literary busywork, while thousands of abductees struggle to discover their true involvement in 'alien' activities." The following article, titled 'ALIENS ON EARTH', was written by the Rev. Anthony G. Pike, a United Kingdom correspondent for NICUFO. This article appeared in the Fall, 1991 issue of 'UFO JOURNAL': "...I have recently received inside information from a British Government source who states that Britain is the World Headquarters for the storage of alien bodies. At present, there are about 300 alien bodies

stored in various parts of Britain; of which, about 25 are in suspended animation. Throughout the rest of the world, however, there are only about 60 bodies - including the USA! I then inquired as to the reason why so many bodies were stored in Britain rather than the USA. The answer was that 'Britain can keep a better secret'. You see, Britain has probably more secrets stored away than any other nation on earth, & has numerous laws preventing people from gaining access to those secrets or publishing them through the media. This is illustrated in the fact that Britain has no UFO magazines available on the newsstands. However, a few years back Tim Green Beckley attempted to put 'UFO UNIVERSE' out on the newsstands here, & it lasted for just 2 issues before the Government banned it. There are also very tight restrictions on the media - remember, Britain has only 4 main TV stations; which makes it easier for the Government to (control) what goes out. There is also a branch of M15 at the BBC who prevent any classified information from reaching the public. I was told that the famous astronomer, Patrick Moore, was warned by M15 that if he wanted to get on in life he better keep quiet about the alien bases he's seen on the moon. I was also informed that there are 1000's of live aliens among us on the earth; & that the aliens are divided up into 5 groups, i.e. the human-looking ones, the 12 ft. giants, small cat-eyes (or vertical-slit pupiled reptilian-eyed beings such as the saurian greys - Branton), wiry aliens & gnome-type aliens. Many of the aliens, however, are living in vast underground bases... Some of the more evil types, such as the 'Greys' are also working hand in glove with the US Government on advanced genetics & mind control. This Secret Government is seeking to control & manipulate the human race for its own end (could this U.S. "secret government" cooperation with the British Empire be tied-in with the allegations made by certain researchers that the 22 "Palladium" Masonic Lodges in charge of Illuminati world revolution originally were spawned from the Grand Lodge of England? Actually A-ALBIONIC RESEARCH., Box 20273., Ferdale, MI 48220., presents much evidence that the Grand Masonic Lodge of London and the Grand Jesuit Lodge of Rome have conspired together for centuries through the 'Illuminati' to take over the nations of the earth and acclimate them into a 'New World Order', including and especially the Christian Republic of America, since it's birth. - Branton)... I was also informed that our galaxy is governed by a group of beings who one might call an 'Angelis Command Corps.' (fallen or unfallen 'angelics'? - Branton) In this sector they generally meet in the Pleiades & Sirius. My Government source also says that he has personally seen about 50 alien bodies stored in the UK; & that he was taken in a blacked out helicopter somewhere 'up North' to a laboratory run by the British Security Forces where he saw a set of 3 transparent coffins containing 3 giant aliens about 10-12 ft. tall (could these be the human El-Anakim who are believed to have bases deep below the western U.S., Alaska and Mexico, etc.? - Branton). However, the coffins are impregnable & the Government has been unable to break them open. I was also told that 13 sets of similar coffins have been discovered in different parts of the world. Also, the TIMES newspaper last year ran a couple of articles reproduced from Pravda stating that giant aliens have landed in SEVERAL locations in Estonia, Lithuania, & Hungary. In Hungary a whole regiment actually converged with the aliens face to face. Timothy Good, the British UFO researcher, has been given three letters from the U.S. Government stating that in August 1992, the US government is planning to put UFOs & alien bodies on a show to the public in the COSMIC JOURNEY EXHIBITION. I was also told that the calamities that are taking place are for the good of the planet and are causing people to think about alternatives to the present system... I was told that this collapse of the old order will include a collapse of the PRESENT MONETARY SYSTEM (a prelude to a 'New World Order' inspired by the reptilian greys? - Branton), the IMF & the WORLD BANK. The space people themselves, say they have no frontiers, no passports, & no money. I was also told that the atomic bomb will be phased out; & that present day transportation & energy will be replaced by the LINEAR MOTOR & ELECTRO-MAGNETISM. I was also told that there is a revolutionary new fuel which has been supplied by the aliens to someone in South America who is now running his car on it. I also know that it is possible to run cars on ordinary tap water (there's someone in Australia doing it right now) & that all diseases can be cured with simple H₂O₂ (water with an extra oxygen molecule on it) including AIDS, cancer, colds & tooth decay (H₂O₂ is excellent for brushing teeth - it removes all plaque & decay instantly)... - further information on any of the above matters & much more can be obtained by writing to Rev. Anthony G. Pike., 141 Austen Road., South Harrow HA2 0UU Middex, U.K." The following list of 'entity types' seems to correspond partially with the list given in the above letter. This list of 'aliens' comes from the anonymous Intelligence worker

'Commander X', as he received them from John Lear and other 'inside' sources: "THREE TYPES OF EBE'S (GRAYS): GRAY-1 - 3 1/2 feet tall. Large head. Large slanted eyes. Worship technology. Don't give a damn about mankind. GRAY-2 - Same type, different finger arrangement, slightly different face. More sophisticated than Gray-1... May not need secretions (large-nosed or large-muzzled grays? - Branton). GRAYS: Same basic type. Lips thinner. More subservient to other two grays. "BLONDES, SWEDES, NORDICS: Known by any of these monikers. Similar to humans (although it is unknown as to whether they are related to any of the nationalities mentioned). Blond hair, blue eyes. Will not break (so-called) 'universal law' of 'non- interference' to help us... "INTER-DIMENSIONAL: Entity that can assume various shapes... (most likely fallen angelic. These often apparently utilize androidal forms, temporary energy forms, forms constructed from restructured physical matter, or even physical 'shells' constructed in forms similar to grays, humans or other configurations - Branton) "HAIRY DWARF'S: Four feet tall, 35 lbs. Extremely strong. Hairy (possibly a degenerate branch of humanoid Sasquatch - Branton). "VERY TALL RACE: Look like humans but seven or eight feet tall. United with Blondes. "HUMANS APPEARING SIMILAR TO BLONDES SEEN WITH GRAYS: ...Child-like mentality. "MIB'S: (Men In Black). Wear all black. Sunglasses. Very pale skin. Do not conform to normal accepted patterns; Extremely sensitive to light..." Commander X also related the following concerning the 'Inter-Dimensionals' who have obtained physical forms allowing them to operate in the physical world: "...What the government didn't realize was that they (the Grays) planned to abduct tens of thousands of individuals, plant monitoring devices in their brains, and program them with specific series' of responses to direct commands. "The EBEs--also behind our backs-- began to mutilate cows and other animals because they wished to use their tissues TO CREATE A GENETICALLY ADVANCED RACE OF FLESH AND BLOOD ROBOTS. When the government realized what the EBEs had in mind, and wanted to back out of their agreement, THE 'ALIENS' TOOK OVER SEVERAL UNDERGROUND BASES WHERE THEY HAD ALREADY INSTALLED UNDERGROUND LABORATORIES." Again, in reference to the 'serpent races', John A. Keel, in his book 'OUR HAUNTED PLANET' (1968. Fawcett Publications., Greenwich, Conn.) has stated: "...The parahuman Serpent People of the past are still among us. They were probably worshipped by the builders of Stonehenge and the forgotten ridge-making cultures of South America. "...In some parts of the world the Serpent People successfully posed as gods and imitated the techniques of the superintelligence. This led to the formation of pagan religions centered around human sacrifices. The conflict, so far as man himself was concerned, became one of religions and races. Whole civilizations based upon the worship of these false gods rose and fell in Asia, Africa, and South America. The battleground had been chosen, and the mode of conflict had been decided upon. "The human race would supply the pawns. The mode of control was complicated as usual. Human beings were largely free of direct control. Each individual HAD TO CONSCIOUSLY COMMIT HIMSELF TO ONE OF THE OPPOSING FORCES... "The main battle was for what was to become known as the human soul. "Once an individual had committed himself, he opened a door so that an indefinable something could actually enter his body and exercise some control over his subconscious mind (this would be either the pure Spirit of Christ or the corrupting spirit of anti-Christ. Just as nature hates a vacuum, so does the human spirit. In other words, what Keel is saying is that the human spirit cannot work entirely of its own, but is a channel or a vessel of 'other' powers, whether good or evil. The act of 'free will' which is given to man is a 'choice' over which of these powers to submit to, and to accept personal responsibility for that choice - Branton). "...the Serpent People or Omega Group, attacked man in various ways, trying to rid the planet of him. But the superintelligence was still able to look over man... God worked out new ways of communication and control, always in conflict with the Serpent People." One of the classic examples of combined interaction between the physical Serpent Race and the other-dimensional 'Infernals' in a common cause is given in the case of Brian Scott. According to Commander X, the area where Scott was abducted within the Superstition mountains of Arizona contains an underground base where, he alleged, at least five individuals had been abducted (to the underground base) that he is aware of, Brian Scott being one of them. The Superstition mountains are notorious for the many bizarre deaths and beheadings that have taken place there. Many have alleged that in certain parts of this wasteland a sudden force or irrational impulse can come over a person and cause them to suddenly turn against others in their party. There have been several cases where strange 'voices' have driven treasure-hunters insane and, in some cases, driven them to kill their partners. Even though the following account does not

specifically mention the underground base described by Commander X, other sources who have talked to Mr. Scott do suggest that an underground installation was involved. Brad Steiger, in his book 'THE UFO ABDUCTORS' (1988., Berkley Books., N.Y.) describes Brian Scott's experiences as follows: "...Scott's first abduction reportedly occurred in the Arizona desert near Phoenix in 1971, and he claimed that another had just occurred on December 22, 1975, in Garden Grove, California. In between, Scott said, there were three other terrifying sessions with the aliens and repeated visits to his home by balls of light and a transparent being that called itself the Host. "Incredibly, Scott found that a friend of his was already inside the craft. The two of them were taken into a small room that began to fill with a fog or a mist. Then they were confronted by four or five 'very horrifying' creatures. Scott described them as having gray skin like that of a crocodile or a rhino, with a thicker patch of hide over the front torso... The beings were seven feet tall, according to Scott, and... had three fingers and a thumb kicked over to one side." Steiger then records a conversation between Scott and researcher Timothy Green Beckley: "TIM BECKLEY: What happened on the day when your wife was sent to the hospital? "SCOTT: She had been to work, pretty much handling everything that was going on around her. Then I got a call that she wasn't feeling very well. I brought her home, and after about fifteen minutes of sitting there talking with her, she was saying several things, none of which made any sense to me or to her. She said that she had been in the bathroom and suddenly felt hands all over her body. It was as if someone had broken into the house and molested her. When she calmed down and started making explanations to me about what the hell was wrong with her, it was as if, from her description, the guys I had seen aboard the craft in 1971 had visited her. This is odd, because she has never even seen any sketches that I made of those entities. "BECKLEY: So this was an actual materialization--if you want to call it that--of the entities in the house? "SCOTT: I don't know what it was. "BECKLEY: But she was so upset that you decided to take her to the hospital? "SCOTT: Later that evening, it seemed as if she was okay. I was on the phone, and the baby was getting into everything so I couldn't carry on the conversation. I got up and went looking for my wife. I heard a bumping sound and a moan coming from the bathroom. My wife was on the floor, hyperventilating. I got her up and onto a chair in the living room. I was on my way to call her mother when she just fell flat on her face. I called the paramedics, and while they were on the way, she got up and fell down again. Then she began to become hysterical. It took four paramedics to hold her down. She was throwing people around as if they were tissue paper. Guys were thrown backward against the furniture. Finally they loaded her up in the ambulance. I came back in the house, and the baby was not in the playpen. I panicked, because I couldn't find our one-year-old baby who got out of a playpen!" Steiger continued: "Tim Beckley asked Scott about the Host. 'There is one entity that comes through that calls itself the Host, whatever that means,' Scott attempted to explain. 'It speaks in what sounds like some kind of computerized language. The voice seems to come out of me, an inner voice that is not mine. The entity says that I am one with it. It says, "I am; I am" or "You are one with me." When asked if it has a name, it will just come back and say, "I am; I am." (Note: According to Judeo-Christian teaching, as we read in the events surrounding Moses' ascent of Mt. Sinai, Almighty God alone can honestly profess that 'I Am that I Am', which in the original Hebrew means that He alone is self-existence and not dependent on an outside force, as all other created beings are, and therefore is 'God'. The events of molestation which took place against Scott's wife would indicate that 'the Host' IS NOT God, and therefore, as is the nature of the Infernals and the Serpent Races, it irreverently seems to blaspheme Almighty God with such statements as 'I AM' - Branton) ""The other night we heard some strange sounds coming from the bedroom. I began to speak in a foreign language that we later found out was Greek. Where that came from, I don't know. I wrote in Greek BACKWARD. On top of that, I was writing with my left hand, and I am right-handed. ""This voice was talking. We asked who it was, and the name Ashtar came out. ""Then it began to use the name Ashtar and speak to my wife. It told her things about her past that only she could know. This went on for a while, then it went on to say it would give her all the money in the world. It only wanted one thing in return--her soul.' "Beckley pointed out," Steiger continues "that is sounded as though diabolical entities might be coming onto the scene, attracted by the extreme vibrations. He also observed that ASHTAR sounded very much like ISHTAR, an ancient Babylonian goddess (Note: Ashtar-oth was also the legendary 'consort' to BAAL, the ancient Chaldean 'god' two whom the ancients offered up human sacrifices - Branton). "...Beckley asked J.D. (an investigator associated with a civilian UFO

investigations group who studied the Brian Scott incident) how he would differentiate between what may have originally been an abduction case and the various types of poltergeist phenomena that now seemed to prompt Scott's resultant trance state. Are they one and the same? Are they closely related mysteries? Or are they entirely different aspects of a more general phenomenon? "J.D. indicated that he was aware that there had been other cases such as Scott's. The manifestations of balls of light streaking through the homes of contactees and abductees apparently are more frequent than many investigators realize. "J.D. mentioned that one voice, a horrible voice, came through and claimed to be Beelzebub, the Devil. J.D. was convinced that the entity was simply trying to frighten away the investigators." (we wonder - Branton) Aside from the 3-fingered, 7 ft. tall 'Crocodilian' creatures encountered by Brian Scott, there was another group involved in his abductions as well. According to Steiger: "...The secondary group was composed of beings who were small, with frail bodies, milky white skin, large bald heads, thin lips, and enormous eyes... supposedly this group, perhaps from the sixth or seventh planets around the star EPSILON BOOTES, placed a satellite in orbit around our moon... the taller... entities from 'time beyond all time,' have the power to veto actions planned by those beings of the secondary world..." In reference to the supposed 'mission' these creatures had chosen Brian Scott for, Steiger states: "...Scott was to design a transportation technology that would move matter through space. He was to master quantum displacement physics and begin to develop a mind transference machine TO BE USED TO UNITE ALL HUMANS. Such a machine would help to develop a philosophy of cosmic brotherhood (as well as kill all personality, individuality and privacy among humans - Branton). The above tasks, of course, would seem impossible for a combination of Einstein and Superman, but they are typical of the type of grandiose mission(s) assigned to so many contactees and abductees." "...The Master Ashtar appears in much of UFO contactee literature. One cannot help noting the ancient origin of the name Ishtar, Ashtar, Asta, described always as a god of evil and negativity in the Bible... Ashtar seems to belong more to the contactees than the abductees, but there are instances where those who claim to have been forcefully taken aboard UFOs describe an interaction with beings who represent themselves as emissaries of 'Ashtar's Grand Plan.'" Brian Scott seems to have encountered the same 'Lizard' like or 'Crocodilian' sauroids describes by others, the gan-greenish colored creatures who are often described as being nearly 7 ft. tall, with reptilian features, and who are believed by many to be the overlords of the large-nosed and common 'Greys', being second only in hierarchy to the pterodactylin 'Mothmen' and of course the 'infernals' themselves, of which the so-called 'Host' seemed to have been a part. Following are still other documented encounters with different branches of this apparently hominoid- saurian race: Arkady Leokum, writing in a nationally syndicated news article called 'TELL ME WHY', revealed some important facts about the ancient Saurians. His article, titled: 'DINOSAURS DEVELOPED FROM REPTILES', stated the following: "...Since dinosaurs were reptiles, they must have developed from reptiles that lived before them. "The first dinosaurs to develop resembled their reptile ancestors, who were like lizards, AND WHO COULD WALK ON THEIR HIND LEGS. Some kinds remained small, but others grew heavier and longer. "In time, many of them were 6 to 8 feet long. There was even a few 20 feet long and weighing as much as an elephant. They had small heads and short, blunt teeth, which were only good for eating plants. They lived in low, swampy places. "Then came the next period, the Age of Reptiles. Some of the plant-eating dinosaurs became so large that even four legs couldn't support them on land. They had to spend most of their lives in rivers and swamps. One of these giants was the brontosaurus, 70 to 80 feet long and weighing about 38 tons! "At the same time, other dinosaurs were able to walk about on land. One of these, allosaurus, was 34 feet long, had sharp teeth and claws, and fed on brontosaurus and other plant eaters. "So, dinosaurs were a stage in the development of the reptiles..." This article strongly suggests that the dinosaurs and other reptiles (including amphibians?) were/are an extremely adaptable race, capable of mutating to an incredible degree to "fit in" to whatever environment these creatures found themselves in. Also, the fact that some "dinosaurs" became sea-going beasts suggest that ALL (both reptilians and amphibians) may have originated from a single group of 6-8 ft. long biped lizards which roamed the earth in ancient times. There are indications that the original 'Nachash' or 'Serpent' of Hebrew tradition and history possessed both reptilian, draconian as well as amphibian features, and was in fact a hominoid creature. Even today, reptilians and amphibians possess similar characteristics: scales, claws, webbed appendages, etc. Scientists tell us that snakes, pleseosaurs (such as allegedly dwells in Loch Ness in Scotland,

former home of the satanist Aliester Crowley who expressed his own fascination with the 'beast' of the Loch) and other aquatic or semi-aquatic reptiles--and amphibians--once possessed lizard- saurian like limbs before taking up an aquatic or semi-aquatic existence, after which the limbs became atrophied. This may explain why AMPHIBIANS of hominoid form have, like their reptilian counterparts, been seen on occasion, and have even caused serious physical injury, unprovoked, to witnesses on the scene. The following accounts, which appear in 'CURIOUS ENCOUNTERS', by Loren Coleman (Faber & Faber., Boston, Mass. 1985) pp. 70-76, describe encounters with reptilian and/or amphibian hominoid or bi-ped creatures of a semi-aquatic nature. We might conclude, based on the above, that the following accounts may involve yet another branch or branches of the "Serpent Race" which, although extremely adaptable like a mutating virus, nevertheless may have had a common root in the upright-walking lizards that preceded the dinosaurs thousands of years ago. The author's reference to "Bigfoot", at least in these cases, refer to the reptilian-amphibian hominoids that have been observed, and should not be associated with the "hairy giants" or humanoids who, unlike the creatures described here, are apparently part of the human family. Loren Coleman describes some encounters with these non-human beasts which have taken place near the west coast: "One classic Bigfoot story, (discussed in some detail in MYSTERIOUS AMERICA) namely, the Wetzel/Riverside, California sighting on 8 November 1958, CLEARLY FITS THE REPTILIAN MODE better than the anthropoid one. Wetzel described, as you may recall, the fluorescent-eyed 'thing' as having a protuberant mouth and a body COVERED WITH SCALES, looking like leaves. Wetzel's 'thing' emerged from the Santa Ana River underbrush. "The connection to water is a strong theme in all of these accounts so it is not so surprising that the next puzzle comes from the lake monster file. Trekking up the West Coast, the following report concerns a monster that actually looks like it stepped out of the wardrobe room of the Black Lagoon movie. "Thetis Lake is near Cottonwood, British Columbia, not far from Victoria, Cadboro Bay, off Victoria and Vancouver Island, (and) is well known for the perennial sea monster 'Cadborosaurus.' So understandably a new creature in the neighborhood would be grouped under the same type of facade by the press. But the Thetis monster appears to be something else altogether. "On 19 August 1972 Gordon Pike and Robin Flewellyn said a five-foot-tall animal appeared on the surface of Thetis Lake AND CHASED THEM FROM THE BEACH. Flewellyn was CUT on the hand by six razor-sharp points atop the monster's head. A Royal Canadian Mounted Police officer was quoted at the time as saying: 'The boys seem sincere, and until we determine otherwise we have no alternative but to continue our investigation.' "The next Wednesday afternoon, 23 August, the Thetis Monster was encountered again. Mike Gold and Russell Van Nice said they saw 'it' around 3:30 P.M. and on the other side of the lake away from the recreation area of its first appearance. Mike Gold noted: 'It came out of the water and looked around. Then it went back into the water. Then we ran!' He described the creature as 'shaped like an ordinary body, like a human being body but it had a monster face, and it was all scaly (with) a point sticking out of its head (and) great big ears.' It was silver. "The Thetis monster account sounds similar to one from Saginaw, Michigan, occurring in 1937. A man-like monster climbed up a river bank, leaned against a tree, and then returned to the river. The fisherman who witnessed this appearance suffered a nervous breakdown. This Saginaw tale, the reports of clawed and three-toed prints from Wisconsin to Missouri, and other supposedly 'Bigfoot' or 'manimal' encounters perhaps should be reexamined in light of the REPTILIAN creatures from the Black Lagoon. "The big Deltox Swamp, Wisconsin flap, investigated by Ivan T. Sanderson in 1979, for example, has always been shelved with Bigfoot reports. But what is to be made of the tracks of the creature, like footprints of 'a good-sized man with swim fins.' "This trait is a more frequent characteristic in the so-called eastern Bigfoot reports than you might realize. For example, there's the case of the creature of Charles Mill Lake in Mansfield, Ohio. A green-eyed, seven-foot-tall, seemingly armless humanoid, seen late in March 1959 by Michael Lane, Wayne Armstrong, and Dennis Patterson, came out of the lake and left behind 'tracks that resembled the footgear worn by skin divers.' The thing was seen again in 1963 and described as 'luminous and green-eyed.' I examined the site of these encounters and can testify to the Charles Mill Lake's swampy affinities--certainly a good home for a Black Lagoon beast... "In 1973, during the summer, residents of New Jersey's Newton-Lafayette area described A GIANT, MAN-LIKE ALLIGATOR they had seen locally. Newspaper reporters wrote about an old Indian tale from the region that told of a giant, man-sized fish that could never be caught. In 1977, New York State Conservation Naturalist Alfred Hulstruck

reported that the state's Southern Tier had 'a scaled, man-like creature (that) appears at dusk from the red, algae-ridden waters to forage among the fern and moss-covered uplands.' "The New York-New Jersey record, however, cannot compare with the overwhelming series of narratives issuing from one place in the United States, the Ohio River Valley. "Over twenty years ago, by digging into the back issues of the Louisville, Kentucky, COURIER-JOURNAL, I discovered one of those gems that has kept me pondering its meaning for two decades. The interesting little item was in the 24 October 1878 issue. A 'Wild Man of the Woods' was captured, supposedly, in Tennessee, and then placed on exhibit in Louisville. The creature was described as being six feet, five inches tall, and having eyes twice the normal size. His body was 'COVERED WITH SCALES.' This article now makes some sense. "And then almost a hundred years later, again near Louisville, there are more stories of REPTILIAN ENTITIES. In October 1975, near Milton, Kentucky, Clarence Cable reported a 'giant lizard' was roaming the forests near his junkyard. Author Peter Guttilla described the creature Cable surprised as 'about fifteen feet long, had a foot-long forked tongue, and big eyes that bulged something like a frog's. It was dull-white with black-and-white stripes across its body with quarter-size speckles over it.' "On-site field investigations by Mark A. Hall, however, indicated this 'giant lizard' RAN BIPEDALLY, according to OTHER Trimble County, Kentucky witnesses. The Ohio River is Louisville's, Milton's, and Trimble county's northern boundary. "On 21 August 1955, near Evansville, Indiana, Mrs. Darwin Johnson was almost pulled forever into the depths of the Ohio River. In what seems to be a very close meeting with one of those creatures, Mrs. Johnson, of Godtown, Indiana, was swimming with her friend Mrs. Chris Lambie about fifteen feet from the shore when SUDDENLY SOMETHING GRABBED HER FROM UNDER THE SURFACE. It felt like the 'hand' had huge claws and 'furry' (or scaly?) palms. It came up from behind, grabbed her left leg, grabbed her knee, and pulled her under. She kicked and fought herself free. It pulled her under again. Although both women could not see the thing, they were screaming and yelling to scare it away. Finally, Mrs. Johnson lunged for Mrs. Lambie's inner tube, and the loud 'thump' apparently scared 'it' away, and 'it' released its grip. Back on shore, Mrs. Johnson received treatment for her scratches and marks on her leg. "Fortean investigator Terry Colvin passed on the information that Mrs. Johnson had a palm-print-shaped green stain below her knee that could not be removed, and it remained for several days. (Interestingly, Colvin learned the Johnsons were visited by an individual who identified himself as an Air Force colonel who took voluminous notes and warned them not to talk further about the incident. Of course, this sounds so similar to the 'Man-In- Black' encounter that it goes almost without saying.) "For anyone who has seen CREATURE FROM THE BLACK LAGOON, the Ohio River encounter of Mrs. Darwin Johnson is already familiar, for her attack was foreshadowed in that movie... "1972... In March of that year on two separate occasions, two Ohio policemen saw what has become known as the 'Loveland Frogman.' Investigated by Ron Schaffner and Richard Mackey, these researchers interviewed the officers involved but have not published their names, instead using the fictitious names 'Williams' and 'Johnson.' "The first incident took place at 1:00 A.M. on 3 March 1972, on a clear, cold night. Officer Williams was on route to Loveland, via Riverside Road, when he thought he saw a dog beside the road. But when the 'thing' stood up, its eyes illuminated by the car lights, looked at him for an instant, turned, and leapt over the guardrail. Williams saw it go down an embankment into the Little Miami River, a mere fifteen or so miles from the Ohio River. He described the thing as weighing about sixty pounds, about three to four feet tall, having a textured leathery skin, AND A FACE LIKE A FROG OR LIZARD. Williams went on to the police station and returned with Officer Johnson to look for evidence of the creature. They turned up scrape-marks leading down the side of the small hill near the river. "On approximately 17 March 1972, Officer Johnson was driving outside of Loveland when he had a similar experience. Seeing an animal lying in the middle of the road, he stopped to remove what he thought was a dead critter. Instead, when the officer opened his squeaky car door, the animal got up into a crouched position like a football player. The creature hobbled to the guardrail and lifted its leg over, while constantly looking at Johnson. Perhaps it was the funny smirk on its face, but Johnson decided to shoot at it. He missed, he figured, since the thing didn't slow down. Johnson later told how he felt it was more upright than the way Williams described it. One area farmer told investigators he saw a large, FROG-LIKE OR LIZARD-LIKE CREATURE during the same month of the officers' sightings..." In the March 13, 1990 issue of the SUN, writer Lou Tarragon alleged the following in his article 'UFO UNDERGROUND CITY FOUND IN BRAZIL': "A team of

archaeologists probing ancient ruins in Brazil have discovered an underground city that was inhabited by aliens 6,000 year ago! The shocking discovery was made by Dr. Jorge Tejero and his team of 20 college students who were searching for ancient artifacts in the mountains near Sao Paulo. "One of the students unknowingly came upon the underground city when he stumbled down a steep 20-foot incline deep inside the damp and dark caves. Tejero and his students all descended the incline, into a large chamber filled with pottery, jewels and four-foot skeletons. "I thought we had found the ruins of an ancient civilization,' says Tejero, 'until I realized that the skeletons WERE NEITHER HUMAN BEINGS or animals. THEY HAD TWO FINGERS ON EACH HAND AND THREE TOES ON EACH FOOT, and one large ear protruding from their heads. THEIR SKULLS WERE VERY LARGE, and their eyes were set closer together than humans.' "Startled by their unusual findings, the team probed further into the cave and discovered translator-like devices and communications equipment. "There is no doubt we've discovered an advanced alien civilization that thrived in ancient South America,' says professor Tejero. Tests on the structures and materials inside the cave show they could have been living here 6,000 years ago! THESE CREATURES WERE NEITHER HUMAN BEINGS NOR THEIR (presumed - Branton) ape-like ancestors. Their bodies are markedly different -- and their intelligence was light years ahead of human beings... "There have been many lost human civilizations throughout history, but this is the first conclusive proof of a lost alien civilization. If we uncover the history of these ancient aliens, we will have a far greater understanding of man's function in the universe." Charles Berlitz, in his 'WORLD OF THE INCREDIBLE BUT TRUE' (Fawcett Crest Books., N.Y.), related the following incident concerning another hominoid predator or 'Lizard Man': "There have been numerous Bigfoot sightings in the United States and around the world. The humanlike creatures are usually said to be large and hairy with glowing eyes. During the summer of 1988, however, residents of Bishopville, South Carolina, reported accounts of a rare breed of Bigfoot: A SEVEN-FOOT-TALL LIZARD MAN WITH GREEN SCALY SKIN. According to witnesses, unlike other Bigfoot creatures Lizard Man has only three toes on each foot, as well as long apelike arms that end in three fingers tipped with FOUR-INCH CLAWS. Only the second Bigfoot to have only three fingers on each hand, and the first (discovered by Berlitz - Branton) to also have three toes on each foot. Lizard Man is the most unusual Bigfoot ever reported. "Seventeen-year-old Chris Davis first encountered Lizard Man around 2:00 A.S. on June 29. On his way home, the teen stopped near the brackish waters of Scape Ore Swamp outside Bishopville to change a flat tire. While replacing the jack in the car's trunk, he glimpsed something running across the field toward him. Jumping into his 1976 Toyota Celica, he was quickly engaged in a tug-of-war with the reptilian creature as he tried to pull the door closed. Then Lizard Man jumped onto the car's roof, where he left scratches in the paint as evidence of his attack. "Hysterical, Davis returned home and told only his parents and a few close friends about the experience. Law enforcement officers, however, interrogated him after neighbors said the boy might know something about the strange bite marks and scratches found on another car. "Davis wasn't alone in his report. Soon other reports were flooding the sheriff's office. Teenagers Rodney Nolfie and Shane Stokes, for example, were driving near the swamp with their girlfriends when Lizard Man darted across the road in front of their car. Construction worker George Holloman also claimed Lizard Man jumped at him as he was collecting water from an artesian well. "Investigating the area around the swamp, state trooper Mike Hodge and Lee County deputy sheriff Wayne Atkinson found three crumbled, forty-gallon cardboard drums. The tops of saplings were ripped off eight feet above the ground. And there were, according to Hodge, 'humongous footprints,' fourteen-by-seven- inch impressions in hard red clay. Following the tracks for four hundred yards, the officers backtracked and found new prints impressed in their car's tire tracks. According to state wildlife biologists, the footprints matched no known animal species." (This "Lizard Man" sighting was covered in one of the episodes of Tim White's "SIGHTINGS" documentary, "MONSTERS" segment, on the Fox Network - Branton). A letter from researcher Jason Bishop to another researcher stated the following concerning some 'Reptoid' encounters he had investigated: "...The others who have contact with the Reptoids are very secretive and work with me, very close. They have photos of marks on their bodies after abductions (which are on-going). 3 of them are in one family and now they (Reptoids) even recently abducted the new baby TOO! "Since two of these people have also had M.I.B. experiences, where they entered the house 'THROUGH' a locked door, and the other (has) contacts with government agents... I must be true to my promise NOT to make public info related to their experiences. But one of these people (had been) documenting the reptoid

events of this family and OTHERS ON THEIR BLOCK and I'm trying to get them to publish this under another name and have other people handle the sales of the booklet. Will keep you posted. "One of the experiences, involved 3 people and a cave (in Black Mountain, between Las Vegas, Nevada and Kingman, Arizona)... Another was at a dam, while a group was camping in Nevada. More recent (this year, near L.A., California) are Reptoids materializing in two peoples homes (glowing green) and are VERY similar to my experiences in 1979!" What may well have been the most notorious of all "scares" involving reptilian beings, involved a combined "invasion" of pterodactylin-hominoid "Mothmen" and "Men In Black". These creatures have been referred to as Mothmen, Winged Dracos, and Winged Serpents, depending on the source involved. They reportedly terrorized a particular area in West Virginia, according to John A. Keel, in the mid-1960's. Keel is convinced that these malevolent entities were involved in the tragic "silver bridge" disaster in which several UFO witnesses perished, based on certain strange circumstances surrounding the event. In his book 'THE MOTHMEN PROPHECIES' (Signet Books., N.Y.) Keel reveals the following: "The moment I met Mrs. Hyre's niece Connie Carpenter in 1966, I knew she was telling the truth because her eyes were reddened, watery, and almost swollen shut. I had seen these symptoms many times in my treks around the country investigating UFO reports. Witnesses who were unlucky enough to have a close encounter with an unidentified flying object, usually a dazzlingly brilliant aerial light, are exposed to actinic rays...ultraviolet rays...which can cause 'eyeburn,' medically known as KLIEG CONJUNCTIVITIS. These are the same kind of rays that tan your hide at the beach. If you lie in the bright sun without protecting your eyes you can get conjunctivitis. Whatever they are, UFOs radiate intense actinic rays. There are now thousands of cases in which witnesses suffered eye-burns and temporary eye damage...even temporary blindness...after viewing a strange flying light in the night sky. "...What puzzled me about Connie's case, however, was that she had not seen a splendid luminous flying saucer. She had seen a giant 'winged man' in broad daylight. "According to her story, Connie, a shy, sensitive eighteen- year-old, was driving home from church at 10:30 A.M. on Sunday, November 27, 1966, when, as she passed the deserted greens of Mason County Golf Course outside New Haven, West Virginia, she suddenly saw a huge gray figure. It was shaped like a man, she said, but much larger. It was at least SEVEN FEET TALL and very broad. The thing that attracted her attention was not its size but its eyes. IT HAD, SHE SAID, LARGE, ROUND, FIERCELY GLOWING RED EYES THAT FOCUSED ON HER WITH HYPNOTIC EFFECT. "It's a wonder I didn't run off the road and have a wreck,' she commented later. "As she slowed, her eyes fixed on the apparition, a pair of wings unfolded from its back. They seemed to have a span of about ten feet. It was definitely not an ordinary bird but a MAN-SHAPED THING which rose slowly off the ground, straight up like a helicopter, silently. Its wings did not flap in flight. It headed straight toward Connie's car, its horrible eyes fixed to her face, then it swooped low over her head as she shoved the accelerator to the floor-boards in utter hysteria. "OVER ONE HUNDRED PEOPLE WOULD SEE THIS BIZARRE CREATURE THAT WINTER. "Connie's conjunctivitis lasted over two weeks, apparently caused by those glowing red eyes. At the time of my first visit to Point Pleasant in 1966 I did not relate the winged weirdo to flying saucers. Later events not only proved that a relationship existed, but that relationship also is a vital clue to the whole mystery. "Max's Kansas City is a famous watering hole for New York's hip crowd. In the summer of 1967 an oddball character wandered into that restaurant noted for its oddball clientele. He was tall and awkward, dressed in an ill-fitting black suit that seemed out of style. His chin came to a sharp point and his eyes bulged slightly like 'thyroid eyes.' He sat down in a booth and gestured to the waitress with his long, tapering fingers. "Something to eat,' he mumbled. The waitress handed him a menu. He stared at it uncomprehendingly, apparently unable to read. 'Food,' he said almost pleadingly. "How about a steak?' she offered. "Good.' "She brought him a steak with all the trimmings. He stared at it for a long moment and then picked up his knife and fork, glancing around at the other diners. It was obvious he did not know how to handle the implements! The waitress watched him as he fumbled helplessly. Finally she showed him how to cut the steak and spear it with the fork. He sawed away at the meat. Clearly he really was hungry. "Where are you from?' she asked gently. "Not from here.' "Where?' "Another world.' "Boy, another put-on artist, she thought to herself. The other waitresses gathered in a corner and watched him as he fumbled with his food, a stranger in a strange land. "A large white car with a faulty muffler wheezed and rattled up the back street in New Haven, West Virginia, where Connie Carpenter lived, and Jack Brown knocked at her door. "I'm a--a friend of Mary Hyre's.' "His strange demeanor and

disjointed questions distressed her and disturbed her husband, Keith, and her brother Larry. It quickly became obvious that he was not particularly interested in Connie's sighting of the man-bird the year before. He seemed more concerned with Mrs. Hyre and my own relationship with her (we were professional friends, nothing more). "What do you think--if--what would Mary Hyre do--if someone told her to stop writing about UFOs?" he asked. "She'd probably tell them to drop dead." Connie replied. "Most of the questions were stupid, even unintelligible. After a rambling conversation he drove off into the night in his noisy car. Connie called her aunt immediately, puzzled and upset by the visit. He was such a very odd man, she noted, and he wouldn't speak at all if you weren't looking directly into his dark, hypnotic eyes. Connie, Keith and Larry not only noticed his long-fingered hands, but there was also something very peculiar about his ears. They couldn't say exactly what. But there was something... "Another kind of Man in Black haunted Brooklyn, New York, in 1877-80. He had wings and performed aerial acrobatics over the heads of the crowds of sunbathers at Coney Island. A Mr. W. H. Smith first reported these strange flights in a letter to the NEW YORK SUN, September 18, 1877. The creature was not a bird, but a 'winged human(oid) form.' "This flying 'man' became a local sensation and, according to the NEW YORK TIMES, September 12, 1880, 'many reputable persons' saw him as he was 'engaged in flying toward New Jersey.' He maneuvered at an altitude of about one thousand feet, sporting 'BATS WINGS' and making swimminglike movements. Witnesses claimed to have seen his face clearly. He 'WORE A CRUEL AND DETERMINED EXPRESSION.' The entire figure was black, standing out sharply against the clear blue sky... "North American Indians have extensive legends about the Thunderbird, a huge bird said to carry off children and old people. It was accompanied by loud noises, hums, buzzes and, apparently rumbles from the infrasonic and ultrasonic levels. Known as PIASA to the Indians of the Dakotas, it was supposed to have terrifying red eyes and a long tail... a monstrous demon with... bat's wings, and a body closely in human form. "...In May 1961, a New York pilot was buzzed by a 'damned big bird, bigger than an eagle. For a moment I doubted my sanity because it looked more like a pterodactyl out of the prehistoric past.' The thing had swooped at his plane as he cruised up the Hudson River valley. "Far away, in the Ohio River valley, another startled pair had an even more breathtaking experience. A woman prominent in civic affairs in Point Pleasant, West Virginia, was driving on Route 2 along the Ohio River with her elderly father. As they passed through a sector on the edge of the park known as the Chief Cornstalk Hunting Grounds, a tall manlike figure suddenly appeared on the road in front of them. "I slowed down,' she told me years later, 'and as we got closer we could see that it was much larger than a man. A big gray figure. It stood in the middle of the road. Then a pair of wings unfolded from its back and they practically filled the whole road. It almost looked like a small airplane. Then it took off straight up...disappeared out of sight in seconds. We were both terrified. I stepped on the gas and raced out of there. "...A businessman in Arlington, Virginia, wrote to me recently, describing an experience he and three friends had in the winter of 1969-69. They were at a farm near Haymarket when they heard a strange rushing sound near a small lake. Intrigued, they set out with flashlights and a couple of dogs to investigate. Suddenly the dogs howled, turned tail, and ran. There, standing by a tree was a huge dark shadow between eight and twelve feet tall. The quartet scurried back to their car, turned on their lights, and swung toward the shadow. 'All we saw,' he reported, 'was this huge thing with large red-orange eyeballs and winglike arms. We couldn't get out of there fast enough.'" Keel goes on to relate the experience of Woodrow Derenberger, who experienced a weird encounter on November 4th (1966?) while driving on Route 7 outside of Parkersburg "when he suddenly felt a tingling sensation in his forehead." Then thoughts from a being that identified itself as Indrid Cold from the planet 'Lanulos' "began to spring full-blown in his mind." According to Keel: "Two weeks later, though Woody wasn't aware of it at the time, two salesmen visited Mineral Wells and went from house to house with their wares. They weren't very interested in making sales. At one house they offered bibles. At another, hardware. At a third they were 'Mormon missionaries from Salem, Oregon' (a UFO wave was taking place in Salem at that time). One man was tall, blond, and looked like a Scandinavian. His partner was short and slight, with pointed features and a dark olive complexion. They asked questions about Woody and were particularly interested in opinions on the validity of his alleged contact..." "High explosives were manufactured in Point Pleasant during World War II. Seven miles outside of town part of the 2,500-acre McClintic Wildlife Station, an animal preserve and bird sanctuary, was ripped up. MILES OF UNDERGROUND TUNNELS WERE DUG, linking camouflaged buildings and factories. One

hundred 'igloos' were scattered across the fields and woods--huge concrete domes with heavy steel doors where the finished explosives could be safely stored. Dirt and grass covered the domes so from the air the whole area had a harmless, pastoral appearance. A few scattered buildings linked by improvised dirt roads with no suggestion of all the activity going on below ground. It looked like nothing more than what it was supposed to be, a haven for birds and animals in the Ohio River valley. "After the war most of the explosives were carted away. The factories were dismantled. THE ENTRANCES AND EXITS OF THE TUNNELS WERE PLUGGED WITH THICK CONCRETE SLABS. Some of the igloos were given to the Mason County government as possible storage vaults. They still stand empty. Others were sold to the Trojan-U.S. Powder Co. and the LFC Chemical Co. Some were leased to American Cyanamid. "...At 11:30 P.M. on the night of November 15, 1966, two young couples from Point Pleasant, Mr. and Mrs. Roger Scarberry and Mr. and Mrs. Steve Mallette, were driving through the TNT area in the Scarberry's 1957 Chevy. They were looking for friends but no one seemed to be out that night. All of the twisting back roads were deserted. The few homes scattered among the igloos were dark. "Roger, then a strapping blond eighteen-year-old, was driving. They aimlessly made the circuit of the roads around the igloos, returning to the old generator plant near the unlocked gate. As they pulled alongside the plant, Linda Scarberry gasped. They all looked into the blackness and saw two bright red circles. They were about two inches in diameter and six inches apart. Roger slammed on his brakes. "'What is it?' Mary Mallette, a strikingly attractive brunette, cried from the back seat. "The lights bobbed away from the building and the startled foursome saw they were attached to some huge animal. "'IT WAS SHAPED LIKE A MAN BUT BIGGER,' Roger said later. 'MAYBE SIX AND A HALF OR SEVEN FEET TALL. AND IT HAD BIG WINGS FOLDED AGAINST ITS BACK.' "'But it was those eyes that got us,' Linda declared. 'It had two big eyes like automobile reflectors.' "'They were hypnotic,' Roger continued. 'For a minute we could only stare at it. I couldn't take my eyes off it.' "It was grayish in color and walked on sturdy manlike legs. IT TURNED SLOWLY AND SHUFFLED TOWARD THE DOOR OF THE GENERATOR PLANT WHICH WAS AJAR AND HANGING ON ITS HINGES. "'Let's get out of here!' Steve yelled. "Roger stepped on the gas and they shot through the gates, spun onto the exit road, and headed for Route 62..." "At 7:15 A.M. on November 25, a young shoe salesman named Thomas Ury was driving along Route 62 just north of the TNT area when he noticed a tall, gray manlike figure standing in a field by the road. 'Suddenly it spread a pair of wings,' Ury said, 'and took off straight up, like a helicopter. "'It veered over my convertible and began going in circles three telephone poles high.' "He stepped on the gas as the creature zoomed down over his vehicle. 'It kept flying right over my car even though I was doing seventy-five.' "Mr. Ury sped into Point Pleasant and went straight to the sheriff's office thoroughly panicked. 'I never saw anything like it,' he confided to Mrs. Hyre later. 'I was so scared I just couldn't go to work that day. The thing had a wingspan every bit of ten feet. It could be a bird, but I certainly never saw one like it. I was afraid it was going to come right down right on top of me.' "The old familiar symptom, unreasonable terror, took hold of him. 'I've never had that feeling before. A weird kind of fear,' he said. 'That fear gripped you and held you. Somehow, the best way to explain it would be to say that the whole thing just wasn't right. I know that may not make sense, but that's the only way I can put into words what I felt.' John Keel related still other incidents of encounters with these fearful pterodactylin hominoids... "'Look at that crazy character coming downwind in that plane,' Eddie Adkins commented. He and four other men were standing on the field of the Gallipolis, Ohio, airport, just across the river from Point Pleasant on Sunday, December 4, 1966. "At 3 P.M. that afternoon a large winged form came cruising majestically along the Ohio River, just behind the airport. The pilots later estimated that it was about three hundred feet in the air and was traveling about seventy miles an hour. As it drew closer they realized it was not a plane but was some kind of enormous bird with an unusually long neck. It seemed to be turning its head from side to side as if it were taking in the scenery (Note: Scientists believe that saurian-reptilian pterodactyls used their heads and neck as a 'rudder' while in flight, moving them from side to side, constantly readjusting in order to remain aloft - Branton). The wings were not flapping. "'MY GOD! IT'S SOMETHING PREHISTORIC!' one of the men cried. "Everett Wedge grabbed his camera and sprinted to his small plane. By the time he was airborne the giant creature had vanished somewhere down river." John Keel personally investigated the TNT area and claimed that in one area an irrational "fear" gripped him. He would step out of the large circle and the sensation would cease. He again entered it and soon the induced atmosphere of fear and terror would

almost overcome him until he was forced to leave it. Could this have been the site of an underground lair? Remember, the entire area is honeycombed with tunnels which have for years been sealed off to the public. Keel related other accounts of encounters where witnesses saw these pterodactylin 'mothmen', one of which entered one of the old buildings that led to the tunnels. Investigators followed the creature into the dome but the winged reptile seemed to have vanished. Keel related other incidents involving the 'Men In Black' (who seemed to have a definite connection with the so-called 'mothmen') Referring to the investigations of a fellow researcher by the name of Dan Drisin, he reveals: "...During his second visit to Point Pleasant Dan uncovered some Mothmen witnesses I had missed. And he also came across some more baffling Men-In-Black-type reports. People up in the back hills has been seeing mysterious unmarked panel trucks which sometimes parked for hours in remote spots. There seemed to be several of these trucks in the area and the rumor was that they belonged to the air force. Men in neat coveralls were seen monkeying with telephone and power lines but no one questioned them. "A woman living alone on an isolated island north of Vancouver, British Columbia, Canada, had two curious encounters with the same kind of beings. She had moved to a tiny one-room cabin on Keats Island in October 1967 and was soon seeing UFO lights nightly. On January 29, 1968, following a close sighting of 'a long dark body with dim red and yellow lights at both ends,' she was surprised by two visitors. Both wore 'neat, dark coveralls' and claimed to be employees of the hydroelectric company. They offered to help her put up a stovepipe. The younger of the two climbed on the roof of her cabin while the other handed him the pipes. 'I could hear the man on the ground directing him and the one on the roof would answer, "Yes, Master".' "After the pipe was installed, the pair joined her for tea. They seemed 'a little stiff.' When they left she wondered how they had known she was there because 'the cabin couldn't be seen from the road (and) the stove was out when they arrived, so there was no smoke from the chimney.' "On May 2, she again encountered two men. 'One was the 'boss' Hydro man in his neat coveralls,' she reported (CANADIAN UFO REPORT, #13, 1972-73). 'The other was different, younger and about 19-20. As I entered the path, the boss man indicated with his hand for the young man to get behind him. They got well off the path and waited for me, the young man a little behind his boss. The fellow stared at me as if I were some kind of freak...' "This time she didn't invite them for tea. One odd thing she noticed during both meetings was their slow, careful way of walking. They looked at their feet and stepped uncertainly. "The next day a jeep came along the road, containing four men inspecting lines... 'carelessly dressed, workaday men, none in coveralls. The boss wasn't obviously so. They expressed no surprise at seeing me there, no concern or any particular interest. I told them two of their men had already been around the day before, inspecting the lines. They assured me yesterday's men weren't Hydro men, that somebody had been "pulling my leg."' "Somebody was also pulling a lot of legs in cosmopolitan Long Island. In West Virginia I had heard some stories about three men who looked 'like Indians' and were accompanied by a fourth man, more normal-looking and very shabbily dressed in contrast to the other three. So I was nonplused when I heard identical descriptions from people on Long Island. "An elderly woman who lived alone in a house near the summit of Mount Misery, the highest point on Long Island, had received a visit from this quartet in early April 1967, immediately after a severe rainstorm. "'They had high cheekbones and very red faces, like a bad sunburn,' she told me. 'They were very polite but they said my land belonged to their tribe and they were going to get it back. What frightened me was their feet. They didn't have a car...they must have walked up that muddy hill...but their shoes were spotlessly clean. There was no trace of mud or water where they walked in my house.' "That same week another visitor came to Mount Misery. This was a woman with striking white hair who claimed to represent a local newspaper. She carried a book 'like a big ledger' and asked the witness a number of personal questions about her family background. When I later checked with the newspaper I found they employed no one of that description. "The local Mount Misery expert was Miss Jane P. Paro, a radio personality then with station WBAB in Babylon, New York. Miss Paro is a dark-haired, dark-eyed young lady with a soft, haunting voice. At that time she conducted an interview show, largely devoted to the historical psychic lore of the region. Soon after she reported some UFO sightings around Mount Misery she began to receive all manner of crank calls, both at the station and on her UNLISTED home phone. METALLIC VOICES ordered her to meet them on 'the Mount' (she didn't go). "...Mount Misery is a heavily wooded hill with a few narrow dirt roads slicing through it and a number of large mansions set back among the trees. The late

Henry Stimson, secretary of war during World War II, maintained a lavish estate on the summit. For decades the Mount was known as a haunted place, THE SITE OF A NUMBER OF MYSTERIOUS DEATHS AND DISAPPEARANCES. In the spring of 1967, young couples necking on the back roads began to see low- flying UFOs, particularly around a field that was used as a junkyard for old cars. Others claimed to see a giant hairy monster with gleaming red eyes..." Some sources have indicated that the large 7-ft. tall "Lizard Like" beings such as were described earlier in this File, have been seen in deep underground tunnel networks below the general southwestern areas of Albuquerque, New Mexico (Dulce); Las Vegas, Nevada (Groom Lake), and Salt Lake City, Utah, among other areas. One source, a worker, reported to the 20/20 group (an aerial-conspiratorial-subsurface research organization) that he had seen, quite by accident, a large 7 ft. tall green-skinned Lizard-like sauroid with a group of (controlled?) human scientists in an elevator some 30 STORIES underground within the underground base complex that runs under southern Nevada and California. He was convinced that the sighting was somehow an 'accident', and that the elevator door should not have opened on that particular level! The following article describes what might be a similar group of beings, although these creatures seem to have been somewhat more human-size in their configuration and apparently intent on passing themselves off as human-like entities. The account appeared in the Omaha, Nebraska 'METRO UPDATE' for Oct. 29 - Nov. 4, 1990. Written by reporter Patricia C. Ress, the article was titled: 'LINCOLN MAN RECOUNTS ABDUCTIONS BY ALIENS': "People have been talking about flying saucers for about 45 years now -- longer if you count the reports of the so-called 'foo fighters' seen by pilots on both sides during World War II. But within the past 20 years we've been hearing more about a more frightening side to these visitations - abduction by aliens. "The most famous case was that of Barney and Betty Hill, two New Englanders returning home from vacation and unable to account for a large block of missing time. Under hypnosis, a very frightening and detailed account of alien abduction emerged. Later there was Betty Andreason, who told of aliens who took her through walls and closed doors. "Then came Budd Hopkins, who made a study of such abductions and chronicled one case in 'INTRUDERS-THE INCREDIBLE VISITATIONS AT COPELY WOODS.' Next came the 'Gulf Breeze Sightings' in Florida, and most recently author Whitley Strieber's accounts of his own abductions in his books 'COMMUNION' and 'TRANSFORMATION.' "While most of these abductions took place in the East, some say that visiting aliens have been just as busy in the Midwest -- even Nebraska. A Lincoln man recently recounted his experiences during a talk at the Oakcrest Institute in Elkhorn. "John Foster has been an engineer in Lincoln for a number of years. Lincoln, in fact, is his home town and the place where his abduction experiences began back in 1950. A soft-spoken down-home type of man, Foster reminds people of a young Joel McCrea. "Alien abduction is a terrifying and traumatic experience,' Foster told the audience. 'Psychiatric counselors don't know how to deal with this -- even if you can get them to believe you.' "Foster has gotten help and understanding from people like Dr. Leo Sprinkle of the University of Wyoming, who has dealt with numerous alien abduction cases. He also has been the subject of ridicule and rejection by both family and friends. "Often in a UFO abduction experience, things happen that are absolutely unbelievable. I have been told that IT IS NOT UNCOMMON FOR FAMILIES TO BREAK UP AFTER SUCH AN EXPERIENCE. I finally reached the point where I no longer care what people think of me.' Foster said. "He said he wasn't fully aware of what had happened to him over the years until the 1980s. In 1981 he was sitting outside his home in Lincoln with a friend and on a lark, they both said a prayer (or incantation? - Branton) that they would see a flying saucer and soon after, one appeared, he said. "On another occasion in March, 1966, he saw a light out behind the trees as he sat on his patio, he said, and the sight triggered a distant memory of something that had happened to him when he was in grade school in Lincoln in 1950. "He said 40 or 50 people were outside watching a movie when swirling lights suddenly appeared, ALONG WITH A CRAFT THAT INITIALLY LOOKED LIKE A HELICOPTER. "Foster recalled being INCAPACITATED AND FEELING STRANGE. He said he saw a craft appear WITH THREE LITTLE MEN who appeared to be fixing it. He felt an overwhelming desire to get inside the craft, but once he did, he discovered it was in a different form. 'We got a lesson about history, mankind and something about Indians and buffalo,' he said. "When he looked around him, Foster said, he noticed that everyone else seemed to be FROZEN IN TIME. 'They all looked like statues,' he said, he saw a woman who told him she had FIXED HERSELF UP SO THAT HE WOULDN'T BE TRAUMATIZED. "He said he was taken to an examining room BY CREATURES THAT LOOKED 'LIKE FROGS OR LIZARDS.' The 'woman' told him they were the educators and

would supervise his learning experience, he said. Among other strange things, Foster recalled THAT THE LIZARD MEN ENCOURAGED HIM TO JOIN THE MASONIC LODGE. "After he was examined, Foster said, he was sent back out of the craft to the crowd below. The woman (i.e. the being that had 'fixed' itself up to appear as a 'woman' - Branton) spoke to him in almost a scolding tone, saying that from then on he would be a good boy and mind his parents, he said. The woman seemed to know a lot about him, including the fact that he and some friends had stolen some pop and candy from a store across the street, he said. "In October 1986 Foster went camping with his wife and children at Niobrara Park and he had a short visitation which awakened more memories of previous abductions, he said. "By mid-December he recalled 50 abduction experiences, he said, and by January that number had grown to 2,000 and by January 1987, he had recalled 3,000 abductions. "Foster has recorded memories of 50 of the abductions in detail, another 450 in short notations and many others by locations only, he said. ""There are roughly two areas of the so-called close encounters,' Foster said. 'These may mesh together, but there are the abductees who seem to be taken aboard a craft to be examined and the contactees who appear to be contacted throughout life and seem to have an assignment.' "In June of 1987 Foster and his daughter met with several other contactees and he had the feeling that he had known them all his life, he said. "They helped him recall experiences from coast to coast and from Canada to Mexico, he said. ""I believe the UFO experiences are directed at you personally,' Foster said, 'but there are times when they can seem to address the population in general. ""THIS IS WHAT SEEMS TO BE THE CASE WITH THE MYSTERIOUS 'CORN CIRCLES' THAT FIRST APPEARED IN ENGLAND AND CAN NOW BE SEEN IN CANADA AND THE U.S. AND OTHER PLACES.' (Note: Many of these symbols are very intricate and are meaningless to most. Could they be some type of 'signal' to those who have been abducted- programmed that are intended to 'trigger' some subconscious reaction in certain abductees? Admittedly, this is only one of many possibilities - Branton) "Foster said profound things happened to him during his abductions and the world should know about them. HE WAS SHOWN HOW THE 'VISITORS' CAN MANIPULATE ATOMIC STRUCTURE AND CHANGE THINGS DIRECTLY AT WILL, he said, and was told things about scientific matters over the years, only to see them discovered afterward. "WHILE THE ENTITIES HE INITIALLY ENCOUNTERED LOOKED REPTILIAN, HE SAID, THE SPIRITUAL 'GUIDES' WERE MORE HUMAN IN APPEARANCE AND WERE ABLE TO 'PHASE IN AND OUT AT THE DEEPER LEVELS.' (Note: Notice the remarkable similarity between this encounter and the Brian Scott encounter cited earlier, where the Reptilians and the parapsychical 'Host', or the 'Infernals' were working together - Branton). "On the initial level of the abduction experience there is a kind of excitement, Foster said, while on the deeper level, life plans emerge and there is interaction with people who have had similar experiences. Foster said there are four witnesses who can recall parts of at least three of his encounters. "Foster said that to document his experiences, he has made several drawings and paintings. He believes he has encountered at least 13 different kinds of crafts. "Foster said he remembers abductions that involved his friends when they were teenagers. A large floating phone booth would descend from a dark fog, he said, and a voice seemingly from a loud speaker would urge them to 'gather around for eternal wisdom and knowledge -- and something else about Indians and buffalo,' he said (Note: was the promise of 'eternal wisdom' the bait used to entrap them into the Reptilian agenda? We realize this sounds rather simplistic but traditions do say that this exact same strategy was used by the original 'Serpent' to destroy man's connection with the Almighty and, subsequently, his divinely-given authority over creation, including his dominion over the BEASTS!?! - Branton). "The voice over the loudspeaker would call them by name AND COULD AT TIMES SOUND SARCASTIC (as a manipulator might sound? - Branton). On one occasion, his friends SHOT AT THE BOOTH WITH RIFLES AND THREW BEER CANS AT IT. "When he was at Mahoney Lake in 1987, Foster said, he again saw both the booth and the saucer. He asked the entities to quite bothering him because he was disturbed when he couldn't recall his abductions, he said, AND THEY TOLD HIM IF HE REMEMBERED THE EXPERIENCES, IT WOULD NEGATE THEIR PURPOSE. "They also told him that if he didn't want to have any more abduction experiences, he would meet some people who would 'HELP HIM BECOME MORE METAPHYSICAL,' he said, and he later met such people. "He said he recalls being pulled up into a kind of floating bus and being taken into the future. He declined to say what he saw (Note: Since the future depends in individual decisions, it would be impossible for anyone other than God himself to 'see' the future as this would require an ability to see what 'free will' decisions people would make. Is it possible that a 'virtual reality' device was used in

this instance for some manipulatory purpose? - Branton). "Foster said he was given experiments to do as an engineer. 'They worked, but they shouldn't have, according to what we know,' he said. "He said the 'guides' told him they were preparing people for a time when the chosen would be taken away. "...I was told to awaken people to other dimensions and to participate in these realms,' he said..." (i.e. open themselves to the occult and supernatural powers in order to more easily be controlled and manipulated by such powers? - Branton) The following information was sent to us via a researcher who is investigating a continuous abduction of a young (at the time) nine-year-old boy in southern Nevada, possibly to underground levels below that same area. Names, addresses and other details have been deleted on request to protect the sources. We quote from a series of notes exactly as they were sent to us, with our emphasis added: "1: The 'greys', he says they don't use words but communicate THROUGH him. THEY SHOW THEIR DISPLEASURE BY WRINKLING THEIR NOSES AND PURSING THEIR LIPS WITH A SLIGHT HISSING SOUND AT HIM (possibly the 'large-nosed' grays or smaller reptoids being referred to here? - Branton). "2: HE SAYS HE FEELS LIKE HE'S BEING WATCHED WHEREVER HE GOES (Note: This is a common observation made by people who claim to have been abducted to aerial AND/OR subsurface realms - Branton). "3: This is what they look like to him (a drawing was included depicting a traditional 'gray' of somewhat 'wiry' build - Branton). "4: This is what the uniform they wear looks like to him. He says the box in the middle has different colored flashing buttons. "5: This is the large 'boat', A SORT OF FLOATING ISLAND HE WAS BROUGHT TO (Note: Some aspects of the abduction suggest that this was located in large water-filled subterranean caverns - Branton). THERE WERE MANY 'HYBRIDS' ON IT ALSO. "6: These are the hybrids he sees. He says that they sit in a large circle holding hands. There is one small candle with a very large flame going. HE SAYS HE IS NOT AFRAID OF THE HYBRIDS (Note: probably hu-brids with a human soul-matrix, which according to certain accounts are more or less 'slaves' to the grays and reptoids from birth. Many of the women who have been impregnated during abductions and who have had their child removed from them a few months into its term are allegedly carriers to these hybrids or hu-brids, although it is possible that re-brids or 'hybrids' without a soul-matrix--i.e. sauroids-- might be gestated in this manner also. The hu-brids are allegedly taken to bases underground and/or possibly installations on or below other planetary spheres - Branton). THERE IS A FEMALE (hu-brid - Branton) who BLENDS with him and he says it feels very peaceful and good. When asked if the greys were the only aliens he sees, HE DREW THE REPTILIAN, THESE ARE THE UNIFORMS ON THEM ALSO. HE SAYS THE GREYS COME TO GET HIM, BUT THEY FOLLOW THE LEADERSHIP OF THE REPTILIANS. HE CALLED IT A LIZARD. "HE SAID HE SEES HUMAN BEINGS - ALIVE - HANGING FROM A WALL WITH NO EYES, OR MOUTHS LEFT. "Please share with us your input on how to help this boy. We know what is happening here and we are ready and willing to do anything we have to. Love & Light, sincerely (Names deleted by request)." The following letter was sent to researcher Val Valerian and was dated May 13, 1992. It states in part: "...The stranger who has been in the house with his unknown monitoring device apparently is not pleased with the fact that I placed a magnet in the vicinity of the monitoring device... I put the magnet next to the place... and within 24 hours there was a generalized feeling of freedom and relief in the air. My thinking processes seemed to flow easier and clear. I guess one could say that there was less tension in general wherever I happen to be. On May 7th, I was in the parking lot to pick up Sheila from work (about 9:30 a.m.) reading a book. A strong feeling came over me to doze off. As I did, I dreamed that I was in my car reading my book when my 'visitor' fellow opened the door, but rather brought the monitoring device and left it in the back seat of the car. He then jumped out and slammed the door with a pop that woke me up! Strange. The 'dream' and dozing period lasted less than 10 minutes and the 'dream' is one of those rare types that one does not forget. What I found was particularly curious was that I knew who the fellow was, what the device was, and I actually saw the device well enough to describe it. Two days later the right brake system failed. And, that indescribable weight seems to be back in the air, again. Now, I shall place another magnet in the back seat of the car..." This person described the 'entity' as follows: "...Face is sort of wrinkled and yet SNAKELIKE EYES ARE DARK WITH VERTICAL PUPILS. Eyes are round. Nose is small with vertical slits. Ears are very small and flat against head. Symbol (can't remember) on left side of chest garment. Garment looks like confederate grey uniform. Doesn't fit tight. Rather like sport coat. Skin color is light brown. Face is expressive and shows fear. Device was black on round pedestal and appeared to be solid metal." In early 1992 the UNIVERSAL Company's Debut Network aired a made-for-TV version of John

Carpenter's movie 'THEY LIVE', which was based on the premise of an alien race of bulge-eyed (saurian- reptilian?) creatures that had infiltrated human society, disguised as humans, and which were in the process of subtly taking control of powerful social positions. They were assistance of a small group of 'human power elite' who through deception, hidden altered frequency transmitters, television, etc., helped to keep the masses in a constant state of semi-consciousness, in which they went about their business in a slightly catatonic state sufficient to keep them 'blind' or 'asleep' to the point that the aliens and their subversive activities remained just outside of their conscious perception. Also in the movie, secret subliminal messages via all branches of the media were broadcast throughout all levels of society, keeping the sleeping masses in a constant state of tranquilized apathy and subservience. A HORRIFYING prospect to say the lest. Also in the movie, the aliens utilized 'joint' underground bases beneath major cities which were more-or-less the back-stage of the alien control scenario. Incidentally, Disneyworld in Florida contains an underground tunnel network with hidden entrances which the employees of the park use as a 'back stage', dressing rooms, and other facilities necessary to keep up THE ILLUSION of 'Disneyworld'. This is of course all innocent enough, yet John Carpenter in his movie reveals the idea that the huge underground 'bases' beneath major cities are being used as 'back stages' in order to keep an infinitely more diabolical 'illusion' going, with the help of power-elite who are assisting in the subjugation of the masses for personal gain. The movie 'THEY LIVE' was based on the short story by Ray Nelson, 'Eight O'Clock in the Morning'. One might wonder where Nelson got the inspiration for his story, especially when we realize that the subject of the story and the movie is very similar to events which, according to numerous sources, are actually taking place as we have seen in these Files. Also, in the movie it is the Christian element which first 'wakes up' to what is going on, and who begin the revolutionary resistance movement in order to destroy the stranglehold of the aliens upon human society... Could this scenario be somewhat prophetic as the book of Matthew (13:24-28) seems to suggest? The anonymous Intelligence worker, Commander X, publicly released details of an incident which may well have come right out of a John Carpenter movie, if not for the fact that the Commander himself, from his own high-security position within the Intelligence Community, is convinced that it might be a reality: "...Another story comes from a private stationed on the surface at Dulce. He soon realized something mighty 'odd' was going on around there, but it took a while to put his finger on it. "One morning last September, I was working on a routine job when another of the young enlistees, a mechanic, came in with a small rush job he wanted welded at once. He had the print and proceeded to show me exactly what he wanted. We are both bending over the bench in front of the welder when I happened to look directly into his face. It seemed to suddenly become covered with a semi-transparent film or cloud. His features faded and in their place appeared a 'thing' with bulging eyes, no hair and scales for skin. I stood and looked at it for about 20 seconds. WHATEVER IT WAS stood and looked at me without moving. Then the strange face seemed to fade away, and at the same time recede into the ordinary face of the young man underneath. The dissipation of the imposed face lasted or took about five seconds before it was completely gone and I was standing there weak, my mouth open and staring at the young man who had come in with the rush order. The young man did not seem to be conscious of the elapsed time when I had observed all this but went right on talking about the job as if nothing had happened. "This is hard to take but I assure you it was still harder for me. No one can realize a jolt you could get from seeing anything like this until they have experienced it for themselves. It was several days before I had myself convinced that maybe after all what I had seen was real and that I was not suffering from illusions and the beginning of insanity. Days passed before I saw this particular phenomena again. The next time was later at night at the guard house near the front gate, on the way to work. I had purchased some small items and on arriving I went around to the guard house with my slip to retrieve my package. There was only one guard on duty. I handed him the check and he began to look at the package, taking his time. I waited a minute, then happened to look directly at him again. His face began to change. Again a face of a strange creature was imposed. You could see through the imposed face for a few seconds and then it became the only one visible (solidified is the word) and again about 20 seconds duration. Again five seconds for dissipation and the guard started to move normally again, found my package and gravely handed it to me and I walked out without a word being said." Researcher Val Valerian has, incidentally, described a very similar event. Valerian has researched alien phenomena and interaction with human beings since 1969. He spent 18

months in Southeast Asia from 1970-71 as a combat photographer, where he saw much UFO activity. After spending four years in England from 1980 to 1984 he gathered all the top research at his disposal and released what became known as 'The Krill Papers,' forerunner of the 381-page book, 'The Matrix', published in 1987. He began networking with researchers worldwide and started an organization known as Nevada Aerial Research Group. Between 1988 and 1989 he functioned as Nevada State Section Director for MUFON. In 1990 he was appointed interim Associate Director for UFO Contact Center International and was a member of the Aerial Phenomenon Research Organization. In 1988 NAR began issuing a small newsletter detailing research findings. By 1990, this newsletter became known as 'The Leading Edge' and has grown to a monthly 100-page publication. The massive 581 page work entitled MATRIX II was released in 1990. In April of 1991, NAR moved to Washington State and was renamed as 'Leading Edge Research Group'. Valerian has a degree both in Civil Engineering and Psychology and had significant input into Nippon Television investigations on alien activities, the research that stimulated the production of the 1989 KLAS award-winning program entitled 'UFO'S: THE BEST EVIDENCE'. In June of 1992 Valerian released the following information through his Newsletter: "ALIEN INFILTRATION OF THE MILITARY MEDICAL SYSTEM: MADIGAN HOSPITAL IN WASHINGTON -- Many of you will recall the film 'They Live' that came out several years ago, in which human society was portrayed as having been thoroughly infused with alien humanoids. The movie dealt with this topic rather well, and included the additional viewpoint that humans have been manipulated to the point where even the idea of alien manipulation of human society would be viewed as impossible. For this to even occur, there would have to be an ongoing relationship between various alien humanoid species and covert elements of the government. This concept is usually met with some degree of disbelief - surely nothing like this could ever happen - we would know about it, wouldn't we? Or would we? How do you go about proving to the satisfaction of empirical rationalists that such a thing could in fact be the case? Since a significant percentage of humans view even the possibility of alien life as ridiculous, it is no easy task to breach the barrier of human ignorance, superstition, and unconsciousness. "Despite the general condition of human ignorance, there is a significant body of information that has accumulated over the past decade that indicates that there have been many scenarios in which human covert factions have more or less reluctantly cooperated with various alien species, due to overlapping transitional purposes. Much of this information has been forthcoming because of the nature of the LE Group and its function as a major focal point for worldwide networking. A lot of information has been coming our way for a long time. "About a year ago, we ran into SEVERAL PEOPLE who stated that they 'had heard' that 'REPTILIAN HUMANOIDS WERE WORKING AT A U.S. ARMY HOSPITAL' NEAR FORT LEWIS, WASHINGTON. At that point, these statements were simply filed away in 'rumor' status, pending the arrival of something more substantial. Descriptions of the nature of and appearance of alien humanoid forms that could be termed 'REPTILIAN' vary widely. REPTILIAN HUMANOIDS HAVE BEEN DESCRIBED IN ITALY AS LOOKING VERY LIZARD-LIKE, EVEN WITH TAILS. Pictures showing some of these entities were published in an ITALIAN magazine and eventually ended up in the United States in The Leading Edge. Logic would seem to tell us that if alien humanoids were in fact in collusion with military medical personnel at a hospital, they would not in fact have the appearance of anything other than humans, or be close enough to humans to blend in. About a month ago, the nature of synchronicity brought me to an espresso bar, where I chanced to engage a lady in her early 50's in some small conversation about an entirely unrelated matter. She had been a nurse for some twenty years, and sixteen of those twenty years had been spent working for the U.S. Army. She retired from the service and was now job hunting in the local area. She was very professional, and seemed to know a lot about the nursing field. Gradually, her conversation got around to a 'very unusual place', Madigan Military Hospital, which is located on Route 5 south of Seattle. She had applied for work at the hospital and noticed that it was indeed a hospital unlike any she had ever seen before. Madigan is a brand new \$150 million dollar facility, built about a year or so ago. From her description, there are small R2D2-type robots that shuttle prescriptions between floors, all the equipment is prototype 'one-of-a-kind', like laser x-rays and a lot of equipment that was extremely high tech. It was not this alone which peaked my interest, but a comment she made later. She made the statement that when she entered a specific lab in the hospital, she noticed that all the personnel were extremely absorbed in their work - nothing too uncommon about that. But then she stated that she had the thought that some of the equipment looked quite 'alien', AND TWO

MEN WHO LOOKED EXACTLY ALIKE TURNED AND LOOKED AT HER IN RESPONSE TO HER THOUGHT. She said that THE EYES OF THESE TWO MEN WERE QUITE PENETRATING AND THAT THEY BOTH MOVED IN UNISON. That got my interest. She then stated that during the tour of the facility, the individual who was escorting her said that the top floor of the hospital AND TWO OF THE SUB-BASEMENT FLOORS were Top Secret R&D areas and were off limits to both military and civilian personnel. That really got my attention. "Subsequently, I ran into a cable repairman who was installing cable TV in a nearby town, and decided on a hunch to mention to him about the strange nature of Madigan. The hunch paid off. He said he has been involved in the installation of fiber optic networks between the floors of the hospital when it was in its construction stage, and that there was a three foot space in between the floors where the optics ran. "Since these observations were the result of her (the nurse's) preliminary interview, I talked to her about the idea of getting more information, since she would be going back at least one more time. She agreed to make some tapes of her observations. The transcript of these tapes is as follows: "VISIT TO MADIGAN HOSPITAL - The entrance to Madigan hospital is off of Interstate 5 past Olympia, Washington. The exit is marked as Madigan Hospital, Camp Murray Exit. As you enter the area the hospital sits to the right - a massive white structure. As you enter the parking lot, there is a pond and sunken area that runs through a bridge which connects the 'medical mall' area to a three story building that serves as the main core of the hospital, where the services like x-ray, nuclear medicine and other services are performed. "The three story complex is connected to an eight-story tower dubbed 'the nursing tower.' The tower has a floor that is closed off, and I could find no access to it. "I entered the front of the hospital, and the lobby was very typical, but not typical of a hospital of this size. I then went to the information desk and was greeted by an oriental Specialist 4th Class, who was seated. He seemed very low key and laid back. I was directed to Human Resources. "As I walked through the corridors, I noticed how beautiful and calm I was beginning to feel. The colors are very soft and conducive to feeling mellow (a 'tranquil-ized' atmosphere designed to negate any apprehensions or suspicions? - Branton). "The military personnel WERE VERY SLOW-MOVING (which has not been my experience in the past, having served five years as an Army nurse) and LOW KEY. I went to the Human Resources and asked about an application, and was directed to a Master Sergeant - director of personnel. "Having been a medical technologist for the better part of 25 years, the equipment I saw at the hospital was far beyond anything I have ever seen. I was shown an area where there was a long room with computer banks on both sides where both civilian and military personnel were working. Before entering the room, I was asked to stand in front of the door, where I was scanned by some beam-like light. I was told that my thermal pattern was being recorded in order to permit my entry to the room. "Off this room was another room where procedures were conducted on patients, and I noticed that a patient walked over and climbed on an exam table. The procedure they were doing always requires that the patient must be sedated, HOWEVER I NOTICED THAT THE PHYSICIAN LEANED OVER THE PATIENT AND TOUCHED THE PATIENT IN THE CENTER OF THE FOREHEAD WITH HIS INDEX AND MIDDLE FINGER OF ONE HAND. IMMEDIATELY, THE PATIENT FELL INTO A STATE OF SEDATION AND THE PROCEDURE WAS STARTED. What kind of doctor can touch a patient in that way and sedate him? "I looked around at the other personnel in the room at this time. There were two, a Private First Class and a Specialist 4th Class at opposite ends of the room from where I was standing. BOTH OF THESE MEN WERE THE SAME SIZE, HAD THE SAME SKIN COLOR, AND MOVED IN A VERY DELIBERATE MANNER. I was talking with the Sergeant and happened to say something to myself very softly while having the thought how strange these people seemed. BOTH OTHER MEN TURNED AND LOOKED AT ME ALMOST AS IF TO STARE AT ME. I GOT THIS STRANGE FEELING. I had heard before from a friend whose brother had made the uncharacteristic comment that 'ALIENS WORKED AT MADIGAN'. ALL THE PEOPLE IN THE ROOM AND THE MILITARY PERSONNEL IN GENERAL THAT I HAD SEEN IN THE HOSPITAL SEEMED TO MOVE VERY VERY SLOWLY, ALMOST IN SLOW MOTION. I left the area and went back to the Sergeant's office (Note: This brings up the disturbing question: If many or most of the high-level workers at Madigan are of a hominoid sauroid-reptilian or 'chameleon' nature and are operating via a type of 'collective consciousness', then where are/were the true humans majority that should have been there? As science fiction as this might sound, is there a slight possibility that they might have been terminated-eliminated and replaced by alien 'counterparts'. As they say 'The truth is often stranger than fiction!' - Branton). "A month later, I returned to Madigan with a friend to see, without telling her

anything of my experience, if she saw and felt the same things I did. She is very sensitive to variations in electromagnetic fields, and eventually had a headache and became nauseated. "There are many other things about this place. Between the floors there are spaces where small robots move to deliver supplies to all the wards and other areas in the hospital, according to the Sergeant. I was told that there is no reason for personnel to go into these areas - that the robots do all that. I did see one of the robot devices. It looked like the R2D2 character on 'star wars'. "My friend and I entered through what is known as the clinic mall. This area houses the outpatient clinic. THERE WERE VERY FEW PEOPLE THERE FOR SUCH A LARGE CLINIC. We were told that THERE ARE THREE FLOORS BENEATH THE HOSPITAL and one floor above that are off limits to all personnel, military and civilian, and that these areas were classified Top Secret and were research and development areas (Note: On an earlier visit as the reader may recall this nurse was told that there were only two 'levels' below the hospital. Or could it be similar to the case surrounding Dulce, New Mexico and Groom Lake, Nevada - that the more 'inside' knowledge of a high-security nature one has, the more they become aware of 'even deeper and deeper' levels to the installations. We are not suggesting that there are more than 3 sub-levels to Madigan, but merely noting a strange phenomena concerning the apparent inconsistencies in stories of witnesses around such installations when the subject of underground levels and the number of those levels comes up - Branton). THERE ARE VERY UNUSUAL ANTENNAS ON TOP OF THE HOSPITAL. "The three-story main service area has a complex on top of it THAT APPEARS TO HAVE NO ENTRANCE AND NO WINDOWS. Judging from the way the hospital is built, there are a lot of 'DEAD AREAS' that comprise spaces THAT CANNOT BE ACCESSED FROM THE MAIN SERVICE AREA. "The personal feeling we both got being in the hospital WAS THAT WE STARTED TO FEEL VERY DRAINED, AND WE BOTH EXPERIENCED GETTING A DULL HEADACHE. It wasn't until we had driven SEVERAL MILES from the facility that we started to feel better."

Chapter 10

Casualties Of A Cosmic War

There are many indications suggesting that certain humans have, in one way or another, been brought under the mental, technical or occult control of the 'reptilians' over the years, whether they are fully aware of this manipulation or not.

Could the 'being' referred to in this account, which appeared on pp. 1136-1137 of Raymond A. Palmer's 'HIDDEN WORLD' publication for Summer, 1962, be the type of subterranean-dwelling creature which at least one account referred to as a creature that goes by the description of a 'dragon-worm'? Could this creature (supposing it does in fact exist and is not the result of one man's deluded and misguided fantasy experience) be one of the MANY and VARIED branches or mutations of the 'serpent' races, which many accounts such as those given in earlier files tend to confirm exist within subterranean areas?

We are afraid that accounts such as this one might raise more questions than they answer. Remember that this letter appeared years before the advent of the famous 'Star Wars' trilogy which depicted a creature very similar to that described in the following letter. Again one might wonder if George Lucas himself might not have been inspired subconsciously by certain evident realities, and portrayed some of these, although in a rather corrupted, embellished and 'occultized' manner, in his movies.

The following account was submitted by a reader who chose to remain anonymous. He states: "Dear Ray: "This happened about 12 or 13 years ago. I was in my late teens, I think, but perhaps the time is not as important as the incident. "In the late night hours I awoke, got out of bed, walked out of the house and was met by a group of men (?) who drove me out into the country to an old farmhouse. I don't know the location any more than the people involved; maybe I was drugged, I don't know. At the farmhouse we went immediately to the potato cellar and through a trapdoor in the floor down a long inclining tunnel. We arrived into a room, fantastically decorated, bizarre, like Hades - how can I describe it? It was of good size; and others were present. Some one asked: 'Is he ready?' and the answer: 'Yes, he is.' Two 'others' - one on each side of me escorted me into a room? Tunnel? (again beyond my description) the worm, or whoever or whatever he or it was, was huge, long, round, knobby. An immense head and mouth (which swayed back and forth) spoke to me. I don't remember what it said or my answer, but one of them put a syringe into it, and then into me! I swear the language spoken by them and myself was not English, but somehow I seemed to know, yet but not know.

After some kind of warning and benediction from this being I was escorted out. Once again the car, the return trip, and home in bed. Since that time I have once in awhile visited the caves quite unhindered... in dreams and the like (since 'suppressed' memories of experiences with UFO's, etc. often surface in 'dreams' or impressions, could these be actual memories of other visits to the nether regions which were suppressed from his memory? There is also the small chance that ray-induced visions or even 'astral' interaction might be involved as well - Branton).

I can only comment that the knowledge of, and use of the mechs, the architecture, the philosophies in the pictures (or whatever they are), would enable man to live like gods in comparison to how they now live. However the areas of horror beyond comprehension would have to be removed before this can be done (Note: Is he referring to the so-called super-human abilities brought about through the manipulation of powerful electromagnetic occult technologies? We must remind the reader that 'power' has NOTHING to do with righteousness nor benevolence, or as the old saying goes: 'Might does not make right!' Such abilities to manipulate the forces of nature via occult technologies, such as those which were developed and utilized by the pre-deluvians - which by the way IN PART played a role

in their destruction - and which is now being used by many of the inhabitants of the nether 'cavern' regions, could be extremely destructive if placed in the wrong hands - Branton). "An interesting sequel to this (dream or reality?) is that I have prayed, hard, that this wouldn't affect my life. I believe in some ways it hasn't, but my wife feels that something, as I also have felt, is not allowing me to live as I want to. Of course I want to know, was it dream or reality? (Name deleted by request)."

The following letter appeared in the July, 1964 issue of 'SEARCH' Magazine, and was written by a Mr. Ervin M. Scott of (at the time) 536 12th St., Denver, Colorado: "Dear Ray: "Congratulations on another excellent issue of 'SEARCH' Magazine. "I was especially interested in your article, 'Faces in Your Dreams.' "Having had many strange, puzzling dreams over the last few years, I have become quite interested in any clues that might point towards origin and cause of dreams. I recognize a good many as probably having the subconscious as the source. However, there is an occasional dream, that is so vivid and unusual that it causes one to wonder. "I have no connection one way or the other, on the Shaver Mystery, but, I will briefly describe two dreams that are interesting in relation to that subject. "On Nov. 30, 1963 while in a light sleep I heard a woman's voice coming as if from a distance and she spoke urgently as follows: 'This is from a stolen farm beneath the Salt Lake flats in Utah. (I was living in Wichita, Kansas at the time.) There was a woman abducted almost three weeks ago in Boston, Mass. and taken underground. Reports indicate that an abbey in North section of the city is being used and that cellars underneath the abbey connect with tunnels leading up from caverns below. This is a continuation of the Evil one's War against Mankind.' "Another voice broke in, 'Don't believe her. Don't you see this is a lie - a trick? (Then, warningly) Keep quiet about this.'

"I have never been in Utah nor have had no thoughts about or desire to visit, so if this was caused by subconscious, it is certainly puzzling, as is the reference to 'a stolen farm'..." This letter suggests that a conflict of sorts has been and is taking place in cavernous levels below Utah, as in other states. In earlier files we revealed an incident which was originally described by 'Commander X', from a source in Dulce, N.M., stating that a certain chemical was secretly (through certain 'doctors' tied in with the aliens) being injected into individuals via sulfa drugs which in turn lodge in the bone- structure of the victim. This chemical allegedly makes their bodies extremely sensitive to ELF (Extremely Low Frequency) radio waves, which can be 'tuned in' to the encephalographic wave band of the human brain, and could apparently be used to subliminally control human minds from a distance. Perhaps some individuals, such as the writer of the letter just quoted, are naturally sensitive to these extremely low frequency waves, in that their brains to some extent act as an electromagnetic biological ELF radio receiver.

Certain accounts suggest that some subterranean groups utilize ELF radio transceivers capable of penetrating miles of solid rock. The letter just quoted suggests that another group, more malevolent, utilize a similar form (of ELF radio wave transceivers) such as the one through which the woman apparently sent out the 'distress call'. Could this 'other' voice be tied-in with a subterranean group similar to the group that some refer to as the 'Horlocks'? Or could it have originated from the Reptilians? The 'Horlocks' are as we've suggested earlier allegedly a dero-like group of human slaves who are manipulated and kept under reptilian control via implantation, technosis, etc. The Salt Lake Valley subnet has been a MAJOR area from where reports of Reptilians or Sauroids have emerged, so this would strongly suggest that the Serpent Race fits intricately into the scenario taking place below the Salt Lake 'flats' as well.

Also, Dougway Military 'Proving' grounds which lies on the Salt Flats has been another source of some very strange activities according to certain sources, including high-tech research in 'subspace teleportation' similar to that involved in the so-called 'Philadelphia Experiment' as it is described in Charles Berlitz' book of the same name; sightings of UFO's and 'para-humans'; much Top Secret activity; underground tunnels, etc. According to Thomas C., the former Dulce Base security officer who 'defected' from the underground empire, Dougway is a definite 'entrance' to the U.S. subnet. Some have even suggested that due to the high publicity that the Nevada Military Complex is receiving as a result of exposition of 'joint'

activity and infiltration of the complex by alien forms, much of the reptilian and reptilian-controlled underground activity may be moving across the border into western Utah. From what we've been able to gather (from different sources, including a Salt Lake physicist who had experienced her own abductions; a man who worked in top secret positions at Dougway Proving Ground; a Salt Lake security officer who is knowledgeable of the Salt Lake Police Departments own awareness of the underground systems; as well as others) the following subterranean related accounts may very well be true.

The first settlers of the Salt Lake Valley, our sources indicate, after they first entered the area, discovered a network of ancient tunnels below the ground that seemed to converge beneath what is now downtown Salt Lake City. Some of these tunnels, it was found, led east and connected with 'Huge' cavern networks DEEP beneath the Wasatch Range of the Western Rockies. Some indications seem to suggest that a human civilization, possibly pre-dating the American 'Indians', were encountered in these caverns and that a loose 'alliance' might have resulted between this society and certain Federal 'officials' (FBI, etc.) in the city above. There are also indications that some of these may have a connection with the subterranean group known as the Telosians, based largely beneath Mt. Shasta, California. Some years ago the 'Telosian' Bonnie (Sharula), who was mentioned in an earlier File, informed one researcher that the tunnels below Salt Lake do exist and that some Telosians live and work in the surface society along the Wasatch front, as well as other areas around the U.S. This was a few years before certain people who claimed to have actually been inside these tunnels themselves began to relate their experiences, thus confirming Bonnie's or Sharula's claims. 'Bonnie' also stated that her people maintain a huge underground base in the mountains adjacent to Big Cottonwood Canyon just east of Salt Lake. An Air Force pilot who was involved in top secret Air Force photo-recon flights several years ago, who referred to himself as 'Mel Noel', claimed to have seen and photographed numerous UFO's over the ROCKY MOUNTAINS of Utah, Idaho, etc. on several occasions, the first encounter involving 16 disks which broke formation and went into an incredible display of aerial acrobatics.

Their commanding general claimed to have had personal contact with the HUMAN occupants of these craft, who he described as being very attractive physically, and benevolent although very secretive. They claimed to hail from underground cities beneath other planetary bodies in this solar system as well as underground cities BELOW the surface of the earth (i.e. the Rockies, etc.?). They also told this Air Force general that their 'Tribunal', based on one of the Saturnian moons, ties this interplanetary 'Solar' alliance together.

Another man, Guy Kirkwood, came forward in the early 1990's describing an almost identical experience as Mel Noel's. Some even believe that Kirkwood is none other than the notorious 'Mel Noel' who caused such a stir among early UFOlogists during the 'contactee' waves of the 1950's and '60's. In order to protect the privacy of our 'sources' we will identify them only by their initials. K.S. has related many accounts concerning alien-type encounters in Utah, including the Salt Lake Valley area. These stories range from encounters with Nordic-type blond humans walking incognito among the inhabitants of the valley (K.S. was allegedly visited by a group of blondes claiming to be from the Pleiades who left with her a very interesting crystal-powered 'communicating' device), confrontations with sinister MIB-like beings of both human and 'androidal' configurations who have also been seen infiltrating the upper city, and at least one incident involving apparent conflict between the 'Blond' (?) and MIB groups. This involved a UFOlogist who was rather outspoken in his search for underground bases, UFO landing strips and the like.

One day while talking to an employee of a place which sold topographical maps--asking about some strange circular markings and roads that seemed to dead-end in cliffs, etc. in maps of the Nevada military--he noticed that he was being closely monitored by two 'Blondes' (?) or a another group possibly connected with the government. Suddenly a 'man' dressed in black came into the place and immediately noticed the people who were observing the UFOlogist. When this man saw these people he seemed to recognize them or their kind and he turned in terror and almost ran from the place. One has to wonder what

that was all about. K.S. has described several areas in the state of Utah which have had definite connections with UFO's, possibly being 'base' sites. These include the La Sal mountains and Monroe mountain in southern Utah and mountains east of Salt Lake and Ogden where reports of strange underground bases, UFO encounters, hidden caverns and hidden 'landing strips' for 'alien' craft abound, as well as the MAJOR subnet beneath Salt Lake City itself.

She described one incident during which she experienced a considerable amount of 'missing time'. This took place after she and a friend of hers, knowing her interest in UFO's, offered to show her a place where she could observe 'UFO's taking off and landing.' They subsequently traveled in a dune buggy to the southeast, several miles up the 'Nebo Loop' road into the mountains behind Payson, Utah, in the general direction of Mt. Nebo. Some miles up the canyon her friend suddenly left the road and for the next hour or so they traveled along rough terrain until they suddenly emerged over the lip of an ENCLOSED valley surrounded by mountains on all sides. At the bottom of the valley were several deer drinking from a small swampy-like lake or pond. She claimed that she experienced several hours of missing time. After the incident her watch would not operate. She described a feeling of 'fear' that permeated the valley and she alleged that she could actually 'feel' something, or several 'somethings' watching her. Since the greys are often described as instilling fear or body terror in their victims, along with other indications, it might be possible that this particular 'base' area is now largely under reptilian control. We admit that this is just a supposition. Whether or not this 'base' has been taken over in part or in full by the malevolents, there may be indications that this might not always have been the case.

This 'hidden valley' is supposedly some miles east of the area of Salem and Payson, Utah and MAY be one of the STANDOFF areas between humans and reptilians such as were described by various sources connected with the Nevada Test Site. This area of activity seems to move southward into the La Sal mountain range. This account is very similar to another incident which was related several years ago by a German national who we will refer to as T.S. Just east of the small town of Salem, Utah there is an area known as water canyon. According to local legend, this was the site of an ancient gold mine which had been excavated by a pre-Columbian race of native Americans who lived in the valley, perhaps when it was still part of the ancient Lake Bonneville which connected the Salt and Utah valleys and generally filled the entire Great Basin area. Today one can still see the ancient pictographs above what is believed to be one of the collapsed entrances to this ancient mine. These include pictograms depicting 'llama-like' animals entering a tunnel bare-backed while another line of animals is seen emerging from the ground fully laden - supposedly with gold. The pictograms have been vandalized over the years but are still observable to some extent. Many people have attempted to enter this alleged mine through digging, but have been frightened away by some (sinister?) supernatural force.

T.S. had stayed in this area after World War II and had heard rumors of a 'hidden' or 'forbidden' valley in the mountains to the southeast of Spanish Fork. With permission, he and a friend drove their truck up the dirt road which winds it's way up Water Canyon and then south into the mountains (the entrance of this road is on private property, and is usually closed). They traveled a considerable distance up the mountain. Eventually they made their way southward for some time, possibly leaving their car and traveling the rest of the way on foot. (The entire journey to and from the area. he claimed, lasted 3 days, although he did not say how much of this time was spent traveling). Finally, they came to the lip of a 'hidden valley', which they were told earlier was situated between or behind the peaks (the same one described by K.S.?), where they immediately saw some weird copper-like coils strewn over the ground, as well as some kind of bluish dust. Just then a silvery disk emerged from the valley below and hovered near them. Out of it emerged a creature which T.S. could only describe as being robot-like. The next thing they remembered the object was gone and approximately 1 1/2 hours of their time was missing and unaccounted for, although T.S. did faintly recall something about an underground installation. T.S. had his watch, but his friend soon realized that his own watch was missing. Strangely enough, this watch turned up a few days later in an unmarked package in his mailbox.

This incident took place in the mid-1940's or a little later, and the fact that the watch was returned suggests that humans might have been largely involved with this 'base' at that time. One of our researchers personally investigated this story by traveling up this particular road, which eventually turns south and ends at the top of a peak south of water canyon where a transmitter tower is located. A large trail proceeds from a 'fenced' area adjacent to the road just east of this tower and continues towards a ridge to the south. Once at the top of this ridge one can see a box-like canyon to the northwest which eventually meanders down to the Utah Valley floor, and on the other side the now abandoned town of Thistle and the Spanish Fork river to the east and southeast, but no hidden or enclosed valley. There is however a much higher ridge south of this one which would take a good deal of hiking to get to, and from the top of which one MIGHT be able to see the alleged hidden valley. This researcher did not continue as it was becoming dark and he was not equipped to spend the night. The later event described by K.S. suggests that reptilian entities might have been involved in her experiences. This may substantiate a suspicion we have had that the caverns beneath the Wasatch Mountains were at one time largely controlled by humans, and that within recent decades (whether through covert manipulation or overt invasion) the Reptilians have taken possession of many of these underground systems in what some might refer to as a Tero-Dero like conflict.

As for the Salem-Payson, Utah 'base', other people have described UFO sightings in the mountains behind and southeast of this area as well. The researcher mentioned earlier recently tried an experiment. He assumed that if there were people living in the area who had INTIMATE knowledge of this particular 'base', that they might eventually peruse through the 'UFO section' of the local library for one reason or another (in this case the Spanish Fork library, adjacent to Salem). He deposited some information (concerning recent revelations about the growing human-saurian conflict, etc., which had surfaced in the UFO research community) inside one of the UFO books there. He returned a couple of weeks later to see if the 'bait' had been taken. The data was gone, but in its place he was surprised to find a written 'warning' which was signed by the 'REPTILES'. Either this was a prank on the part of a skeptic who had gotten their hands on the information he deposited, or the 'Reptiles' really did 'have his number'. Whatever may be involved here, which we do suspect has something to do with a 'standoff' between humans and Reptilians, we are certain that there are humans involved who are sincerely interested in defending our society from these infernal alien creatures. The warning stated: 'WE KNOW YOUR SECRET. WATCH OUT! FURTHER PUBLICATIONS WILL BE LIFE THREATENING. - REPTILES.' This event, compared with the one which T.S. experienced almost 45 years earlier, suggests that the 'human forces' in this area might still be engaged in a 'stand-off' and that the Reptilians had apparently gained some ground there to the point of being able to operate in surface society. The only explanations we have of how the 'Reptiles' might have been able to deposit the 'warning' in a library book would be that the chameleons, MIB, or possibly even a 'tranced' and implanted human being under their control was responsible. Those who receive such threats should not be concerned, however, as there is much evidence that the reptilians are more afraid of humanity than we are of them. True, it's easy for these useless vermin to kidnap children, mutilate animals and human beings, and perform horrible genetic experiments while all the time hiding courageously in their protected subterranean lairs. But will these unnatural abominations against nature dare to take on mankind out in the open? R.W. is another correspondent of ours who was at one time a worker at the Dougway Proving Grounds where he was a courier with a high-level security clearance.

While there he allegedly encountered 'people' that he was convinced 'were not human'. He wasn't sure what they were but he suggested that the government WAS involved in advanced robotics and they might have been androids. He was also privy to top-secret experiments involving electromagnetic transmission or transporting of physical objects from one area to another. R.W. told of one experience he had in his younger days. This took place while he and a friend were exploring a cavern in the foothills some miles northeast of the capital building in Salt Lake, east of an area known as the 'pots' where they used to mix asphalt for the roads several years ago. Back in this cavern, which was some distance behind and (not to be confused with) a 'mine' that was located in the same area, he and his friend saw a scaly-reptilian hominoid creature, orangish in color, emerging from behind a

rock. Needless to say they didn't stay around there for very long and even to this day R.W. refuses even to go near that cave. He apparently sensed something very evil about it. Also, a security officer in Salt Lake informed one researcher of an entrance to a tunnel system which had been broken into several years ago by construction workers. This was in an area known as the 'Cinemas', in the lowest level of the Crossroads mall-plaza in downtown Salt Lake. This is the lowest part of the mall, located in a step-down area about 10 or 15 feet below the rest of the stores. This entrance is allegedly covered by a metal 'water meter' covering, according to the security officer. The same informant claimed that another security worker (in the mall) had told him that several people had attempted to explore these tunnels over the years and never returned. Some sources suggest that the FBI in the area is aware of these tunnels. After all, any incident involving missing persons would inevitably come under their jurisdiction. Perhaps they are keeping a lid on the whole situation in order to prevent widespread panic?

There are also indications that the FBI is also aware of human & grey-reptilian controlled 'bases' throughout the state as well. The informant, K.S., stated that some years ago she knew an FBI agent in the area who confided that he was involved in secret government surveillance of UFO base locations in southern Utah, and showed her an entire table- map setup in his basement complete with marked maps, and so on (Monroe mountain in southern Utah was apparently a 'hot-spot' of activity. Whether it was 'benevolent' or 'malevolent' activity is uncertain.) Also, there are some indications that Federal officials may have actually encountered the human inhabitants of some of these bases and/or caverns, and that as we've said some type of agreement may exist which involves FBI/Federal interaction in protecting the 'national security' of the HUMAN subterraneans by discouraging intruders into 'sensitive' areas, etc. The human inhabitants of the underground bases are apparently in an uncomfortable position of protecting their own security from possible human intruders from above while at the same time on the defensive against the reptilian threat below. The 20/20 group (3463 State St., Suite 264., Santa Barbara, CA 93105) has gathered some interesting testimonies concerning apparent cooperation between Federal agents in Utah and a high-tech race of humans based beneath the southern part of that state, who may be tied-in with ancient Native American groups who were driven underground by the Anglo-saxon invasion of the American continent, perhaps explaining their extreme vigilance in defending their own national security. One of the human groups involved are allegedly 8 foot tall, muscular humans who would put Arnold Shwartzenegger to shame! As for the tunnel systems beneath Salt Lake City, the Police have allegedly placed silent alarms on most of the known entrances, possibly due in part to the fact of the many disappearances that have taken place in the tunnels in the past. If unauthorized personnel happened to trip the alarms, the SLC police dept. would instantly be notified. When the security officer who related this expressed his interest in exploring these tunnels himself, he was warned by another against doing so. He was told that he might encounter the 'Lizard People' (exact wording) down there, and that if he did so he might not return alive. This security officer however did not take the threat seriously and doubts the existence of the alleged reptilians, but the references to reptilian hominoids should not be ignored, especially in light of the many HUNDREDS of similar reports which have come from widely diversified sources. R.W. also recalls that when he was a young man he had entered a roped-off area in the mall (now Crossroads) where construction workers were employed. He went into the restricted area and noticed a very deep hole which descended into the ground and seemed to curve off in a horizontal direction lower down. This was long before the cinemas were constructed. After the workers confronted him and asked why he was there, he turned their attention to the hole, at which point they calmed down. They told him that 5 days previously a fellow construction worker had gone down the hole into some tunnels below. They were still in the area waiting for him to return. They made, he recalls, some comment about 'monsters' in the tunnel, and R.W. got the impression that they might have been half joking and half serious, and that they were somewhat scared themselves. Another entrance to this underground system is said to be in the lowest level of the multi-leveled parking lot adjacent to the mall. The entrance to this particular tunnel is allegedly closed most of the time, but R.W.'s son just happened to be there one day when it was opened, he claims. He entered the tunnel and went some distance until it started getting dark and he saw 'men in suits' in the distance. He became

frightened and left the scene quickly. Is it possible that a similar scenario is taking place in Salt Lake City as in Dulce, New Mexico and Madigan Hospital, Washington? - that is, a subtle infiltration of society by non-human beings? True, no actual accounts directly suggesting that this is taking place in Salt Lake have come our way, but if New Mexico, California and Washington State are areas where para-humans are arriving on the scene through a type of infestation or infiltration of human society, then is it not possible that other areas might be involved as well? Another opening allegedly connected an underground lavatory which once existed several years ago below the sidewalk located on the southeast corner of the block just to the north of the mall. This entrance, however, was apparently filled in several years ago. One branch of this system (according to one man who accidentally entered a 'door' to a 'janitors room' adjacent to the underground lavatory, a door which was usually locked) said that he passed through into a tunnel area. Two tunnels, one leading east and one leading 'over two miles' to the south, were gated-off. Suddenly he was approached by a 'janitor' who seemed as if he was very disturbed by his presence and explained to him in a distressed and warning tone that that area was off limits and no one but no one was supposed to be in there. One branch of the tunnel system that converges below the Crossroads mall, a system which according to some 'goes all over' beneath the city, is said to run eastward, connecting with A MASONIC LODGE some blocks away. This tunnel system or subnet is apparently not entirely controlled by either humans or reptilians, BUT SEEMS TO BE AN AREA OF CONFLICT AND/OR INTERACTION BETWEEN THE TWO GROUPS. Also, another subterranean 'convergence' is said to exist below Trolley Square elsewhere in the city, where early construction workers had allegedly broken- in to a system of ancient underground 'catacombs' and tunnels. It is uncertain whether or not these connect with those below the Crossroads mall. Up to this point it seems as if this conflict has been rather one-sided in favor of the reptilians or the serpent race. There are also accounts to the effect that huge cavities exist beneath the Salt Flats, according to research conducted by certain geologist. This was confirmed by two sources, one of whom was a military reservist. He was told that a large underground lake lies deep below the Great Salt Lake (The Great Salt Lake has no exit to either the Atlantic or the Pacific oceans). A certain type of earthquake, it is believed, could conceivably create a fracture which theoretically could empty the entire contents of the Great Salt Lake into these large cavities below, they are that extensive. There are other accounts stating that a subterranean river runs from the Wasatch mountains, below the valley floor traveling west, and connects with an underground lake deep beneath the Great Salt Lake itself. There are indications that both human and sauroid entities have been fighting over these underground systems for many years, and that as in installations below other states, the reptilian activity here involves abductions (both aerial and subsurface - and there are indications that subterranean based 'aliens' have temporarily or permanently abducted humans from their basements or other underground enclosures, and in the case of the temporary abductions, erasing their memories of the event). This activity, if we are to believe certain accounts, also seems to involve kidnappings, genetic experimentation, 'hybrid' experiments, abductions of fetus' from female abductees, and God knows what else. There are also indications that some 'inner-planetary' human inhabitants may have taken refuge on the surface in the face of invading reptilian forces, and integrated themselves into surface society. There is also as we've suggested the possibility of 'chameleon' entities, or reptilians genetically engineered or through other means capable of appearing in outwardly human-like form that are capable of infiltrating our society (as in similar scenarios described in earlier files involving California, New Mexico, Washington State, etc.). IT IS ALSO CERTAIN THAT MANY, MANY PEOPLE ARE BEING HELD IN CAPTIVITY WITHIN REPTILIAN-CONTROLLED CAVERNS OR INSTALLATIONS BELOW THIS AREA! This possibility was confirmed by Val Valerian in 'THE LEADING EDGE' Newsletter, in which he stated: "Scores of underground installations hold citizens of virtually every country on the planet in captivity." In other words a "Hidden Holocaust" seems to be involved which is so horrifying that it staggers the human mind. Possibly the "holocaust" thrives as a result of the very (no doubt draconian-inspired) skepticism and ignorance of those on the surface who cannot bring themselves to believe that something like this is actually taking place. If something like this WAS taking place, then the public ignorance of the masses would ENSURE that such activity could continue. Humanity as a whole WILL NOT act upon anything unless they are convinced that their actions are based on real needs. Even if countless numbers of humans are being held against their will in underground installations as many suggest, these are the more

fortunate one's, for numerous CONFIRMING accounts state that others are the less fortunate victims of human mutilation, sources for biological 'secretions', and so on. Such subterranean 'abductions' apparently have occurred in areas which point to a definite subterranean influence, and we can assume that the infernal influence behind such abductions are connected to underground installations inhabited by the 'aliens' or 'greys', etc. One possible subterranean 'abduction' was described by researcher John Grant. In his book 'GREAT MYSTERIES' (Chartwell Books., Secaucus, NJ., 1988), Grant records the following frightening incident: "...In 1975 Mr. and Mrs. Jackson Wright were driving to New York through blinding snow; in the Lincoln Tunnel they agreed to pause and wipe snow from the front and rear windows. Jackson Wright never saw his wife, Martha, again." People just don't 'disappear' without a trace, never to be heard from again, in a place like this unless SOMETHING intentionally causes such a disappearance to take place. There have, incidentally, been reports of 'UFO' like objects and/or alien creatures seen in connection with 'abductions' which took place in underground tunnels, some 'deserted' by our standards and others not. One case involved a teenage boy who claimed that his abductors took him underground in Europe via a long-abandoned World War II railway tunnel. It is uncertain just how many human casualties have resulted in the Da'ath or Da'yath wars over the centuries, yet based on the various accounts which we have covered in these Files we can assume that the victims have been in the tens of thousands AT THE VERY LEAST. In the meantime, the abductions of humans, an integral part of the 'evil ones' warfare against God and men's souls, are still taking place. Whether the victims are taken to underground or off-planet areas is difficult to tell in any individual case, although there is reason to believe that both possibilities are a reality. There have, believe it or not, been abductions which have occurred in connection with 'UFO' activity which have involved not a few, not dozens, nor hundreds but THOUSANDS of people who have disappeared, or been abducted, en masse without a trace. Such is the case with the following well known and documented incident which has baffled several researchers who have mentioned it in their writings: "In the Winter of 1930 a profoundly disturbing incident took place in Canada. Trapper Arnaud Lauret and his son observed a strange light crossing the northern sky. It appeared to be headed for the Lake Anjikuni area. The two trappers described it as being alternately bullet-shaped and cylinder-shaped... "Another trapper named Joe LaBelle had snowshoed into the village of the Lake Anjikuni people, and been chilled to discover that the normally bustling community was silent, and not a soul was moving in the streets. Even the sled dogs, which would normally have bayed welcome, were silent. The shanties were choked with snow, and not a chimney showed smoke. "The trapper found the village kayaks tied up on the shore of the lake. Inside the shanties the trapper found a further surprise: there were meals left hanging over fires, long grown old and moldy, apparently abandoned as they were being cooked. The men's rifles were still standing by the doors. This really frightened the trapper, because he knew that these people would never leave their precious weapons behind. "He reported his discovery to the Royal Canadian Mounted Police, who investigated further. They discovered that the town's dogs died of hunger, chained beneath a tree and covered by a snowdrift. More disturbingly, the town graveyard had been emptied. The graves were now yawning pits. Despite the frozen ground, the graves had been opened and the dead removed..." When we consider the possible infernal implications behind many of these abductions, we find here that the Lake Anjikuni incident is mockingly similar to a prophecy described in Christian revelation. In 1st Thessalonians, ch. 4 we read of a prophecy of a physical 'catching up' of Christian believers into the aerial realm, which will prophetically mark the beginning of the 7-year period during which the majority of the apocalyptic 'judgments' of the book of Revelation will take place. However, this prophecy also states that accompanying this miracle there would be another one involving the emptying of the graves of earlier believers who would be regenerated or 'translated' into incorruptible bodies. We know that the Draconians often attempt to COUNTERFEIT divine working, as in their claims to have created man, or created Christ, their claim that man's evolution is in 'their' hands, their often unfulfilled prophecies of the future, their attempts to pass themselves off as 'gods', as well as the false 'miracles' of Fatima, etc. If this is the case then one might expect them to counterfeit this miracle which some refer to as the 'rapture' as well. Could this have been a type of 'dry run' for a possible future counterfeit 'rapture'? We must remember that BOTH divinely-initiated interventions AS WELL AS their 'counterfeit' counterparts do occur. We should not ignore the reality of one at the expense of the other. Whitley Strieber, who claimed to have had several abduction-type

experiences since a young age involving different types of beings - both apparently physical and parapsychical, does not hold to the idea that these creatures are originally from deep space. He believes that they MAY come from the nether regions of the earth, and may have been here for millennia, being part of an ancient conspiracy to occultically control or manipulate the human race. He is not certain exactly what the creatures were behind his abductions, but he did suggest that the ancient (fallen?) 'elementals' might be involved. Strieber had some comments of his own concerning the strange mass abduction near the Lake Anjikuni area, in his book 'MAJESTIC', he stated: "The RCMP continues the case opened to this day. A check with the records department indicated that the matter remains unsolved, and despite a search of the whole of Canada and inquiries throughout the world, not a single trace of the MISSING TWELVE HUNDRED MEN, WOMEN AND CHILDREN were ever found." Strieber related still another incident in this same book, of a mysterious abduction (apparently) to underground regions: "...The first seemingly related case of disappearance in the U.S. history (that is, 'related' to cases given by Strieber earlier in his book, concerning people who were allegedly pursued by unknown objects and experienced NEAR abductions yet managed to escape - and others who were captured and never seen again, except for a few who managed to witness the abductions taking place - Branton)... took place on 23 September 1880 near the town of Gallatin, Tennessee. At approximately three-thirty on that sunny afternoon, Mr. David Lang, a farmer, dematerialized in front of five witnesses, including his wife, his two children, his father-in-law and a local judge. "The father-in-law and the judge had just pulled up in a carriage. Mr. Lang moved toward them across a field followed by his family. Without warning, he simply ceased to exist. There was no cry, no sign of distress. Mrs. Lang, distraught, rushed up and pounded the ground where he had been walking. All that afternoon, and into the night the field was searched. Subsequently the county surveyor determined that there were no hidden caves or sinkholes in the area of the disappearance. "The subsequent April, seven months later, the children heard their father crying distantly UNDERNEATH the field. He seemed desperate and tortured, and was begging for help. His voice gradually died away and was not heard again. Where he was last seen, there was a circle of WITHERED yellow grass twenty feet in diameter. "The family moved away from the farm. "It can be surmised that Mr. Lang was not removed above ground, but rather was taken into the earth and kept alive there for some months," Strieber continues, "judging from the cries that were heard the next April. What the poor man suffered during that time, and what finally put him out of his misery, can scarcely be imagined... "He was apparently left to languish in some subterranean prison, presumably dying when his food and water ran out." Tennessee incidentally, HAS been known as an area which is profusely undermined with natural underground caverns; for instance, the GUINNESS BOOK OF WORLD RECORDS shows a photograph of a large underground lake called the 'LOST SEA', which lies 300 ft. underground in the Craighead Caverns, near Sweetwater, Tennessee. This underground lake is one of the largest officially recognized and was discovered in 1905 and covers an area of 4 1/2 acres. The fact that subsurface features such as sinkholes, etc., were not 'apparent' beneath the field where Mr. Lang disappeared, does not necessarily mean that such underground chambers (whether natural or artificial) do not exist, since geological and environmental changes might have covered up such natural openings long ago. Also, researcher David A. Lewis described an account of an Indian chief who allegedly led his tribe to a giant flora and fauna filled cavern called the 'Grand God's Tepee' through a small cave north of Sweetwater, Tenn. Leaving the surface to escape the violence of the civil war, many or most of them allegedly returned after it ended. British UFOlogist Timothy Good, in his book 'UFO REPORT' (Avon Books., N.Y., 1989), describes the unfortunate fate of several scientists who assisted in the development of the 'Star Wars' defense system. Apparently, they were either eliminated by those they worked for so that they would not reveal what they knew, or someone or something 'else' that was displeased with the ultimate product of their efforts was responsible for their tragic deaths. Certainly, all of these scientists dying at once cannot be explained in coincidental terms, whatever the case: "...Reports of suspicious deaths, darkly and deeply linked to UFO's, persist, however, and continue to cause speculation. Word comes from Gordon Creighton, editor of the informative FLYING SAUCER REVIEW, who notes a possible deathly tie in with the U.S. 'Star Wars' program. He wrote to me in Nov. 1988 as follows: "...here in Britain 22 scientists have reportedly either taken their own lives or died in very strange or mysterious circumstances. And it seems that most... were engaged in British work on behalf of, or related to the U.S. 'Star Wars' program. The British

government, it seems, was trying to hush it up. But press statements here say that the U.S. government had put our government on the spot and demanded a full inquiry. So, quite clearly, it is either the Russians or THEM...' "As many researchers have surmised, 'Star Wars', ostensibly conceived as a defensive system against Russian missile attack, may have had from its beginning a 'defensive' UFO connection. Whatever the case, a 'mock test' in September, 1988, of an earth- shattering warhead - much like 'Star Wars' in reverse - was conducted at the Tonopah Test Range in Nevada. Announced as a proposed super-weapon designed to destroy Russian underground command centers dug in solid rock down to 1,000 (feet), some UFO analysts believe that the real target is not Russian but another adversary deep down in cavernous installations IN NEVADA AND NEW MEXICO. "According to the Pentagon, the proposed earth-penetrating warhead is 'urgently needed'. According to rumor-mills, an alien race - the 'grays' - in their fortified underground laboratories, are genetically experimenting with the human race. Even more ominous, rumors say that their intransigence today may lead to new perils tomorrow." Evidence is beginning to mount that many of the human and animal organs from mutilation victims are being used by an entirely different 'alien' group than the reptilians-saurians, although the sauroids are apparently assisting in the construction of physical-biological 'forms' which can be 'possessed' by an insidious group of SPIRIT or SUPERNATURAL non- physical entities, the 'infernals'. The LEADING EDGE Magazine for March, 1990, quoted one 'inside' source as saying that: "These beings... have a physical presence generate biological structures that function as containers for them... the aliens manufacture containers for themselves... fabricate their own bodies - using biologicals gained from humans and cattle..." A publication titled 'AMERICA'S MISSING & EXPLOITED CHILDREN' (published by the U.S. Department of Justice, Office of Juvenile Justice and Delinquency Prevention, Washington D.C.) made the following statement: "Even the most conservative estimates suggest that several hundred thousand children are missing within the course of the year." (in the United States). Also: "...In 1983, the U.S. Dept. of Health and Human Services put the number at 1.5 million a year -- a figure that has been widely circulated by private organizations. But experts say roughly 95 percent of these are runaways -- many of whom return home within days and are counted repeatedly if they run away more than once a year." This would apparently put the number of those who are 'abducted' in one way or another at around 75,000 per year... STILL A CONSIDERABLY LARGE NUMBER. 'Commander X', from his apparent though guarded vantage- point within the Intelligence Community, claims to be privy to much 'deep-level' inside information, as we have seen in earlier writings. One of the reports that crossed his desk involved an experience of a woman who was 'abducted' and taken over 1000 miles to the underground facility below Dulce, New Mexico: "...One woman I have spoken with was abducted from the roof of a New York City apartment building and apparently held underground at the Dulce facility. She was taken to a cabin in the desert which was being used as a camouflaged entrance to the 'alien' base. She was eventually escorted to the laboratories to be used as a test subject, but at the last minute managed to escape thanks to the aid of one of the Nordic-type, tall aliens, who befriended her and showed her a secret way out, down an unguarded shaft. "Back in the desert, she was rescued by members of the Blue Berets, and eventually flown back to Manhattan. During a de- briefing session with the military, she was warned to remain silent about her experiences. Anyone hearing such a bizarre tale would certainly think she had gone insane. It was inferred she could be committed to a mental institution at any time should she refuse to go along with the cover-up conspiracy, which she was told was being conducted 'for the sake of the country, and the sake of the world!'" (right!!! - Branton) William Cooper has stated at a MUFON symposium in Las Vegas that over 3,000 children disappear yearly in one section of Manhattan alone. Could there be some connection!? The accounts of disappearances around underground tunnels and caverns are seemingly endless, as we see in the following account from Harold T. Wilkins' book 'FLYING SAUCERS UNCENSORED', p. 47: "June 7, 1954: Three German tourists who entered the vast Lamprecht Cave, near Lofer, in the Salzburg mountain region of Austria have never been found. Their automobile was left locked outside the cave. "...The above may very well be merely a case of amateur speleologists getting lost in labyrinthine caves, although it is unusual for THREE men to vanish in this fashion. But I must risk the charge of being accused of fancy and moonshine, when I say that both in England and the United States, there are regions of limestone caverns and mountains from which... queer phenomena associated with white lights descending to ground level from great altitudes have been reported!" And then we have the following

cases as revealed by John Keel in his book 'OUR HAUNTED PLANET', pp. 202-208: "There are periodic waves of disappearances which create brief sensations in the newspapers and are quickly forgotten. No one ever manages to find out where these people have gone. In 1912 five men, all unrelated, disappeared unaccountably in a single week in Buffalo, New York. Montreal, Canada, had a wave of missing persons in July, 1883, and again in July, 1892. "Children vanish more frequently than any other group. We're not talking about ordinary runaways. In August, 1869, thirteen children vanished in Cork, Ireland. No sign of kidnapping or foul play. The same month there was a wave of disappearing children in Brussels, Belgium. Another group of youngsters melted away in Belfast in August, 1895. And again in August, 1920, eight girls (all under twelve years of age) disappeared forever in Belfast... "Actually, children have been disappearing in large numbers for centuries all over the world, and most of these cases have remained unsolved. In the Middle Ages it was popularly believed that fairies and leprechauns frequently stole children away. The Indians of North and South America also have many myths and stories about children being kidnapped by little people. The notion that parahumans kidnap children is deeply entrenched in every culture... "The celebrated Pied Piper of Hameln, Germany, is more than just a charming children's story. A stranger actually did appear in Hameln in the Middle Ages, and he lured away 150 children never to be seen again. The event is still commemorated with an annual festival in Hameln (one of the old accounts says that the children were taken to a subterranean cavern - Branton). "In A.D. 1212 a teenage boy in France, Stephen of Cloyes, BEGAN TO HEAR VOICES which inspired him to collect together fifty thousand children for the pathetic Children's Crusade. They marched off to do battle with the infidels and disappeared EN MASSE. The popular explanation is that they were all seized by slavers. "...Ufologist Jerome Clark uncovered an extraordinary item from an old 1939 newspaper. 'On a day in the late summer, 1939, a military transport left the Marine Naval Air Station in San Diego, California, for routine flight to Honolulu,' Clark wrote in FLYING SAUCER REVIEW. 'About three hours afterwards several urgent distress signals sounded from the plane and then silence. Later the craft came limping back to execute an emergency landing. When Air Station personnel entered the plane, they found every man of the crew, including the copilot who had lived long enough to pilot the craft back to its base, dead of unknown causes (researcher Charles Berlitz related elsewhere that they had been mutilated - Branton). Keel continues quoting from the old article: "Each of the bodies carried large, gaping wounds, and the outside of the ship was similarly marked. Air Station men who touched parts of the craft came down with a mysterious skin infection. "One of the most puzzling aspects of the whole affair was that the .45 automatics carried by the pilot and copilot as service pieces HAD BEEN EMPTIED, AND THE SHELLS LAY ON THE FLOOR. A smell of rotten eggs pervaded the atmosphere inside the plane...Mysterious skin infections and rotten egg odors (hydrogen sulfide) are phenomena familiar to all UFO researchers. It would seem that the transport was attacked--apparently without provocation--by some sort of strange aerial intruder." The following account, taken from the May, 1946 issue of AMAZING STORIES (pp. 171-173) seems to contain information which would explain many of the 'missing pieces' of the overall 'Men In Black' phenomena. At least some of the 'MIB' have been variously described as 'androidal' like beings, although as John Keel has stated some seem to portray reptilian aspects, and in a few cases obviously human entities have been described. Christa Tilton allegedly encountered some 'MIB' in a black auto near Boynton Canyon, near Sedona, Arizona. She described them as follows: "The men did not look right. Their faces had no expression on them whatsoever. They looked like they were wearing chalky tan makeup. Their movements were robot-like and unearthly." The AMAZING STORIES letter, which was quite lengthy and excerpts of which we quote below, was submitted by a Mr. Edward John of (at the time) 475 Fell St., San Francisco, CA.: "Sirs... I have enjoyed your stories for many years as I have read AMAZING since the first issue back in 1928 if I remember right. "...I think I can show you an entrance to this subterranean city that he (Shaver) has written about several issues back. Here is what happened to me and you may judge for yourself. In 1931 my mother and I took up a section of land as a cattle raising homestead from the U.S. Government and naturally it was not a choice piece... a person who turned out to be our nearest neighbor gave us some hints and as the place was only six miles from his we stayed at his ranch until we built our house. Then we moved into our own and all in all we stayed there about two years before we quit; and now I will relate the things that caused us to quit, which at the time I did not know much about, but since Mr. Shaver wrote, now I know and marvel that we managed to stand

two years without getting killed by these things from below. "As a note of interest I have had to use 30,000 rounds of ammunition in the period and perhaps that is why we are still here. At night I would sit up fully dressed all night with a rifle in my hands, ready, and an extra one by my side. In about five hours after dark I would hear things moving outside the house and after a while something would try to open the door quietly and I would wait until I saw the knob turn, then let go a clip right through the door and then pull it open and look around outside and there was nothing to be seen. After a couple of nights like that, that performance would stop and something new would be tried. "There are too many incidents to be told in one letter, the best one was the two disappearing automobiles, which happened at about ten at night over at the neighbor's place. It was as follows: the neighbor and we were sitting on the porch after supper when he saw headlights come over the hill to the fence then along the fence for about half a mile, then go out and that was all that night. So next morning we went to the trail along the fence and there were tire tracks of seven inch width tires and they went along the fence into the box canyon and right up against a smooth boulder about 20 feet in diameter and ended there. Now the car could not turn around anywhere in that place because the road is a trail five feet wide and one side is against our neighbor's fence, which was not damaged and the other was a steep hill that no car could even make in compound low. You know, we have a few mountains here, and as far as backing out I tried that myself in the daytime with help and I could not steer a straight enough path without crossing my other marks so they did not back out or we would have trailed them as my neighbor has lived around there since 1848 and he sure knew his tracking. We never did get an answer to the question of where did the cars go. "The cars were very large and black and very heavy and now that I compare them they were about twenty years ahead of anything I have ever seen anywhere and I had worked in the auto business for about five years before we took up the land. They were silent, smooth, no wavering of the lights and the trail is extremely rough; in places it has hollows a yard deep, but these cars went through at about 25 mph, and it would even wreck a jeep to do that, so you figure it out and let me know the answer if you can. By wavering of lights, I mean that the beams were steady and not flashing up and down as an ordinary car would do when a rough road is traveled. "I have been away from there since 1933, but just about three months ago, I drove through with a friend for safety and my place is razed to the ground and everything that was made by human hands has been carried off even the old tin cans, and the place would not be noticed unless you knew where it was. The Coast and Geodetic survey had a marker near my house in the front yard and even that is gone; who would want to take a concrete marker and carry it away? "...after two weeks, you can hear insects running on the ground, (also) forest fires will not burn there. They burnt 250,000 acres, then burnt all around this area; and that stopped the forest rangers. They never could understand because most of it is on the slope of a mountain and it should have gone, but they saw that the wind came down and blew from the top down and blew North, South, East and West at once and that was the only time that the wind ever blew there. "Also you can detect an atmosphere of fear within 30 miles of the area and you will not get a statement from anyone who lives around there and the people in the valleys are afraid of the people in the hills. One farmer erected 20 foot barbed wire fences and a heavy gate across the road that leads to my old place. The gate would take a tank to knock down, so maybe there is something there, after all. "It is located 110 miles north of San Francisco in Mendocino county and is directly on the old Pieta toll road that ran between Hopland and Lakeport in Lake county of which Clear Lake is quite a summer resort. If you care to look it up on a map get a good auto road map and look due south off the road midway between towns and you will note an area with no roads bounded by Sonoma Lake and lower Mendocino counties and there is it. If you wish to go there, be sure that enough people know where you went. Maybe they will be able to find you. There have been several disappearances along that stretch of road, even trucks have vanished. All the U.S. Government's. "The U.S. Government has noted the area as rough, unsurveyable and UNEXPLORED... "Personally I do not care to go near the place, but if there is some way of driving the things out I would help if I can so that someone else could live there safely. "...Also I forgot to mention there is a cave on the property that has steps leading down and there is no sound when a rock is thrown in. I have never seen it, but I understand that it is there... Also, several people have died of heart failure and some have gone insane, I found out later. "I think the thing that saved us was the fact that I am not surprised at anything and that I am quick to shoot and I can shoot without sighting and by ear and not having the

thought of shooting fixed so that the things would be warned. After that place, I was able to outshoot U.S. Marine sharpshooters. I tried competing in a match and I just never missed any target at any range. If I could see it, I could hit it, 5 out of 5. I have tried practice machine guns at plane models and I hit 3 out of 5 at speeds up to 700 mph scale without using the sights. So the old ranch gave me something worthwhile after all. "Due to my physical condition, I cannot get into any armed forces, so that talent is wasted, for you see I have a bad leg and cannot walk more than a mile at a time. Since I left the ranch I have been in the radio business and have not owned a gun since '34, because as long as I stay away from there I don't need one..." The 'I.N.F.O. JOURNAL' (box 367., Arlington, VA, 22210), a publication devoted to 'Fortean' research, Vol. IV, No. 2 issue, related one of the most frightening and disturbing accounts of subterranean abduction that we have come across yet. The article, titled 'MOUNTAIN OF DEATH' and written by David D. Browne, originally appeared in the June 1972 issue of WALKABOUT, published in Sydney, Australia: "Black Mountain comes almost as a shock when you see it first. "Traveling by bus just south of Cooktown, North Queensland (Australia), a bend in the road suddenly discloses it and the visual impact can bring an involuntary exclamation, as you see it -- black, bare and sinister, a 1,000 ft. high pile of enormous boulders two miles long, rearing out of the rain-forest. "This is 'the Mountain of Death.' Aborigines will not go near it. An ancient legend warns them of danger. White men fear it too, because of the numbers of men who have gone there and disappeared without a trace, as if the earth -- or the mountain -- had swallowed them. Birds and animals shun the area. "The rocks give off a curious metallic ring when struck, and the only sound is the croaking of countless frogs sheltered in the depths where the great granite boulders lie against each other. "In Brisbane's Public Library, a yellowing newspaper cutting tells some of the story: "Grim tragedy has been associated with the mountain ever since it has been known to white man. "Three men with horses completely disappeared at the mountain. They vanished as if the earth had opened and swallowed them up, for absolutely no trace of them has ever been discovered, although police and backtrackers and hundreds of local residents scoured the mountain and surrounding country.' "Then following the names and occupations of several others who disappeared, and the dates of their disappearance. The cutting continues: "This constitutes one of the most amazing stories in the police history of the far north, for not one of the mysteries has been solved and probably never will be.' "Another newspaper cutting, signed Nancy Francis, reads: "The formation of these mountains is unique; their appearance grotesque. They are mountains of huge boulders full of chasms that go down to unsounded depths. Only a few rock wallabies and a few turkeys live near these grim, forbidding hills. The Aborigines regard the Black Mountains with dread.' "In the files of the Cooktown police, dating back 25 years, there is a report made by a Sergeant of Police who discussed the mountain with a man whom he refers to as Mac. Mac began: "Know anything about Black Mountain, or so-called 'Mountain of Death'? Its aboriginal name is Kalcajagga.' ""What does it look like at close quarters?' I asked. "Just a mass of tumbled granite blocks; hardly any vegetation. The only living things there are black rock wallabies and enormous pythons 16 feet or more long and able to swallow a wallaby whole. The ridge is honeycombed with caves, nearly all unexplored. They dip down below ground level but nobody knows their extent or what they contain.' "The latest fatalities, he reported, had occurred only a few years earlier when two young men set out to solve the riddle of earlier disappearances in the caves. They were never heard of again. Two black trackers who tried to trace them disappeared too. "Then Mac went back to the beginning of the mountain's grim story. "The first-known fatality was that of a carrier named Grayner, in 1977. He had been searching on horseback for strayed bullocks when he, with his horse and bullocks, vanished without a trace. Thirteen years later, Constable Ryan, stationed at Cooktown, tracked a 'wanted' man to the scrub at the foot of the mountain. Other trackers followed his trail to the entrance of one of the caves, but he was never seen again. Nor was the 'wanted' man. "More recently a gold prospector named Renn was added to the list of mysterious disappearances. "Well-organized police teams with trackers combed the whole area for weeks without finding him. "Then there was the case of Harry Owens, a station owner from Oakley Creek. One Sunday morning he rode over towards Black Mountain looking for strayed cattle. When he didn't return on time his partner, George Hawkins, alerted the police then went out to look for him himself. But by the time the police joined in the search, Hawkins had also disappeared. Two of the native police trackers entered one of the caves. ONLY ONE OF THEM CAME OUT. He was so unnerved by what seemed to have been an experience of terror that he could give no clear

account of what happened to them both. "Mac even knew a white man who had penetrated the caves and lived to tell the tale, and produced a newspaper cutting of his story. It read: "Armed with a revolver and a strong electric torch I stepped into the opening. Like other Black Mountain caverns it dipped steeply downwards, narrowing as it went. "Suddenly I found myself facing a solid wall of rock, but to the right there was a passageway just large enough for me to enter in a stooping position. I moved along it carefully for several yards. The floor was fairly level, the walls of very smooth granite. The passage twisted this way and that, always sloping deeper into the earth. "Presently I began to feel uneasy. A huge bat beat its wings against me as it passed, but I forced myself to push on. Soon my nostrils were filled WITH A SICKLY, MUSTY STENCH. THEN MY TORCH WENT OUT. "I was in total darkness. It was inky black. From somewhere that seemed like the bowels of the earth I could hear faint moaning of bats. "I began to get panicky and I groped and floundered back the way I thought I had come. My arms and legs bleeding from bumps with unseen rocks. My outstretched hands clawed at space where I expected solid wall and floor. At one stage where I wandered into a side passage I came to what was undoubtedly the brink of a precipice, judging by the echoes. "The air was FOUL and I felt increasing DIZZINESS. "Terrifying thoughts were racing through my mind about giant rock pythons I have often seen around Black Mountain. "As I crawled along, getting weaker and losing all hope of ever getting out alive, I saw a tiny streak of light. It gave me super strength to worm my way towards a small cave mouth half a mile from the one I had entered. "Reaching the open air, I gulped in lungfulls of it and fell down exhausted. "I found I had been underground for five hours, most of the time on my hands and knees. A king's ransom would not induce me to enter those caves again..." "Such are some of the weird stories told of the mountain. "These and the extraordinary structure of the mountain itself give rise to many questions, scientific and otherwise. "On the scientific aspect, the following comments come from a member of the staff of the James Cook University of North Queensland, Dept. of Geology, Associate Professor P.J. Stephenson. "He says, 'I have visited and climbed the mountain concerned. It is composed of huge granite boulders covered with black lichen. The complete black surface coating may be uncommon but the boulder pile is less so. Near Chillagoe and at several other localities in north Queensland similar phenomena exist. "The occurrences are somewhat puzzling because of their relative rarity. However, they must have been produced by rapid erosion of the 'skeletal' soil profile. Many soil profiles contain fresh rock 'kernels' in them and removal of the soil component would produce a boulder pile. But such removal takes place so slowly the 'kernels' also weather completely...' "There are still some practical questions to ask, however. "What really did happen to those people who at various times in the last hundred years, have been said to disappear, vanish without a trace? "...Any party that decides to unravel the mystery of the mountain will need to be very carefully organized and equipped to meet any hazard, likely or unlikely -- not forgetting the possibility of meeting a very real python. CR: Simpson." In apparent relation to William Cooper's allegations concerning the connections between the Kennedy assassination, MJ- 12, UFO's and so on we have the following very interesting yet very disturbing 'connection' which was related by John Keel in his book 'OUR HAUNTED PLANET' (1968., Fawcett Crest., Greenwich, Conn.): "In his detailed report on the Maury Island UFO (incident) of 1947, Kenneth Arnold also describes meeting a small, dark foreign looking man who was tinkering with the motor on a beat-up boat in TACOMA HARBOR. Ray Palmer, editor of 'AMAZING STORIES' in Chicago, had commissioned Arnold to investigate the puzzling Maury Island affair, which began when a 'donut-shaped object' had rained 'slag' onto a boat near Maury Island. Pieces of that slag had killed a dog aboard the boat and slightly injured a boy, the son of Harold Dahl, who was piloting it. Early the next morning, according to Dahl's story, a 1947 Buick drove up to his home and a black-suited man of medium height visited him. This man, Dahl said, recited in detail everything that had happened the day before AS IF HE HAD BEEN THERE. Then he warned Dahl not to discuss his sighting to anyone, hinting that if he did there might be unpleasant repercussions which would affect him and his family. Since Dahl and the others had not yet told anyone of their sighting, and since UFOs were still publicly unknown (Arnold's sighting over Mount Rainier and the attendant publicity did not occur until three days later), Dahl was naturally nonplussed by his strange visitor. This was the first modern MIB report. "Dahl's boss, FRED L. CRISMAN (he also owned the boat), became a central figure in the mystery. DAHL HIMSELF VANISHED SOON AFTER HIS INTERVIEW WITH ARNOLD, and the efforts by later investigators (such as Harold T. Wilkins, a British author) have failed to locate him. Crisman had been A

FLIER IN WORLD WAR II, and he was suddenly RECALLED into the service in 1947, FLOWN TO ALASKA, and later stationed in Greenland. In recent years amateur sleuths engaged in investigating the alleged conspiracy to assassinate President John F. Kennedy have tried to implicate CRISMAN. District Attorney JAMES GARRISON of New Orleans subpoenaed one FRED LEE CRISMAN of TACOMA, WASHINGTON, to testify before the Grand Jury listening to Garrison's evidence against Clay Shaw (as is portrayed in the best-selling movie 'JFK' - Branton), according to wire service stories in November, 1968. Crisman was identified as a radio announcer, but Garrison's investigations implied that HE WAS EITHER A MEMBER OF THE CIA OR HAD BEEN 'ENGAGED IN UNDERCOVER ACTIVITY FOR A PART OF THE INDUSTRIAL WARFARE COMPLEX.' He allegedly operated under a cover as a preacher and was 'engaged in work to help Gypsies.' These stories caused a chain reaction in UFO circles, since UFO believers have long accused the CIA of being somehow connected with the flying saucer mystery. Of course, the CIA was in its infancy in 1947 at the time of the Maury Island case and was then largely staffed by NAVAL personnel from World War II intelligence units. "Clay Shaw was tried early in 1969, accused by Garrison of having conspired to murder President Kennedy. He was found innocent and freed. The exact nature of Crisman's testimony before the Grand Jury IS NOT KNOWN. He did not testify at the actual trial... "The Maury Island case fell apart in Arnold's hands. The slag samples given to him by Dahl and Crisman WERE SWITCHED BY SOMEONE; two investigating Air Force officers, Brown and Davidson, WERE KILLED WHEN THEIR PLANE CRASHED shortly after leaving Tacoma; DAHL VANISHED; Crisman was literally exiled to Greenland for two years; Tacoma newsman Paul Lance, who helped Arnold in his investigation, DIED SUDDENLY A SHORT TIME LATER. Palmer claims that a cigar box filled with original slag samples WAS STOLEN from his Chicago office soon afterwards. "At one point Ted Morello of the United Press took Arnold aside and told him: "You're involved in something that is beyond our power here to find out anything about... We tried to find out information at McChord Field (the Tacoma Air Force base) and drew a blank, and we have informants there who practically smell the runaways for news... We've exhausted every avenue attempting to piece what has happened together so it makes some sense... I'm just going to give you some sound advice. Get out of this town until whatever it is blows over." "Arnold got into his private plane and headed for home. He stopped in Pendleton, Oregon, to refuel, and shortly after he took off again, HIS ENGINE STOPPED COLD. Only quick thinking and expert flying saved him from a serious crash..." The following locations are areas where, according to various sources, actual conflicts have taken place between humans and, in most cases, sauroid-reptilian beings. Most of these conflicts have taken place within or near entrances to underlying artificial tunnels or natural cavern systems. Each site will be NAMED, followed by the TYPE of conflict (ranging from abductions or mutilations against humans by the saurians-reptilians; to battles or attacks upon the saurians by human forces); Next, the specific SITE of the 'conflict'; followed by a DESCRIPTION of the human and alien beings involved in the conflict; And finally the SOURCE of the information. Although many such conflicts have allegedly taken place in other countries, the highest concentrations seem to have occurred in the U.S., which will be the major focus of this list. These sites are as follows: 1) DIXONVILLE, PA - (abduction-murder/Dixonville mine tunnel/miners vs. saurian-reptoids) - source: Patrick O'Connel. 2) Lincoln Tunnel, New York state - (abduction- disappearance/road tunnel/humans vs. unknown) - source: John Grant. 3) Hopland-Lakeport, CA - (abductions/mountain road between towns-underground caverns/U.S. Govt. vs. MIB & possibly Reptilians - MIB vehicles seen to disappear into cliff) - source: Raymond A. Palmer. 4) Superstition Mts. east of Phoenix, AZ - (abductions- murders/mountains-Boyton Canyon also-underground bases/miners & explorers vs. MIB & sauroid reptilians) - source: 'Commander X'. 5) Nellis Range & Military complex, southern NV - (abductions-murders/underground bases: S-4, Groom Lake, Dreamland, Blue Diamond, Indian Springs, Mercury, Test Site, etc.,/loyal U.S. Govt. vs. Reptilians of various types, MIB & 'controlled secret govt.) - source: Michael Lindemann. 6) Dulce, M.M. - (battles-abductions-mutilations-murders/underground bases surrounding Dulce/scientists, locals & special forces vs. Reptilians of various types & 'implanted' CIA- secret govt.) - source: Paul Bennewitz. 7) Salt Lake City, UT - (abductions-murder/tunnels beneath Crossroads cinemas & caverns below Wasatch Mts./explorers, workers & subsurface humans vs. Reptilians of various types & MIB; also possible growing conflict & dissension between 'hu-brid slaves' and sauroid reptilians) - source: S.L. security workers. 8) Gallatin, TN - (abduction/subterranean chambers/farmers vs. unknown) - source: Whitley Strieber. 9) Manhattan, N.Y. - (abductions/tunnels-

underground bases/missing persons vs. saurian grays, etc.) - source: 'Commander X'. 10) Boston, Mass. - (abduction/from basement & sub-basements to tunnels-caverns/missing persons vs. unknown) - source: Raymond A. Palmer. 11) Between Helvetia & Newville, W VA. - (abduction/caverns & tunnels/explorers-surface workers & subterranean humans vs. unknown) - source: Joan Howard. 12) Fort Wayne, CO - (abduction-captivity/underground base/former Dulce worker & others vs. Reptoid saurians & MIB) - source: Val Valerian. 13) Redwood Falls, Minn. - (battles & subterranean woman rescued/small opening outside of town leading to tunnels- caverns/surface U.S. soldier & subsurface humans vs. Reptilian 'dero!?) - source: Raymond A. Palmer. 14) Cushman, ARK - (battles/tunnels-cavern systems west & northwest of town/surface & subsurface human alliance vs. saurian-serpents; also human-Sasquatch vs. saurian-serpents) - source: Charles A. Marcoux. 15) Burley, ID - (psychic attack-murder/tunnel about 6 mi. west of town to underlying caverns/human victim-explorer vs. unknown) - source: Raymond A. Palmer. 16) McCallester, OK - (battle-conflict, shots fired/cavern & artificial tunnels beneath mound/armed human explorers vs. unknown) - source: Charles A. Marcoux. 17) Kansas City, MO - (battle-conflict-human escapes/cave hidden in cliff on shore of Missouri River/human explorer vs. Reptoid!?) - source: Charles A. Marcoux. 18) New Kensington, PA - (chase-escape/sewer tunnel near town/local children vs. infant 'sauroid' which was chased back into a 'sewer' opening from where it emerged) - source: Lucius Farish. 19) Loveland, OH - (attack, shots fired/Little Miami & Ohio rivers/farmers & armed police officers vs. semi-aquatic or subterranean 'lizard' like sauroid encounter on road & which escaped back to the river) - source: Loren Coleman. Still another apparent 'casualty' of this cosmic warfare between Man-kind and the serpent race(!?) was described in a letter addressed to SEARCH Magazine, which appeared in its September, 1960 issue: "Dear Rap (i.e. Raymond A. Palmer): "I have been following your pursuits of UFO(s)... through your magazines for some time with consuming interest, especially the Shaver Mystery. There's an item or two concerning this that I have been intending to write you about for some time. Sometimes during the year about 1946 to 1947 I heard that Dr. William Beebee wrote an article published in the 'Atlantic Monthly' in which he made a remark about 'the coming invasion of the earth by the underground race.' When I remarked on this to a fellow worker of mine he said 'Isn't he the scientist - oceanographer who disappeared?' I was startled by his sudden question and said that I didn't know, and asked if he knew anything of the circumstances surrounding his disappearance. He said he understood or heard that on one of Dr. Beebee's descents to the ocean floor OFF THE COAST OF FLORIDA, he was missing from the inside the diving bell when it was brought up! Do you have anything on this? I had been wanting to look for some corroboration of this to see if it could be true or if the present whereabouts of William Beebee is known. Then I am reminded of the disappearance of another prominent person, the world traveler and explorer Richard Halliburton. I am sure I read only a few years ago that he was presumed to be lost at Sea in a storm...." The number of 'casualties' keep pouring in.

Chapter 11

Battles Beneath The Earth

There were over 650 attendees to the 1959 Rand Symposium." 'Commander X' related in one of his reports. "Most were representatives of the Corporate-Industrial State, like: The General Electric Company; AT&T; Hughes Aircraft; Northrop Corporation; Sandia Corporation; Colorado School of Mines, etc. "Bechtel (pronounced BECK-tul) is a super secret international corporate octopus, founded in 1898. Some say the firm is really a 'Shadow Government'--a working arm of the CIA. It is the largest Construction and Engineering outfit in the U.S.A. and the World (and some say, beyond). "The most important posts in the U.S.A. Government are held by former Bechtel Officers. They are part of 'The Web' (an interconnected control system) which links the Tri-lateralist plans, the C.F.R., the Order of 'Illuminism' (Cult of the All- seeing Eye) and other interlocking groups..." "MIND MANIPULATING EXPERIMENTS... The Dulce Base has studied mind control implants; Bio-Psi Units; ELF Devices capable of Mood, Sleep and Heartbeat control, etc. "D.A.R.P.A. (Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency) is using these technologies to manipulate people. They established 'The Projects,' set priorities, coordinate efforts and guide the many participants in these undertakings. Related Projects are studied at Sandia Base by 'The Jason Group' (of 55 Scientists). They have secretly harnessed the Dark Side of Technology and hidden the beneficial technology from the public. "Other Projects take place at 'Area 51' in Nevada... 'Dreamland' (Data Repository Establishment and Maintenance Land); Elmint (Electromagnetic Intelligence); Cold Empire; Code EVA; Program HIS (Hybrid Intelligence System): BW/CW; IRIS (Infrared Intruder Systems); BI-PASS; REP-TILES, etc. "The studies on Level Four at Dulce include Human Aura research, as well as all aspects of Dream, Hypnosis, Telepathy, etc. (research). They know how to manipulate the Bioplasmic Body (of Man). They can lower your heartbeat with Deep Sleep 'Delta Waves,' induce a static shock, then reprogram, Via a Brain- Computer link. They can introduce data and programmed reactions into your Mind (Information impregnation--the 'Dream Library'). "We are entering an era of Technologicalization of Psychic Powers... The development of techniques to enhance man/machine communications; Nano-tech; Bio-tech micro-machines; PSI-War; E.D.O.M. (Electronic Dissolution of Memory); R.H.I.C. (Radio- Hypnotic Intra-Cerebral Control); and various forms of behavior control (via chemical agents, ultrasonics, optical and other EM radiations).

The Physics of 'Consciousness.'... "SURVIVING THE FUTURE... The Dulce Facility consists of a central 'Hub.' the Security Section (also some photo labs). The deeper you go, the stronger the Security. This is a multi- leveled complex. There are over 3000 cameras at various high-security locations (exits and labs). "There are over 100 Secret Exits near and around Dulce, many around Archuleta Mesa, others to the source around Dulce Lake and even as far east as Lindrich. "Deep sections of the Complex CONNECT INTO (EXTENSIVE) NATURAL CAVERN SYSTEMS. "...INSIDE THE DULCE BASE... Security officers wear jumpsuits, with the Dulce symbol on the front, upper left side... The ID card (used in card slots, for the doors and elevators) has the Dulce symbol above the ID photo. 'Government honchos' use cards with the Great Seal of the U.S. on it. 'The Cult of the All-Seeing Eye' (The NEW WORLD ORDER) 13. '666', The Phoenix Empire... '9', 'Illuminism'... 'One out of many.' (and so on)." The Feb.-Mar. 1991 issue of 'UFO UNIVERSE' carried an article titled 'THE DEEP DARK SECRET AT DULCE', written by Bill Hamilton and 'TAL'. We are sure the reader will agree that the following article serves to tie-together much of what we've revealed in earlier files. If planet earth is the main 'battleground' for the final cosmic conflict, and the U.S. is one of the major areas on earth where the 'final outcome' will be decided, and since Dulce is considered to be the MAJOR BASE where human-alien interaction and conflict is taking place, then we should focus our attention on what has been going on deep below this small southwestern town. More than any other area in the U.S., if not the world, this small town has been the epicenter of nearly every form of paranormal activity one can imagine, including: UFO sightings, UFO landings, Abductions, implantations, Human & Animal

mutilations, PSI warfare studies, Secret Government-Alien interaction, U.S. 'Constitutional' Government-Alien conflict, 'Reptilian' sightings, Underground bases, conspiracy scenarios, alien infiltration, deep-cavern phenomena, super high-tech activity, & MIB encounters. In fact a higher CONCENTRATION of such activities have been evident in the vicinity of Dulce than most other areas in the world, to the point that the inhabitants of this town have for the most part resigned themselves into accepting the reality of such activity whether they like it or not.

Bill Hamilton and 'TAL', then, take us deep 'inside' the Hades-like labyrinthine depths of this underground mega complex through the eyes of those who have been there. Brace yourselves: "Dulce is a sleepy little town in northern New Mexico. It's population is about 900 and it is located above 7,000 feet on the Jicarilla Apache Indian Reservation. There is one major motel and just a few stores. It is not a resort town and it is not bustling with activity. Yet, according to a few outsiders, Dulce harbors a deep, dark secret. That secret is said to be harbored deep below the tangled brush of Archuleta Mesa. That secret involves a joint government-alien biogenetic laboratory designed to carry out bizarre experiments on humans and animals. "New Mexico State Police Officer Gabe Valdez was drawn into the mysteries of Dulce when called out to investigate a mutilated cow on the Manuel Gomez ranch in a pasture 13 miles east of Dulce. Gomez had lost four cattle to mutilations between 1976 and June 1978 when a team of investigators which included Tom Adams arrived from Paris, Texas to examine the site of the carcass. "Curious as to how cattle were being selected by the mysterious mutilators, an interesting experiment was conducted on July 5, 1978 by Valdez, Gomez, and retired scientist Howard Burgess. The three penned up about 120 of the Gomez beef cattle and moved them through a squeeze chute under an ultra-violet light. They found a 'glittery substance on the right side of the neck, the right ear, and the right leg.' Samples of the affected hides were removed as well as control samples from the same animals. "Some investigators attribute the mutilations to aliens from UFOs. Sightings of strange lights and other aerial phenomena have been reported in many areas where the cows have been found at the time of the reported mutilation. UFOs have been seen frequently around Dulce. "I arrived in Dulce on April 19, 1988, to visit with Gabe Valdez and to inquire about the sightings, the mutilations, and the rumors of an underground alien base in the area. There was still snow on the ground by the Best Western motel when I checked in and called Valdez. He made an appointment to see me at 9:30 PM. I found Gabe to be a very congenial host as he offered to show us around the roads of Dulce that night and point out the various locations where he had found mutilated cows or had seen strange aerial lights.

He made the astounding statement that he was still seeing unidentified aircraft at the rate of one every two nights. We took a look at the Gomez Ranch, the road by the Navajo River, and the imposing Archuleta Mesa. Gabe had found landing tracks and crawler marks near the site of the mutilations. Gabe was convinced that scientist Paul Bennewitz of Thunder Scientific Labs in Albuquerque was definitely on the right track in his attempts to locate an underground alien facility in the vicinity of Dulce. "I had first heard of Paul Bennewitz in 1980 when my friend Walter called me from Albuquerque and told me he had been working with Paul on electronic instruments. Walter said Paul had not only photographed UFOs, but had established a communication link with their underground base at Dulce. Bennewitz had first come to prominence during the August 1980 sightings of UFOs over the Manzano Weapons Storage Area and Kirtland AFB. A Kirtland AFB incident report dated October 28, 1980 mentions that Bennewitz had taken film of UFOs over Kirtland. Paul was president of Thunder Scientific Labs adjacent to Kirtland. Bennewitz gave a briefing in Albuquerque detailing how he had seen the aliens on a video screen. The aliens were transmitting signals... from a base underneath Archuleta Mesa. "Researcher William Moore claims that government agents became interested in Bennewitz' activities and were trying to defuse him by pumping as much disinformation through him as he could absorb. Whether Paul's communication with supposed aliens (or tapping into their communications network? - Branton) at the Dulce Base was part of this disinformation campaign is unclear. If one were to believe that Paul is the single source of reports on the Dulce Facility, then it could also be a tactical maneuver to discount and discredit Paul's allegation of an underground base if

such reports were meant to remain secret. Then the actual disinformation maneuver would be to disinform the public and not a single individual.

In a report entitled 'PROJECT BETA' Paul states that he had spent two years tracking alien craft; that he had constant reception of video from an alien ship and underground base view screen; that he had established constant direct communications with the aliens using a computer and a form of Hexadecimal code with graphics and printout; and claims to have used aerial and ground photography to locate the alien ship's launch ports and charged beam weapons. Paul claimed that the aliens were devious, employed deception, and did not adhere to agreements. Paul and Walter were working on a weapon that would counter the aliens. "Some will think at this point that we have crossed-over from the land of clear thinking concerning anomalous phenomena to the land of science-fiction. But let us remember that bizarre phenomena such as the UFOs represent may have its roots in a bizarre reality. It is expected to be bizarre at first, but as we continue our studies we will evolve to understand it. "Paul Bennewitz had investigated the case of abductee Myrna Hansen of New Mexico who reported having been taken to an underground facility in May 1980. Christa Tilton of Oklahoma has reported that she had an experience of missing time in July 1987 where she had been abducted by two small grey aliens and transported in their craft to a hillside location where she encountered a man dressed in a red military-like jump suit. She was taken into a tunnel through computerized check-points displaying security cameras. She reported having been taken on a transit vehicle to another area where she stepped on a scale-like device facing a computer screen. After the computer issued her an identification card, she was told by her guide that they had just entered Level One of a seven-level underground facility. Christa goes on relating how she was eventually taken down to Level Five. She reports having seen alien craft and little grey alien entities in some of the areas that she passed through. "Christa reports going into one large room where she saw large tanks with computerized gauges hooked to the tanks and large arms that extended from some tubing down into the tanks.

She noticed a humming sound, smelled formaldehyde, and was under the impression that some liquid was being stirred in the tanks. Christa has made drawings of much of what she had witnessed during her abduction. "These tanks Christa talks about were depicted in a set of controversial papers called the Dulce Papers. These papers were allegedly stolen from the Dulce underground facility along with 30 black and white photos and a video tape by a mysterious security officer who claims to have worked at Dulce up until 1979 when he decided that the time had come to part company with his employers. The rest of the story is about this security officer who has met with one of us in an attempt to tell us the truth about the aliens, the U.S. Government (Note: although some sources say that another 'government' completely separate from our Constitutional elected government is involved with this base, a 'secret' government that is - Branton), and the Dulce base. He is announcing his intention to come out of hiding and present soft and hard evidence of his claims. It will be up to you to decide whether this evidence constitutes an addition to the growing proof that a government cover-up exists. "In late 1979, Thomas C. could no longer cope with the awesome reality he had to confront. As a high level security officer at the joint alien-U.S. Government underground base near Dulce he had learned of and had seen disturbing things. After much inner conflict, he decided to desert the facility and take various items with him. "Using a small camera, he took over 30 photos of areas within the multi-level complex. He removed a security video tape from the Control Center which showed various security camera views of hallways, labs, aliens, and U.S. Government personnel. He also collected documents to take with him. Then, by shutting off the alarm and camera system in one of the over 100 exits to the surface, he left the facility with the photos, video, and documents. These 'originals' were hidden after five sets of copies were made. "Thomas was ready to go into hiding. But, when he went to pick up his wife and young son, he found a van and government agents waiting. He had been betrayed by K. Lomas (a fellow worker) who was instrumental in the kidnapping of his wife and child. The agents wanted what Thomas had taken from the facility for which he would get his wife and son back. It became apparent to him that his wife and son would be used in biological experiments and were not going to be returned unharmed. That was a little over ten years ago.

How did Thomas get involved in all this covert intrigue? "Thomas is now about 50 years old (i.e. at the time the article was written - 1991 - Branton). When he was in his mid-twenties, he received top secret training in photography at an underground facility in West Virginia. For seven years, he worked for the Rand Corp. in Santa Monica, California when in 1977 he was transferred to the Dulce facility. He bought a home in Santa Fe, New Mexico and worked Monday through Friday with weekends off. All Dulce Base personnel commute via a deep underground tube-shuttle system. "At the time, one of us (TAL) was working security in Santa Fe, M.M. and was privately investigating UFO sightings, animal mutilations, Masonic and Wicca groups in the area. Thomas had a mutual friend who came to Santa Fe in 1979 to visit both of us. This individual would later view the photos, video tape and documents taken from the Dulce Base. Drawings were made from what was seen and circulated later in the UFO research community as the 'Dulce Papers.' "Thomas alleges that there were over 18,000 of the short 'greys' at the Dulce Facility. He has also seen (tall) reptilian humanoids. One of us (TAL) had come face-to-face with a 6-foot tall Reptoid which had materialized in the house. The Reptoid showed interest in research maps of New Mexico and Colorado which were on the wall. The maps were full of colored push-pins and markers to indicate sites of animal mutilations, caverns, the locations of high UFO activity, repeated flight paths, abduction sites, ancient ruins, and suspected alien underground bases. "...The security level goes up as one descends to the lower levels. Thomas had an ULTRA-7 clearance. He knew of seven sub- levels, but there may have been more. Most of the aliens are on levels 5, 6, and 7. Alien housing is on level 5. The only sign in English was one over a tube shuttle station hallway which read 'to Los Alamos.' Connections go from Dulce to (the) Page, Arizona facility, then to an underground base below Area 51 in Nevada.

Tube shuttles go to and from Dulce to facilities below Taos, N.M.; Datil, N.M.; Colorado Springs, Colorado; Creed, Colorado; Sandia; then on to Carlsbad, New Mexico. There is a vast network of tube shuttle connections under the U.S. which extends into a global system of tunnels and sub-cities. "At the Dulce Base, most signs on doors and hallways are in the alien symbol language and a universal symbol system understood by humans and aliens. Thomas stated that after the second level, everyone is weighed, in the nude, then given a uniform. Visitors are given off-white uniforms. The weight of the person is put on a computer I.D. card each day. Any change in weight is noted. Any change in over three pounds requires a physical exam and X-ray. The uniforms are jump suits with a zipper. "In front of all sensitive areas are scales built into the floor by doorways and the door control panels. An individual places his computer I.D. card into the door slot, then presses a numerical code and buttons. The person's card must match with the weight and code or the door will not open. Any discrepancy in weight will summon security. No one is allowed to carry anything into sensitive areas. All supplies are put on a conveyor belt and X-rayed. The same method is used in leaving sensitive areas. "All elevators are controlled magnetically, but there are no elevator cables. The magnetic system is inside the walls of the elevator shaft. There are no normal electrical controls. Everything is controlled by advanced magnetics, including lighting. There are no regular light bulbs.

The tunnels are illuminated by Phosphorous units with broad, structureless emission bands. Some DEEP TUNNELS use a form of phosphorous pentoxide to temporarily illuminate certain areas. The aliens won't go near these zones for reasons unknown (Note: This suggests that these deeper tunnels may have originally been built by beings other than the reptilians - Branton). "The studies on Level 4 include human-aura research, as well as all aspects of telepathy, hypnosis, and dreams. Thomas says that they know how to separate the bioplasmic body from the physical body and place an 'alien entity' force-matrix within a human body after removing the 'soul' life-force-matrix of the human (or, in more simple terms - 'Kill' the human being and turn it into a vessel to be used by one of the 'inferentials' in order to allow it to work and operate in the physical realm. This appears to be a complex version of the ancient 'zombie' traditions, if in fact such horrific things are taking place in this installation. Incidentally, according to one source the inter-networking underground system converging below Dulce is only described IN PART in accounts such as this, although the vast extent of the underground mega-complex is nearly the size of Manhattan! - Branton). "Level 6 is privately called 'Nightmare Hall'. It holds the genetic labs. Here are

experiments done on fish, seals, birds, and mice that are vastly altered from their original forms. There are multi-armed and multi-legged humans and several cages (and vats) of humanoid bat-like creatures (disobedient 'Mothmen'? - Branton) up to 7-feet tall. The aliens have taught the humans a lot about genetics, things both useful and dangerous. "The Greys, the Reptoids, the winged Draco species are highly analytical and technologically oriented.

THEY HAVE HAD ANCIENT CONFLICTS WITH THE EL-HUMANS (or 'Anakim' - human giants existing in subterranean realms who have also allegedly established bases on other planetary bodies - Branton) and may be STAGING here for a FUTURE CONFLICT... "Principal government organizations involved with mapping the human genetics, the so-called genome projects are within the Department of Energy (which has a heavy presence on the Nevada Test Site); the National Institute of Health; the National Science Foundation; the Howard Hughes Medical Institute; and, of course, the Dulce Underground Labs run by the DOE. "Is the alien and human BIO-TECH being used to nurture and serve us or is it being used to CONTROL AND DOMINATE US? Why have UFO abductees been used in genetic experiments? "IT WAS WHEN THOMAS ENCOUNTERED HUMANS IN CAGES ON LEVEL 7 OF THE DULCE FACILITY THAT THINGS FINALLY REACHED A CLIMAX FOR HIM. He says, 'I frequently encountered humans in cages, usually dazed or drugged, but sometimes THEY CRIED AND BEGGED FOR HELP. We were told they were hopelessly insane, and involved in high- risk drug tests to cure insanity. We were told NEVER TO SPEAK TO THEM AT ALL. At the beginning we believed the story. Finally in 1978 a small group of workers discovered the truth. THAT BEGAN THE DULCE WARS.' "We may find it hard and unpalatable to digest or even believe Thomas' story and why should we even give it a hearing at all? Probably for no other reason than the fact that MANY OTHERS are coming out and telling bizarre stories and the fact that there may be a terrible truth hidden behind the continuing phenomena of UFO sightings, abductions, and animal mutilations. Our government intelligence agencies have had an ongoing watchful eye on all UFO activities for many decades now. This bizarre phenomena must have a bizarre explanation. We may be only one outpost in (a) vast interstellar drama. "Recently, researcher John Anderson went to Dulce, N.M. to see if he could see if there is anything to the reported UFO activity. He says that he arrived in town coincidentally to see a caravan of cars and a McDonnell Douglas mini-lab in a van going up a rural road near the town. He followed them to a fenced-in compound where he waited to see further developments. Suddenly, six UFOs descended rapidly over the compound, hovered long enough for him to snap one picture, then shot up and out of sight. When later stopping in a store to tell the owner of the UFO photo he had taken, the store owner listened and revealed how he had been a victim cattle rancher of cattle mutes. Their conversation was interrupted by a phone call after which the store owner told John to leave at once, then closed the store after John went to his car. John then saw a mysterious van drive up to the store and a man got out and went in. John decided to leave Dulce at that moment but WAS FOLLOWED BY TWO MEN IN A CAR as he left town. "Even more recently a research team has gone up to Archuleta Mesa to take soundings under the ground and preliminary and tentative computer analysis of these soundings seem to indicate DEEP CAVITIES UNDER THE MESA (one source said that according to the data these cavities extended to a depth of over 4,000 FEET! - Branton). "Perhaps, someday, we will discover the deep dark secret of Dulce... Whatever the future brings it won't be dull." Gabe Valdez, former State Police officer in Dulce, New Mexico, was contacted by a certain researcher in 1990, in an attempt to confirm some of the information which had appeared previously concerning his involvement in the UFO-mutilation investigations. The following was learned: "--He and others HAD seen strange flying objects in the area, however he himself was unsure whether these were 'UFO's' of alien origin, or some type of top secret aircraft being tested by some secret faction of the government. "--Something DID crash near Mt. Archuleta several years ago, but again, he did not find any evidence conclusively proving whether it was an object of human OR alien origin. "--There is another road leading to the Mt. Archuleta area (and mesa) aside from the one which goes through the Ute Indian reservation. As for the Ute Reservation road, much of it is in good condition (paved?). Only the area around the Archuleta region itself requires four-wheel drive vehicles. "--He did investigate cattle mutilations, and as least in SOME cases a known nerve agent was discovered in the carcasses, and other indications suggesting that the cattle were being used for research in 'D.N.A.' experiments." Norio Hayakawa is the head of the 'CIVILIAN

INTELLIGENCE NETWORK' (P.O. Box 599., Gardena, CA 80248). Mr. Hayakawa was one of several individuals, including a Japanese film crew from the NIPPON Television Network in Japan, who witnessed and videotaped "a flight maneuver of a brightly lit orange-yellowish light making extremely unorthodox flight patterns, including sudden acceleration, descension and ascension--possibly exerting a force of multiple g's under extremely limited space and time-- and even zig-zag type movement, while on a field trip to an area just outside of 'Area 51' in Nevada on Wednesday, February 21, 1990." (there were approximately 25 to 28 individuals in the group who also witnessed the display). His brother-in-law Itsuro Isokawa also photographed the object as it was in flight. With over 30 years of in-depth UFO investigative experience, Norio was instrumental in the subsequent production of a two-hour documentary program televised throughout Japan on March 24, 1990. The entire program dealt with Area 51 and also the crew's pursuit of an alleged biogenetics laboratory in New Mexico, that is, the Dulce facility. It is his contention that what could only be described as "highly intelligent and deceptive 'ultradimensional' (infernal) entities' materializing in disguise as 'aliens', are collaborating with a secret 'world government' that is preparing (barring unexpected circumstances - Branton) to ingeniously 'stage' a contact-landing in 1995 to bring about a 'New World Order'. Furthermore, Mr. Hayakawa contends that the 'GRAND DECEPTION' which will be orchestrated in 1995 will immediately follow a rapid series of shocking, incredible events in succession, beginning with a Russia-backed Arab Confederacy's attempt to invade Israel, simultaneous worldwide earthquakes, worldwide stock market crash and a sudden, mysterious 'evacuation' of a segment of population, all of which will culminate in a quick official formation of a New World Order that will last for seven years upon its inception. Norio's views are similar to those which we have revealed throughout these Files. The 'non-physicals' do exist and play a powerful role in the scenario, but we would of course also include the 'reptilian' agenda as well--as being ultimately orchestrated by the 'infernals'. Norio also explains that the 'Grand Deception' and the shocking series of events will "...put millions and millions of people worldwide in absolute stupor for months during which time a special, extremely effective, multi-leveled 'mind control' program will be activated to calm down the stunned populace." According to Mr. Hayakawa, the countdown for this stunning event of 1995 began in 1948. He is convinced that we are living in a seven-year 'warning' period which began in 1988 when Israel celebrated its 40th anniversary of Statehood. Hayakawa has himself appeared on Japanese television, has lectured considerably, has appeared on a radio station in Phoenix, Arizona, and has been the subject of an article in the ARIZONA REPUBLIC, has published articles in 'U.S. Japanese Business News' (March, 1990), was the guest on a Japanese talk show in March and April of 1990, and also appeared on the Billy Goodman 'Happening' on KVEG of Las Vegas several times in early 1990. He was also interviewed on the Anthony J. Hilder Show of Radio Free America aired in Anchorage, Alaska, during all of which he spoke extensively about his interesting beliefs concerning the origin and nature of UFO's. In a letter dated January 28, 1991, Norio added the following comments concerning the 'Dulce' facility and it's possible connection with the 'Mystery of Iniquity' of Bible prophecy: "...I've been to Dulce with the Nippon Television Network crew and interviewed many, many people over there and came back with the firm conviction that something was happening around 10 to 15 years ago over there, including nightly sightings of strange lights and appearances of military jeeps and trucks. And I am convinced that the four corners area is a highly occult area. The only stretch of highway, namely Highway 666, runs through the four corners area from southeast Arizona to Northwestern New Mexico and up. I have also heard that this Highway 666 came into existence around 1947 or 1948, fairly close to the time of 1947, the modern-day beginning of OVERT UFO APPEARANCE, i.e. the Kenneth Arnold incident, and coincidentally or not, the establishment of Israel in 1948." Paul Bennewitz sent out a letter on June 6, 1988 describing 'PROJECT BETA', which referred to the alien base in New Mexico consisting of type 'Grey' aliens. NASA CIR film had allegedly aided in locating this base and revealing US Military involvement with the 'Greys'. Another group called the 'Orange' is said to be based below the west slope of Mt. Archuleta near 'the Diamond' (Note: Some suggest that the 'Orange' are a so-called 'hybrid' race with PARTIAL reptilian-like features yet possessing human- like reproductive organs. Possibly they consist of hu-brids and re-brids or rather some or many of them may possess a human soul- matrix and therefore may be 'human'. They have also been described as being involved in the scenarios taking place in the tunnels below the Nevada Military Complex as well - Branton). William Cooper briefly mentioned

the 'Orange' based on memories of top secret documents he had read: "...there were four types of aliens mentioned in the papers. A LARGE NOSED GREY (Reptoids? - Branton), a blond human like type described as the NORDIC, a red haired human-like type called the ORANGE. The homes of the aliens were described as being a star in the Constellation Orion, Bernard's star, and Zeta Reticuli 1 & 2. I cannot remember even under hypnosis which alien belongs to which star." The following is taken from an article by 'TAL' titled 'THE COVERT RETURN OF AN ALIEN SPECIES OF REPTILIAN HERITAGE - THE DULCE BASE,' which appeared in a mailer-newsletter distributed by researcher Patrick O'Connel: According to TAL, ages ago "...a CONFLICT with other beings (ELs) destroyed most of their (Reptoid) civilization, which forced some into deep caverns & others to leave earth (to Alpha Draconis and/or Altair in the constellation Aquila, which in ancient lore was associated with evil reptilian creatures)... The conflict is a Species War, between the Evadamic Seed & the "Serpent" (draconian) Seed. "Under cover of darkness, with bases hidden inside the earth, this nocturnal invader has chosen to reclaim what was once theirs & use it (and us) as a staging area in their ancient conflict with the 'ELs'. (Note: That is, reclaim that which the serpent races WANT US TO BELIEVE was once theirs. The 'ELs' as we've said are the so-named EL-der brothers, a human race tied into the Evadamic heritage yet who have attained or retained a very tall physical stature - Branton) "Humans with alien brain implants (the 'zombies') have been programmed to help overthrow Mankind in the NEAR FUTURE (1992 - 1995? - ed.). The 'Reptoids' are even able TO TRANSFORM THEMSELVES INTO BEINGS WITH HUMAN CHARACTERISTICS & FEATURES. The planet Earth is being stressed so that human resistance will be minimal, during the overt takeover & control of Mankind. "It started as a 'joint interaction program.' An Alien Species wanted to share parts of its advanced technology with certain humans in KEY POSITIONS OF POWER within government, military, corporations, 'secret societies', etc... The population as a whole began to be manipulated into the 'Alien Agenda'...they wanted TOTAL CONTROL of us! (the majority of the article from hereon is a repeat of the earlier article on the Dulce Base by Bill Hamilton and 'TAL'. However this one, written exclusively by TAL, contained a few items which were not clearly dealt with in the previous article): "...T.C had also seen tall Reptilian Humanoids at the base. This is interesting to me (TAL) because in 1979 I came face-to-face with the over 6 foot tall 'Other' Species (REPTOIDS) which materialized in our home! They took blood from my wife (who is an Rh-negative blood type); & her daughter, who was 1500 miles away. "...We all came to know that the 'Visitors' were here to stay. We also learned how the Reptilian Race was RETURNING to Earth & the 'Greys' (who are mercenaries) WERE BEING USED to interface...with & manipulate hu-mans. Their DEMONIC AGENDA was to keep earth surface (man) CONFUSED & unaware of their true nature & potential...ALSO THE KNOWLEDGE OF VAST & VARIED CIVILIZATIONS LIVING WITHIN THE EARTH. "The Fantastic Truth was made to seem a fantasy, a legend, a myth, an illusion! The REPTOIDS are RETURNING to earth to use it as a staging area, in their ANCIENT CONFLICT with the Elohim (angelics and the Almighty Creator - Branton). The ADAMIC Race has underground bases within Mars (they are a 'Warrior Cult' culture). "...There is a vast network of Tube Shuttle connections, under the U.S., which extends into a GLOBAL SYSTEM OF TUNNELS & SUB-CITIES... Note: They (reptilians) DO NOT consider themselves 'Aliens'...they claim Terra (3rd from the Sun) was their home before we (humans) arrived (Note: They may have originated on earth and 'developed' from the early sauroids, yet there is much evidence that their 'claim' that this is 'their' planet is merely propaganda designed to get us to give up our God-given right to it - Branton). "...As a species," TAL continues, "the reptilian heritage beings (the Greys, Reptoids, Winged Draco with 2 horns - the classic stereotype of the 'Devil')... are highly analytical & technologically oriented. They are seriously into the sciences of automation (computers) & bio-engineering (genetics)! However, their exploits in these areas has led to reckless experimentation, WITH TOTAL DISREGARD FOR ETHICS (moral standards) AND EMPATHY. This is also true of MANY OF THE HUMAN BEINGS WORKING WITH THEM!" TAL then describes something which might seem unbelievable if it weren't for the fact that dozens of other sources seem to confirm it. This discovery was allegedly one of the REAL reasons for the incitation of the 'Dulce Wars': "...LEVEL #7 is the worst. Row after row of 1,000's of humans & human-mixture remains in cold storage. Here too are embryos of humanoids in various stages of development. Also, many human childrens' remains in storage vats. Who are (were) these people?" The sources for these incredibly disturbing allegations aside from Thomas C. himself, according to TAL, included: "...people who worked in the labs, abductees taken to the base, people who assisted in the construction,

intelligence personnel (NSA, CIA, etc.), and UFO-Inner Earth researchers." This information, TAL states, "is meant for those who are seriously interested in the Dulce base. For YOUR OWN PROTECTION, be advised to 'USE CAUTION' while investigating this complex." Commander X, mentioned earlier, added some further details that he had uncovered: "...The underground...base outside of Dulce, New Mexico, is perhaps the one MOST FREQUENTLY referred to. It's existence is most widely known, including several UFO abductees who have apparently been taken there for examination and then either managed to escape or were freed just in the nick of time by friendly...forces. "According to UFO conspiracy buff and ex-Naval Intelligence Officer Milton (William) Cooper, '...a confrontation broke out between the human scientists and the Aliens at the Dulce underground lab. The Aliens took many of our scientists hostage. Delta Forces were sent in to free them but they were no match for the Alien weapons. Sixty-six people were killed during this action. As a result we withdrew from all joint projects for at least two years...' "CENTURIES AGO, SURFACE PEOPLE (some say the ILLUMINATI) entered into a pact with an 'Alien nation' HIDDEN WITHIN THE EARTH." Commander X alleges. "The U.S. Government, in 1933, agreed to trade animals in exchange for high-tech knowledge, and to allow them to use (undisturbed) UNDERGROUND BASES, in the Western U.S.A. A special group was formed to deal with the 'Alien' beings. In the 1940's 'Alien Life Forms' (ALF) began shifting their focus of operations, FROM CENTRAL AND SOUTH AMERICA, TO THE U.S.A. "The CONTINENTAL DIVIDE is vital to these 'entities.' Part of this has to do with magnetics (substrata rock) and high energy states (plasma)... This area has a very high concentration of lightning activity; underground waterways and cavern systems; fields of atmospheric ions; etc..." One more note: The 'Symbol' for the Dulce Base that is worn on many of the workers there, allegedly consists of an UPSIDE- DOWN triangle or pyramid with an upside-down 'T' superimposed over it. William Hamilton added a few comments in his book 'COSMIC TOP SECRET' that did not appear in the UFO UNIVERSE article co-authored with 'TAL'. These include: "...Schoenfeld Clinical Laboratories in Albuquerque analyzed the samples (of the affected hides of cattle studied by Gomez and Burgess) and found significant deposits of potassium and magnesium. The potassium content was 70 times above normal. "...Level 1 (of the Dulce base) contains the garage for STREET MAINTENANCE. Level 2 contains the garage for TRAINS, SHUTTLES, TUNNEL-BORING MACHINES, AND DISC MAINTENANCE. "...The Greys and reptoid species...have had ancient CONFLICTS with the NORDIC humans from outer space societies, and may be staging here for a future conflict." Penny Harper, in the January 1990 issue of 'WHOLE LIFE TIMES', wrote an article in which she referred to the UFOlogist and prominent physicist Paul Bennewitz: "Paul Bennewitz--whereabouts unknown. Paul was a scientist investigating an abduction case. A woman and her son drove down a road in the southwest, the woman witnessed aliens mutilating a calf. The aliens captured both mother and son, taking them into an underground installation." The woman saw many frightening things, apparently much of it similar to what abductee Christa Tilton and others had witnessed, yet they - mother and son - also saw: "...human body parts floating in a vat of amber liquid. After a horrifying ordeal, the woman and her son were taken back to their car. Bennewitz was able to determine that there is a secret 'alien' base beneath Dulce, New Mexico. He wrote 'The Dulce Report' and sent it to the civilian UFO group called APRO (i.e. Aerial Phenomena Research Organization). Bennewitz was then committed to the New Mexico State Hospital for the mentally ill where he was given electro-shock 'therapy.' When he was discharged, he publicly stated that he would not have anything to do with UFOs. He is a recluse today, but still alive, last I heard." A Navaho Indian legend speaks of ancient migrations involving a cavernous realm below the four corners areas. The Hopi's speak of a similar legend involving an alleged opening, sometimes described as a hill and sometimes as a 'pond' covering the path below. The Hopi 'emergence' point is called the 'Sipapu' or 'Sipapuni' and is said to be near the convergence of the Colorado and Little Colorado rivers. According to the Hopi tradition not all of the people who dwelt in the cavern world came up with them. Others chose to remain below. As for the Navajos, they state that: "At one time all the nations, Navajos, Pueblos, Coyoteros, and white people, lived together, underground in the heart of a mountain near the river San Juan. Their only food was meat, which they had in abundance, for all kinds of game were closed up with them in their cave; but their light was dim and only endured for a few hours each day... "Then the men and the animals began to come up from their cave, and their coming up required several days. First came the Navajos, and no sooner had they reached the surface they commenced gaming at patole, their favorite game. Then came the Pueblos and other Indians, who crop their hair

and build houses. Lastly came the white people, who started off at once for the rising sun and were lost (from) sight...for many winters. "While these nations lived underground they all spoke one tongue; but (with) the light of day and the level of the earth came many languages..." If there is even a grain of truth to this ancient legend, then it would seem that the caverns in which the southwestern Indians formerly and allegedly lived were void of the nefarious influence of the reptilian hominoids, who apparently infested the subsurface levels from the south, etc. much later. But we will make one comment, and that is the amazing coincidence between this legend and the more modern accounts of cavernous labyrinths below this very same region of the four corners. As they say 'Where there's smoke there's probably fire.' Such migration legends concerning subsurface caverns are not restricted to the southwest however, but many of the Indians of the southern states and New England in fact repeat this same theme almost verbatim. Nor should we limit such accounts to North America, since they are found profusely throughout the whole world as we've seen in earlier Files. Again we will quote from Commander X, who has stated: "...From my own intelligence work within the military, I can say WITH ALL CERTAINTY that one of the main reasons the public has been kept in total darkness about the reality of UFOs and 'aliens', is that the truth of the matter actually exists TOO CLOSE TO HOME TO DO ANYTHING ABOUT. How could a spokesman for the Pentagon dare admit that five or ten thousand feet underground EXISTS AN ENTIRE WORLD THAT IS 'FOREIGN' TO A BELIEF STRUCTURE WE HAVE HAD FOR CENTURIES? How could, for example, our fastest bomber be any challenge to those aerial invaders when we can only guess about the routes they take to the surface; eluding radar as they fly so low, headed back to their underground lair? "...the 'Greys' or the 'EBEs' have established a fortress, spreading out to other parts of the U.S. via means of a vast underground tunnel system THAT HAS VIRTUALLY EXISTED BEFORE RECORDED HISTORY..." The following document (among others) originated from a U.S. Intelligence worker who has been missing for quite some time. Concerned family members discovered this document in a locker in which the missing Intelligence worker apparently kept some of his papers. The document may have something to do with his disappearance, though exactly what connection this might be is uncertain. Copies of this and other documents eventually ended up in the hands of several researchers as a result of one investigator who was approached by the family of the missing agent and given the documents. This source stated that this family was extremely disturbed not only about the disappearance but about the nature of the documents themselves and the role they may have played in connection with the disappearance. If we are to fear the worst concerning his situation, then we hope that the following document does justice in VINDICATING the memory of this Patriot. Perhaps this document will serve as 'fuel' for the growing human resistance against the draconian-socialist elements which are attempting to corrupt the very foundation of our society. In the copy of the document which is quoted here, some annotations were made. These seem to have been 'corrections' on the ms. made by Bennewitz. These will be indicated by a (*): "SUMMARY OF NOTES TAKEN BY JIM MCCAMPBELL CONCERNING... TELEPHONE INTERVIEWS WITH DR. PAUL F. BENNEWITZ: "This is Jim McCampbell making a recording of a remarkable episode on July 13, 1984. It has to do with a UFO base, cattle mutilations, advanced weaponry, contact with aliens, etc. "The episode began about a week ago when I received a little semi-annual periodical titled STIGMATA. It is number 21, the First Half of 1984. This little bulletin is prepared by Thomas Adams at P.O. Box 1994, Paris, TX 75460... "He has a rather lengthy article. One finds point of interest on page 9 and I suppose the only way to pursue this is to read what he has here as it is fundamental to the entire story. "Quoting: 'In May of 1980 a most interesting event occurred in northern New Mexico. An event similar in many respects to the Doraty Case. A mother and her young son were driving on a rural highway near Cimarron, New Mexico. They observed two or more craft and as Judy Doraty did, they observed a calf being abducted. Both observers were themselves abducted and taken on separate craft to what was apparently an underground installation, where the woman witnessed the mutilation of the calf. (* Woman witnessed mutilation in the field - dead animal taken with them.) It has been alleged that she also observed a vat containing unidentified (* cattle) body parts floating in a liquid, AND ANOTHER VAT CONTAINING THE BODY OF A MALE HUMAN. The woman was subjected to an examination and it has been further alleged that small metallic objects were implanted into her body as well as into her son's body. More than one source has informed us that CAT-scans have confirmed the presence of these implants. "'Paul Bennewitz, President of his own scientific company in Albuquerque and an investigator with

the Aerial Phenomena Research Organization, has been the principal investigator of the case. Interviewed in his office in April 1983, Bennewitz reports that through regressive hypnosis of the mother and child and his own follow-up investigation, (including communications received via his computer terminal which ostensibly is from a UFO-related source), he was able to determine the location of the underground facility, a kilometer underground beneath the Jicarilla Apache Indian Reservation near Dulce, New Mexico. (Since 1976, one of the areas hardest-hit by mutilations coincidentally or whatever). "...The mother and son, by the way, were returned back to their car that night. Since the incident, they have suffered repeated trauma and difficulties as they attempt to recover from the episode. We pass this along because the account is, of course, most crucial if true; but we are not in a position to confirm the alleged findings. Hopefully, more information regarding this incident will be aired in the near future. We can only consider such reports while continuing to seek the evidence to refute or confirm." "That's the end of this remarkable quotation from STIGMATA. "...I got in touch with Dr. Bennewitz by telephone and indicated that I had seen this reference to him and his work and I wanted to find out whether he was being misrepresented or whatever... It is rather mind boggling and here is the substance of that telephone conversation. "He is a physicist and he started four years ago to determine in his own mind whether UFOs exist or do not and he has gotten much more deeply involved than he ever intended. IT HAS CAUSED HIM A GREAT DEAL OF TROUBLE FROM THE GOVERNMENT INTELLIGENCE GROUPS. He has pictures from the location. He went with a Highway Patrol Officer and they saw a UFO take off from the mesa at the location. He obtained photographs and what he calls launch ships were 330 ft. long and 130 ft. across. The cattle rancher named Gomez and he went back to this location which is a mesa and saw a surveillance vehicle which was about 5 ft. by 10 ft., like a satellite, he said. He had been using a Polaroid camera and then got a Hausel-Bladd to produce much better pictures. He set up a monitoring station and observed that UFOs are all over the area... He has been dealing heavily with a Major Edwards (somebody) (* Security Commander) who was with Manzano Security and two (* My wife & I) of them saw four objects outside of a warhead storage area at a range of about 2500 feet and obtained movies of them. He now has about 6000 feet of movie footage, of which 5000 ft. is in Super Eight. THE OBJECTS HAVE THE ABILITY TO 'CLOAK,' that's the word, spells CLOAK like cloak and dagger, like cover up and he says that they can cause themselves to go invisible by a field that caused the light waves to bend around the object and that one sees the sky behind them. "He confirmed the fact that the woman was picked up when she accidentally observed the calf being abducted. He has paid for a pathology work and medical doctor work. The pathologist is a former head of the microbiology department of New Mexico University. They have done CATscans to show that the woman and her son did in fact have implants in their bodies. (* We confirmed the woman - not her son) She has a vaginal disease like streptococci-bulbie(?) and tried many antibodies to destroy the bacteria. That it has survived off the antibodies themselves. THE ALIENS KEEP HASSLING HER. (* Still true to date). "Paul kept the woman and her mother at his house and the UFOs were flying overhead constantly. THERE IS NO ESP INVOLVED, BUT IT IS JUST PLAIN PHYSICS. "They beam down (* They send a beam down - not 'beam down'). They can communicate THROUGH THIS BEAM. She picked up their transmissions. He devised a means of communication based upon her alfbic (?) code; one is equal to 'no' and two being 'yes.' Through this code he has been able to talk to the aliens. He then computerized the system that would reject extraneous inputs. HE SAID THAT THEY CAN BE VERY THREATENING AND MALEVOLENT... "He then told the O.S.I. OF THE AIR FORCE and he has been requested to give (* Did give) several presentations to high level Air Force people in briefings on the subject, wing level Command and many others including this fellow Edwards. And he took a helicopter to the site (* No - Twice to site - 1st by OSI agent, 2nd by a Col. Carpenter). It turned out that the wing commander, after a presentation that this fellow made, then took a helicopter to the site and made photographs. "He says that you can see saucers on the ground. He says there is a kind of cone - a large cone and the larger vehicles come and land on top of the cone with the top of the cone fitting into a hole in the bottom. There is an elevator inside of the cone and that goes down into the mountain or ground about one kilometer. You can see the aliens running around the base getting into the vehicles and stuff. They use small vehicles to get around that have no wheels. They are rectangular in shape and they levitate. They do not show up in color BECAUSE THEY ARE HIGHLY REFLECTIVE, but in B & W they are visible. He says that there are beam weapons that are

floating in strategic locations and there is a road into the base. He obtained infra-red photos of the area from an altitude of 14,000 Ft. There is a level highway going into the area that is 36 ft. wide. IT IS A GOVERNMENT ROAD (i.e. part of the off-limits road that goes through the Ute Reservation on the Colorado-New Mexico border? - Branton). One can see telemetry trailers and buildings that are five sided buildings with a dome. It is standard military procedure. There are many guard points and 'stakes' and there are launch domes that one can see. Next to the launch dome HE SAW A BLACK LIMOUSINE AND ANOTHER AT SOME DISTANCE OFF (* Apparently). The careful measurements showed that the limousine was the same length of his Lincoln Town car. IT IS A C.I.A. VEHICLE. ALSO THERE WAS A BLUE VAN. He has been cautioned about these limousines as they will run you off the road if you try to get into the area and in fact somebody has been killed in that manner. To the north is a launch site. THERE ARE TWO WRECKED SHIPS THERE: they are 36 feet with wings, and one can see oxygen and hydrogen tanks. There are four cylindrical objects Socorro type -- two carrying something while flying. The whole operation is based upon a government agreement and a technology trade. We get out of it atomic ships that are operated by plutonium. The Cash-Landrum case was one of them. The doors jammed open and neutron radiation came out. They are based at Kirtland AFB and Holloman AFB (* No - only know of one based at HAFB) and some place in Texas (possibly Ft. Hood, Texas - a guess only). He said the government is paying the hospital bills for the Cash- Landrum victims (* OSI Input - found out later unless someone covering - not true). Refueling of the plutonium is accomplished at Los Alamos. He had...pictures of this base back to 1948 and it has been there starting in 1948. Pictures in 1962, you can see many saucers and the base and truck... The road was 'passed off' to the local inhabitants as a lumber contract. He has photographs (I believe) of the firing of a beam weapon that (?) in two directions. (That would be necessary on a flying saucer. The reaction forces would impede the vehicle.) He has computed the speeds of (the) flying saucers at 15,000 mph and indicates that THE PILOTS (* of ours) ARE FROM N.S.A., THE NATIONAL SECURITY AGENCY. The aliens (i.e. one particular group? - Branton) have had atomic propulsion system for 48 years and the saucers themselves operate on an electric charge basis having to do with crystal semiconductor and (* Maybe) a super lattice. I think he said 'as you increase the voltage, the current goes down.'... At present there are six to eight vehicles, maybe up to ten over the area and sometimes up to 100. THEY CAN BE SEEN IN THE CLOUDS. They go into cumulus clouds and produce nitrogen nitride. (* I assume or speculate it is this) YOU WILL SEE BLACK SPOTS IN THE CLOUD. They eat holes in the cloud. If you can see black spots in a cloud, then you can tell that a vehicle is in there. "He says that they come from six different cultures and in his communications (i.e. accessing the computers, etc. of the underground base - Branton) (he learned that) some come from a binary system, possibly Zeta Reticuli and from distances up to and larger than 32 light years away. They also (* appear to) have one to three ships in earth orbit at 50,000 KM altitude (* Based upon data). He had to form the words to try to communicate and he produced a vocabulary of 627 words in a matrix form and used a computer. The Flying Saucers (* we see) are limited to operation in the atmosphere, "Now with regard to the cattle problem, the aliens are using the DNA from cattle AND ARE MAKING HUMANOIDS. He got pictures of their video screen. SOME OF THE CREATURES ARE ANIMAL LIKE, some are near human and some are human and short with large head (hybrids? - Branton). They grow the embryos. After the embryos become active by a year of training presumably that is required for them to become operational. When they die, they go back into the tank. Their parts are recovered. "In 1979 something happened and the base was closed. There was an argument over weapons and our people were chased out, more than 100 people involved. (Someplace later he indicates further details on this point.) "The base is 4000 ft. long and our helicopters are going in there all the time. When it became known that he was familiar with all this, the mutilations stopped. (* True) They are taking humanoid embryos out of this base to somewhere else. I asked if it was Albuquerque or Los Alamos, but he said he didn't know. (Note: 1/8/86 - looks like it is Albuquerque) (subterranean bases below Albuquerque? - Branton) He said there are still quite a few helicopters in operation. They fly at night. (* all unmarked) HE WENT UP THERE HIMSELF IN A HELICOPTER AND THE O.S.I. BRIEFED THE COPTER PILOT AND HE THOUGHT PERHAPS THE COPTER PILOT HIMSELF WAS AN UNDERCOVER MAN. They saw helicopter pads up there - Viet Nam type, with bearing markers and trees pushed off away from the location. It is such a wild area he said. He agreed to send me the coordinates of this base. "Regarding abductions of people, they pick out medium to low IQ personnel. They are able to scope

out each one (so we can do the same thing with electro-magnetic spectrum analyzers). (* I don't know this part - word mixup - drop). They pick up these people and then put implants into them and then take tissue samples, including ovum from the women, sperm from the men and DNA. "THEY CAN PROGRAM THESE PEOPLE AS SLAVES TO DO WHATEVER THEY WISH AND THEY WILL HAVE NO MEMORY OF IT. THEY (The Hard Core type) STAUNCHLY REFUSE TO BE X-RAYED OR HYPNOTICALLY REGRESSED. YOU CAN RECOGNIZE THEM BECAUSE OF THEIR EYES. HE SAYS 'PECULIAR LOOK IN THE EYES AND A FUNNY SMILE.' (* An expression) Hynek knows about all of this and has been in contact with Coral (Lorenzen). He regards Hynek as a threat. (* Not really - I just think he is still a Gov. cover) At his house, he showed Hynek films and out in the back yard a flying saucer. He asked Hynek about his view with regard to abductions as to how many people might have been abducted. HYNEK, UNHESITATINGLY SAID ABOUT ONE OUT OF FORTY. "He said that many people come to his door to see him, just 'out of the blue' and he sees scars on the back of their necks. That previous old scars are easy to detect and that new ones are hard to detect. HE FEELS THAT THIS IS A SICKENING SITUATION. "THE ALIENS HAVE GONE WILD AND USE HYPODERMICS (and notes a 'parallel four times.') (McCampbell: I don't know what that means) (* I don't know either). He has been paralyzed four times and has been hit 250 times by hypodermics. He says they knock you cold and they do whatever they want to do and the above points have been verified medically. "A man came to see him with a top secret document that was dated in the 50's, indicating if anybody found out about all of this they would kill them. He was asked 'doesn't that bother you?' He said 'no it didn't.' "He said he had sent in some film to Kodak and there were seven rolls. They were Ectachrome G which could not be processed locally, so they had to go to Kodak. He does all of the film work commercially so that nobody could claim that he had 'monkeyed' with the film. His films came back, but one of them-- one was plain Ectachrome, but (* Was missing for 2 months - when received) nine feet was missing and this was close-ups of UFOs that he had taken. THE MISSING PICTURES OF THE NINE FEET SHOWED UP (* The 9 ft. didn't - others known only to me did) IN A TOP SECRET DOCUMENT THAT HE STUDIED AND THE CODE NAME IS AQUARIUS AND IT IS A PROJECT OF THE NATIONAL SECURITY AGENCY (* I was told NASA). They are the ones that kept his film and copied it with deletions on Ectochrome and sent it back (* I suspect). "THERE HAVE BEEN INDIRECT THREATS BY THE AIR FORCE INTELLIGENCE AGAINST HIM. "THE LOCATION OF THE BASE IS 2 1/2 MILES NORTHWEST OF DULCE AND ALMOST OVERLOOKS THE TOWN. IT IS UP ON THE MESA. We discussed the similarity between everything we have been talking about here and the movie 'CLOSE ENCOUNTERS OF THE THIRD KIND'. He said he speculated that seemed to be a plan of disclosure, that is the movie. The coordinates of the location are not far off and the mountain where the actual base is looks much like the mountain in the movie. "The next thing was -- Discussing the trade off -- alright. Here is what we got in the trade off. We got atomic technology, the atomic flying ships. Several of them, the first one wrecked on the ground and it can be seen and photographed from the air. A second one wrecked. A third one was wrecked. Apparently this last one was repaired and was the one that was in Houston -- near Houston in the Cash-Landrum case. The second item was that we get out of it, are the beam weapons, the beam technology and third (* I speculate) is the thought beam. That is the means by which communication is accomplished. It is electrostatic in character with a magnetic component (* artifact) and it is the only way of communicating with people. They have to have the implants in order to use it. The crash that occurred at the base WHEN THERE WAS A DISTURBANCE OF SOME SORT, THE ALIENS KILLED 66 OF OUR PEOPLE AND 44 GOT AWAY. (* Alien computer input - True? I do not know.) (Note: Even if Bennewitz was able to 'link in' to the alien computer network and discovered certain things, there is the possibility that the aliens may have used this in reverse and fed him with false information, as is their nature. As for the 'altercation' at the base, other human sources have confirmed this as we have seen - Branton). Over an argument -- they turned on us. "...He was familiar with what the aliens called MPS which means manipulations per second -- no, manipulations per sequence. (An) electrostatic field that can be manipulated into many configurations and the craft can stall. In order to prevent this, the field is adjusted once every forty milliseconds. He studied the trails from UFOs and they seem to break down into a pulse rate of 62 per second. Based upon the color movie pictures, there seems to be a blast of light and spectral components and composition in there, with a Bow-Wave in front of the UFO with nitrogen showing green and oxygen showing blue, but with the saucer being invisible. They can run into a car or airplane and this Bow-Wave will destroy them. Rockets can hit this Bow-Wave and be

destroyed. They can't penetrate it. At White Sands he was shown pictures of an F-15 shooting rockets with a missile at a target and the saucers came in behind the missile, 30 ft. behind, and then flew through the explosion. He didn't know what the purpose of the demonstration was, but suspected it might be just to show how invulnerable they are. But sometimes the saucers get into trouble and they are all consumed in some kind of way. "When he went up to Dulce in a helicopter, they landed and left some equipment there, but then when they came back the pilot was extremely nervous. Paul wanted to land on the base, but the pilot wouldn't do that. They came back to Dulce and landed at a small strip there, where they found two large Huey helicopters. The Indian (* Highway Patrolman) in charge there named Valdez went aboard one of the choppers AND THEY FOUND THEM TO BE FULL OF COMMANDOS. THEY ESTIMATED A TOTAL OF 75 COMMANDOS, fully armed with M-1 rifles (* No - M16's) and rockets (* & launchers). They did not have any indication of rank (* Valdez says no - not true - my mistake - I did not get that all). They only had shoulder patches on and the helicopters had no identification other than numbers. The helicopters were part of a project called BLUE LIGHT and they were from Ft. Carson, Colorado (* OSI Input). When they left they were escorted by these two large Huey helicopters. As they were flying along -- in the background, they saw rise up one of the advanced space technology vehicles that looked like a manta ray with a negative dihedral and projections coming down. It flew vertically past two accompanying helicopters. PAUL FEELS THAT IT IS IMPERATIVE THAT THIS INFORMATION BE RELEASED BECAUSE HE FEELS THAT IT IS UNCONSTITUTIONAL FOR THE GOVERNMENT TO BE INVOLVED IN SUCH AN ARRANGEMENT THAT INVADES THE PRIVACY OF THE INDIVIDUALS BY THE IMPLANTATIONS. HE SAID THAT 'ONCE THEY HAVE BEEN TAMPERED WITH BY THE ALIENS, THEY ARE NEVER THE SAME.' (I suppose one can easily believe that.) (Jim McCampbell comments) So it appears that, for the privilege of collecting the biological materials in the mutilation of cattle and the abductions and the operations on board the craft, the government has allowed this to go on and even to assist for the privilege of getting the nuclear flight technology, plus also the embryos which are flown out of the base. (A rather fantastic story) (Jim McCampbell comment) Paul strikes me as being an extremely conservative, extremely knowledgeable and reliable scientist, who was intimately familiar with sophisticated laboratory equipment. His is thoroughly scientific and reliable. (Jim McCampbell evaluation) "...I inquired about the other bases that were referred to in the 'STIGMATA' report or article. He said all that he knew (was) that one was to the south, one to the west and one to the east and he doesn't want to know anything more about it. "I discussed the prospect of using the paper in the MUFON Proceedings to try to find the center of gravity for the mutilation cases from those maps that run from about 1972 to 1982 or 1983. The word gravity triggered in his mind another connection having to do with the Dept. of Interior that has a gravity dept. and they do in fact survey the United States and publish maps indicating the gravity contours. THERE IS A VERY WEAK GRAVITY at the site near Dulce. He said that the craft are very sensitive to the gravity levels and that SUGGESTED THAT PERHAPS THE OTHER SITES MIGHT ALSO BE LOCATED RELATIVE TO WEAK GRAVITY. "He indicated that the objects fly in a wobbly way. His pictures have shown that. He says 'like the rocking of a boat.' He has measured many right angle turns and also full 180 degree turns in a 20th of a second with the objects still inside the bow-wave. He has also observed and photographed the object or lights moving in a triangular pattern and square patterns. HE SAYS HIGH POWERED RADAR CAN INTERFERE WITH THEM. I reported on the meeting that we had on Sunday afternoon and raised some of the questions that came out of that meeting. One of them was why not remove the implant? He said that this had been discussed and the lady witness finds that acceptable if she can be assured that there can be no nerve damage. He then went into great detail, which exceeds my knowledge of anatomy, in describing the location of the implants. ONE APPEARS TO BE ADJACENT TO AND EXTERNAL TO THE CORTEX, WHICH I THINK HE INDICATED WAS AT THE BASE OF THE BRAIN. The image of the CATscan is of a very small helix, like it was joining two major nerves near the spinal column. Then on the lateral right side from the back, there is an implant of perhaps like the one above. Another is on the left side. Two others are on the forward part of the skull, which appear to be small 2 millimeter electrodes AGAINST THE RADIAL NERVE. There is a shape to these things which he indicated is like a baby bottle nipple upside down (* This shape is not the implants which - ? - the skull), not the cap part, but just the nipple itself. (I raised the question of the U.S.S.R. satellites seeing this Base) He acknowledged that and also that ours can certainly see it. He had a discussion with some photo analyst (* OSI photo analyst) who

indicated that he had seen tracks up a hill and a launch location that was definitely not a rock but some kind of artificial construction. On the hazard of entering (the) area, I asked about that. He said that there is a risk if we went in on foot, but if a person tried to do that likely that the people would 'wack them.' (* I said 'zap'. The odds are one might be accosted) But he thinks that a helicopter would be safe. But what he wants to do is to do additional aerial surveillance. Then go in with a group, the larger number of people the better. A Highway Patrolman, a friend of his, is ready to go in at any time. He says one can't act on impulse. You have to plan out a program. He said four times he had near encounters and one was with this Major Edwards. He had received a mental communication (* No - not received - I asked them mentally - they were apparently scanning me - I don't 'receive' anything mentally.) while watching some UFOs... "He is president of Thunder Scientific Corporation, a well known operation there, with their specialty being temperature and humidity devices. THEIR EQUIPMENT HAS BEEN ON THE SHUTTLE AND MOST OF THEIR BUSINESS IS WITH THE TOP 500 CORPORATIONS. "His company is by Sandia on 1/2 acres and (he is) now building an additional 3500 sq. ft. building. There is another organization called Bennewitz Laboratory which is the research arm of Thunder Scientific Corporation owned 90% by the latter and operated by his three sons. They have invented a hearing device that has no moving parts that makes totally deaf people able to hear and in addition, expanding the frequency range plus 100 HZ on the high side and down to less than 10 HZ on the low frequency end. "He said that he got involved in all this merely as a hobby and it became an obsession. He simply wanted to know what was going on and to develop instrumentation to measure data, etc. Since THE SIGNALS FROM THE UFOS ARE VERY LOW FREQUENCY, DOWN AROUND 200 HZ and with an analyzer you just think you are looking at some noise. But I believe he said IT WAS A MEMORY SCOPE THAT WAS ABLE TO FILTER OUT THE SIGNAL INVOLVED THERE WHEREAS ORDINARY FILTERS DO NOT. They trigger signals in an on and off fashion, instead of 0 and 1 volt representing that type of communication or signal a distinction is made between a narrow pulse and wide pulse. Each communication is preceded by four or five pulses. HE HAD PREVIOUSLY BEEN IN TOUCH WITH THE O.S.I. which has been verified by (the book) 'CLEAR INTENT.' But NOW HE SAYS THAT WHEN HE CALLS THEM, THEY WON'T SPEAK TO HIM SO HE IS IN A 'SHUT OUT' SITUATION. I pointed out that there were two O.S.I.'s (Office of Special Investigation) and the other is C.I.A. (Office of Scientific Investigation). He assured me that it was not the C.I.A. group. He said the actual title of the group that he was dealing with was the 'Office of Secret Investigation' (or 'Intelligence'). He says there is also a new pattern or (?) called Human Intelligence, that is they investigate the humans, that is the government. I mentioned to him that in 'CLEAR INTENT' that it said he was under surveillance. That happens to be in error. That information comes from SOMEWHERE ELSE. But he quickly said 'I know that I am under surveillance.' They set up a site across the street from his house with computers and recorders. A girl rented the house. He had a detective look into this and found that she was operating under an assumed name and SHE HAD NO SOCIAL SECURITY NUMBER. HE HAS PHOTOGRAPHS OF PEOPLE COMING AND GOING WITH 'NORAD' LICENSE PLATES, AIR FORCE, A.F. WEAPONS LAB. HE THINKS N.S.A. IS ORCHESTRATING THIS. For an entirely separate subject, he thinks (* I was told that it was by a Washington source) this whole operation, THE UFO BASE DETAIL IS CLASSIFIED HIGHER THAN THE PRESIDENT. THAT IS, HE THINKS THE PRESIDENT DOESN'T KNOW ABOUT THIS (Not in total depth) (* True). "He is also concerned that there are two levels of security involved. (1) Project Aquarius which is TOP SECRET and another (2) higher than that; where people in charge of the higher level information HAVING THESE NEW VEHICLES COULD SIMPLY TAKE OVER THE GOVERNMENT. He called the Air Force intelligence head headquarters in (Washington) (* Yes - true - AF Intel.) (He didn't say Washington, but that was the idea) The Commanding Officer was not present but he talked to a Captain who was the adjutant or executive and started talking. He said 'I know all of these facts, and this and that and what do you think about that?' The Captain said 'JUST WRITE US A REPORT AND TELL US WHAT WE SHOULD DO.' (* About it) So he prepared a 20 page report and Edwards saw it. He forwarded it by Federal Express and also a copy to the White House in a double envelope, indicating that sensitive material was in the inner envelope. Edwards got a call from Colonel Smith (* Not Smith - Col. Don ____? Have to check files.) who was the White House Liaison to inquire who this Bennewitz fellow was. Edwards gave a positive report. The White House was extremely interested and issued orders 'TO GET ON WITH IT; TO DO SOMETHING, ASSURING EDWARDS THAT BENNEWITZ WOULD RECEIVE A LETTER WITHIN TWO WEEKS.' (Note: This serves to confirm that TWO

groups, elected and unelected, are working simultaneously in 'government' and that each seems to have different agendas - Branton) Such a letter was never received. Finally, Col. Smith from the Air Force Secretary sent him a letter eventually just pursuing the 'old party line.' That said 'he should not be troubling the headquarters of the Air Force and the Executive offices of the White House with all of his stuff.' Bennewitz showed this letter to Edwards WHO BLEW UP AND CALLED SMITH (* Col. Don. ____). They got an answer from the Air Force that they were not interested and knew nothing about it. On another point: referencing the 'STIGMATA' article where the farmer thought that the two humanoids may have been naked. In the case with which he was dealing with -- the woman and the son, the boy upon being questioned laughed, and said 'they had no fronts or behinds.' I asked no sexual organs, and he said yes, no organs at all. He has received information concerning a high metabolism rate of the creatures, even birdlike. One of the witnesses, I think the woman who was being taken by the hand, said the hand of the creatures was 'red hot.' And he guesses that it must have been 115 degrees F. The creatures cannot stand uncontrolled environment. THEY WEAR SUITS FOR PROTECTION AGAINST EXCESSIVE HEAT. They are fed by a formula and if they are short of that intake, they will turn green. (* Turn Grey - They are a light yellow green when healthy) The heart is on the right side and they have one lung. Elimination is through the skin. The creatures are very strong... "He says that the UFOs can be detected by radar detectors and they also trigger highway patrol radar or Police radar guns. His friend Valdez, at his suggestion, was looking for water intake to the site and within about 1 1/2 miles he came upon a flying saucer at a distance of about 300 ft. THE INDIANS OWN THE AREA -- ARE QUITE SCARED AND VERY SUPERSTITIOUS AND 90% OF THEM HAVE MOVED INTO TOWN. The Chief of Police told him about an experience he had. A tribal chief had gone deer hunting on a mesa south of Dulce. Two days went by. When he didn't return, a search party was sent out. In the daylight on the mesa, a ship 'hopped up' from down below and came above the mesa. The guys (human) kicked the tribal chief to the ground. Then they got into the ship and disappeared. He had been hunting and had 'fell'. He had a broken leg and he was picked up by these people in the craft. They were blacks... (* No - No - the SHIP was black... black uniforms) He discussed something about some devices called sphericals that are optical in sound (* They have a sound when they move abruptly.) and apparently remotely controlled little vehicles... Spheres from 1 1/2" to 12" in diameter. We discussed weapons used by aliens and whether or not they are used to paralyze people. Yes, they consist of a cube about 2" on a side -- called a lens hung around the neck that emits a beam. Another on the ship produces a BLUE LIGHT that he has seen. It comes from a device about 4" high and 14" long with grid black lines on it. The color produced is very light blue which is like ionized oxygen. He has not sought publicity on any of this. He is only interested in getting the facts... "I continue to get reassurance that the guy is continually on the level and what he has to say should be taken seriously... (Jim McCampbell comment.)" Following are quotations from a document which was put together by Paul Bennewitz. Although Paul has apparently been 'silenced', the discoveries he has made in the physical- technological area of this 'para-physical' war cannot be silenced. The following is apparently a proposed plan for physical attack and may be useful in any future attempts to re- take the base from alien or ALIEN-CONTROLLED elements, destroy the aliens or non-humans, and set free their captives who are apparently wasting away in their subterranean prisons: "IN BRIEF - THESE ARE APPARENT CAPABILITIES OBSERVED AND GLEANED THROUGH THE COMPUTER COMMUNICATION AND OBSERVATION. YOU MAY KNOW THESE, HOWEVER, THEY ARE DIRECTLY RELATED TO THE LAST AND FINAL PORTION OF THIS REPORT. WHAT CAN BE DONE? "1) Because of the alien's apparent logic system (they appear to be logic controlled) A KEY DECISION CANNOT BE MADE WITHOUT HIGHER CLEARANCE. ALL ARE UNDER THE CONTROL OF WHAT THEY CALL 'THE KEEPER'; YET IT WOULD APPEAR THIS IS NOT THE FINAL SAY. THEREFORE, DEPENDENT UPON URGENCY, DELAYS OF AS LONG AS TWELVE TO FIFTEEN HOURS CAN OCCUR FOR A DECISION. HOW SHORT/LONG THIS TIME FRAME UNDER BATTLE CONDITIONS MAY BE, I DO NOT KNOW. "Because of this apparent control, INDIVIDUAL INSTANTANEOUS DECISION MAKING BY THE ALIEN IS LIMITED. IF THE 'PLAN' GOES EVEN SLIGHTLY OUT OF BALANCE OR CONTEXT, THEY BECOME CONFUSED. Faced with this, possibly, the humanoids would be the first to break and run. "The same applies to their Mission MASTER PLAN, if one can call it that. IF PUSHED OUT OF CONTEXT, IT WILL COME APART - THEY WILL BE EXPOSED TO THE WORLD SO THEY WILL POSSIBLY RUN BEFORE THEY FIGHT IN THE OPEN. THEY DEFINITELY DO NOT WANT THAT TO HAPPEN. "Psychologically, at present, their morale is down - near disintegration. There is

pronounced descension in the ranks; even with the humanoids. Communication can encourage this (no necessity to expound upon this other than to say BECAUSE OF THEIR OWN INTERNAL VULNERABILITY MIND-WISE TO EACH OTHER, THEREIN LIES A PRIME WEAKNESS). Inter-echelon or individual 'trust' appears to be totally lacking so suspicion of each other is rampant. They are highly segregated as to levels - a 'low' dare not conflict with a 'medium' or 'high' or it literally means death. Death being, to the humanoid, deprogramming or, in the end perhaps total physical death. "THEY APPEAR TO BE TOTALLY DEATH ORIENTED and because of this, absolutely death-fear oriented. THIS IS A PSYCHOLOGICAL ADVANTAGE. The computer also gives indications of a real possibility of adverse or 'ground programming'. "2) Consider their ships - most if not all run on charge. The source depletes and so dependent upon size - depletion can occur from some within a week or less. Ships can replenish each other but only up to charge balance. This is done with antennae- like extensions and the charge is distributed observing conservation of energy laws. THEY CAN REPLENISH FROM POWER LINES - BUT AGAIN ONLY TO A POINT - so time of flight is limited. Deprived of their base recharge capability, it is indicated that all ships will come down within six months to a year unless they can get transported out - that is back to the prime launch ship. "The disks and saucers in general cannot fly in space because of their mode of flight (i.e. unless they are within a 'carrier' vessel - Branton). Therefore, deprived of home base, it is not likely they can survive. THEIR CAPABILITY IN POWER SURVIVAL OUTLASTS THEIR CAPABILITY IN FOOD OR FORMULA SURVIVAL. IF THEY DO NOT GET THE FORMULA/FOOD WITHIN A CERTAIN PERIOD OF TIME THEY WILL WEAKEN AND DIE. "IN THE CASE OF MT. ARCHULETA AND SOUTH PEAK, THEY ARE DEPENDENT UPON THE NAVAJO RIVER FOR WATER SUPPLY AND WATER TO THEM IS TOTALLY LIFE. WITHOUT WATER THEY HAVE NO POWER; WITHOUT POWER, NO OXYGEN OR HYDROGEN TO SERVICE THE SHIPS AND WEAPONS. NO WATER TO SUSTAIN THE ORGANS AND FEEDING FORMULA (Note: We should also take into account the possibility of subterranean water sources. Also, if the base can be weakened by shutting off the supply-line of water, 'formula', and so-on it might be wise for the sake of human 'prisoners' below to not wait until the base is too weak as this might endanger these humans. We suggest that in addition to the strategies Bennewitz gives in this document, an all-out underground invasion force should also be considered, to enter the base when it is at a specific 'weak' point, still considering the human captives - Branton). "Simple? Not really. However, THERE IS A WATER INTAKE AND THERE IS A DAM UPSTREAM THAT CAN BE TOTALLY CUT OFF AND THE WATER RE-ROUTED TO CHAMA, NEW MEXICO. SHOULD THIS OCCUR, AT LEAST THREE OF THE INTERNAL BASES WILL GO DOWN. They could possibly go atomic periodically but obviously problems without cooling. "Once the bases are pressed on a large scale, all disks and saucers will go airborne immediately. TROOPS ON THE GROUND CAN GAIN TERRAIN COVER TO QUITE A DEGREE - IT IS ROUGH TERRAIN. "3) OUR NEED IS FOR A WEAPON, workable and preferably NOT like the alien's. I believe unless the alien is caught unawares (with their screen up their weapons are equal so they are like children pillow boxing) there can be no result; THE WEAPON MUST PENETRATE THEIR SCREEN AND IT MUST ALSO PENETRATE THE GROUND. I BELIEVE I HAVE THAT WEAPON (Note: Was this the inspiration for the Los Alamos 'Excalibur' weapon which allegedly was built to destroy 'aliens' in their underground bases? - Branton). Two small prototypes have been funded and constructed by my Company. Tests conducted to date indicate they do work and work rather well considering their small size. Because of this weapon's present status and proprietary nature (a basic patent is in process), the theory will not be explained here. However, the weapon appears to do two things at very low power. 1) The disks within it's range begin to discharge when exposed to the weapon beam. To counteract, they must apply more power and so doing consume power. Again conservation of energy laws strictly apply. "This effect can be observed on the detection instruments as they back away in response to slow discharge. DISCHARGE, AT LOW POWER IS SLOW BUT AT HIGH POWER IN THE FINAL SOPHISTICATED WEAPON, THE RATE CAN BE INCREASED BY MANY ORDERS OF MAGNITUDE. 2) MOST IMPORTANTLY, THIS WEAPON CAN PENETRATE THE SCREEN - HULL ALLOY, EVERYTHING. They cannot shield it in any way. Lastly, BECAUSE OF THE IMPLANTS, THE WEAPON'S BEAM GETS TO THEM MENTALLY; THEY LOOSE JUDGEMENT AND INDICATE ALMOST IMMEDIATE CONFUSION, PARTICULARLY THE HUMANOIDS. "It is believed at this early stage - based upon present testing that the weapon when full on and full size will kill and bring down disks at substantial range. The alien weapons operate substantially the same as their disks using a charge source and charge distribution. So, in the same sense it is indicated that this weapon design will pull their

charge weapons down very rapidly. "The range of my weapon exceeds that of their present weapons and in its most sophisticated form can be readily computer controlled to allow extremely rapid tracking and lock-on regardless of speed along with electronic wobulation of the beam. IT IS A BEAM WEAPON and even at this early stage of miniature prototype testing and development, it indicates EVENTUAL superiority to their weapons. "4) Initial logistics would indicate a plan sequentially implemented as follows: This plan DOES NOT INCLUDE ALL REQUIREMENTS AND PREPARATORY SAFETY MEASURES TO BE EMPLOYED BY GROUND FORCES; HOWEVER, IF AIR FORCE INTELLIGENCE DESIRES TO PURSUE THE APPROACHES SUGGESTED IN THIS REPORT, EACH SIGNIFICANT REQUIREMENT WILL BE DISCUSSED IN DEPTH. "AN ATTACK MUST BE DIRECTED NEAR ENTIRETY ON THE GROUND FOR OBVIOUS REASONS. One would, if familiar with the alien capability, indicate that vehicle ignition problems will be encountered. This is precisely true; however, the reason for this is not mysterious but is based upon good solid laws of physics and are known. Experience gained through my study, it is now known how to prevent this from happening and will be discussed in detail at some later date. All electrical and electronic equipment must be 'hardened' using these specific techniques prior to implementation. Because of the known capability of the alien (by use of scanning beams to know in advance details of planning) only the initial outline is presented in this report. "Again through the communicative interaction (computer- linked 'interrogation'? - Branton) with the alien, testing has simultaneously been done upon this facet, i.e. eavesdropping and ways to abort this capability have been tested and proven. "The program would be instigated in phases. The first phase - planning and logistics - would include continued implementation and testing of the final weapon prototype through the pre-production stage. Production of at least fifty minimum quality should be planned. Additional backup spares should also be included. "On a full time shift basis, it is estimated that at least one year or less would be required to arrive at the pre- production stage. A team would be organized by THUNDER SCIENTIFIC to accomplish this. The key work is now and would be done by an associated company, BENNEWITZ LABS., LTD. "Specific attack phases would be incorporated: "1) The first procedure would be TO CLOSE THE GATES OF THE DAM ABOVE THE NAVAJO RIVER. THIS DAM WOULD BE HELD CLOSED FOR THE DURATION. INTERNAL TO THE ONE CAVE, THERE IS A SMALL DAM FOR WATER STORAGE. It's capacity is small. THERE IS ALSO A DISCHARGE OUTLET DOWNSTREAM THAT COULD BE CLOSED CAUSING WASTE WATER TO BACK-UP INTO THE CAVES. THE WATER IS VACUUM PUMPED APPARENTLY BY SOME ELECTROSTATIC MEANS FROM THE RIVER. At close range, the weapon will take out this capability. "2) Once deprived TOTALLY of water for a minimum period of four weeks, conditions in the alien bases under discussion will have badly deteriorated. PSYCHOLOGICAL SHOCK IS EXTREMELY EFFECTIVE WITH THE ALIEN; total advantage can be taken by instantaneous action or planned observable deviation from the norm. AT LEAST THREE BASES WILL GO DOWN. "3) If they follow their normal strategic pattern as when pressed previously, they will launch most if not all ships. "4) Prior to the implementation of water deprivation, the weapons should be deployed at strategic hardened locations and activated in a certain pre-planned manner determined by final weapon coordinate locations. "5) This will put an immediate power drain upon those airborne and the alien weapons ringing their bases. "6) Because of the inherent psychological aspect of the alien (does Bennewitz refer to this in the singular, being that the aliens operate in one 'collective conscious'? - Branton), much can be done in the open with no attempt to preserve secrecy. Much of what is done can be of a diversionary nature. UNDER MOST CIRCUMSTANCES THEY WILL ATTEMPT TO HARASS BUT WILL NOT OPENLY ATTACK. "7) Throughout and prior to this, the open computer communications link will be operational for continued psychological interrogation. "8) At some point in time - again resting upon battle status, THE DEPLOYMENT OF OFFENSIVE FORCES WILL BEGIN. This deployment should be done in a near instantaneous manner under certain special conditions that can be discussed. "9) The weapon system should be kept powered up throughout. In this manner, the disks will be made to stay airborne. They cannot land in the interval the system is powered. "10) When the weapon is used in one specific power mode, in addition to continuous discharge on the disks that are airborne and the ground based weapons, THE MIND CONFUSION AND DISORIENTATION WILL BUILD IN THOSE PERSONNEL AT THE BASE AND UNDERGROUND. At the end of four to five weeks or less, all weapons should be totally discharged and power out on the bases. Most personnel if not all, will be totally incapacitated. THE FEEDING FORMULA WILL BE DOWN AND IT'S CRITICAL PROCESSING RUINED. ALL (alien) EMBRYOS SHOULD BE DEAD AND ALL HYDROGEN

AND OXYGEN CONSUMABLES DEPLETED. (Note: This is of course speaking in 'conventional' warfare terms, however one must balance this by taking into account the spiritual-supernatural aspects of the conflict as well, being that this is a psychospiritual as well as a conventional conflict. Also, if the extent of the base is much deeper and widespread than believed, through interconnected caverns and shuttle terminals, then these facts should be brought into the scenario as well. For instance the 'aliens' might escape through the 'tubes' to other installations. Even if this occurs this major base can be conquered fully by human (Evadamic) forces, from whom the 'draconians' apparently took 'control' of it in times past - Branton) "11) Based upon data gathered on the miniature prototype weapons, the full power weapons should have no problem holding off the disks. In many cases some will break within the first forty-eight hours without being directly hit. "12) At that point, standard weapon technology and logistics can come into play and used to the extent of destruction desired at the direction of those in charge. "13) The communications can be used throughout to determine status and near the end to attempt to instigate surrender. If no response results, then they should simply be closed in and waited out. "SUMMARY - It is important to note that the initial implementation of the computer communications WAS NOT INSTIGATED FOR THE PURPOSE OF TALKING TO THE ALIEN FOR THE 'FUN OF IT'; BUT WAS DELIBERATELY INSTIGATED TO USE AS A TOOL TO STUDY, IN DEPTH, LONG TERM WITHOUT PHYSICAL CONFRONTATION, THE STRENGTHS AND WEAKNESSES OF THE ALIEN. "The weapon theory and prototypes were built to capitalize upon and test two KEY and prominent weaknesses discovered. This in-house funded program has been expensive, in excess of \$200,000; done ON BEHALF OF OUR NATION and handled in the best representative manner humanly possible. "1) The PRIME and weakest area discovered, probed and tested is exactly what they have used thinking it is their key strength - that being, THE MANIPULATION OF AND CONTROL OF THE MIND; NOT ONLY OF COMMAND BUT ALSO HUMANOID. MANIPULATED IN REVERSE PSYCHOLOGICALLY AND BY THE LANGUAGE (COMPUTER) AND DUE TO THE EXTREME OF MENTAL DISTORTION AND INCAPACITY CAUSED BY THE WEAPON, IT HAS BEEN FOUND THAT THIS FACET IS FOR THEM A DISASTER AND A DIRECTLY VULNERABLE INTEGRATED WEAKNESS. "2) Though their ships are magnificent, they are also weak - solely BECAUSE of their method and unique mode of flight. They do not have a stable fighting platform (Note: The effectiveness of stable-flying conventional jet craft ARMED with high-tech beam weaponry has been confirmed by the 'South African Incident' described in an earlier 'File', if in fact that event was a true account. However we MUST realize that there are 'human' as well as 'alien-sauroid' occupied UFO-type craft in the atmosphere, and the PROBLEM would be our ability to determine whether these craft are friends or foes! - Branton). Charge distribution CAN also be discharged. The weapon does this - even in it's present miniature prototype state. "IT IS NOT THE PURPOSE OF THIS REPORT TO IMPLY THAT THE OVERALL PROBLEM WILL BE SOLVED WITH THE CAPTURE OF THESE BASES. Obviously IT WILL NOT, but it is a firmly based beginning with a high degree of rated projected success ratio. IT IS NOT INTENDED TO IMPLY THE ALIEN WILL NOT FIGHT; THEY MAY - THOUGH THEIR INCLINATION IS GENERALLY THE OPPOSITE - THIS BASING AREA IS KEY! WITHOUT IT, THEIR MISSION IS IN VERY DEEP (TROUBLE)..." (Note: The copy of the document on which these quotations were based was missing the first 8 and last 2 pages). Relative to the above, LEADING EDGE RESEARCH released the following synopsis of 'THE DULCE PAPERS': "The Dulce papers were comprised of 25 BLACK AND WHITE PHOTOS, A VIDEO TAPE WITH NO DIALOGUE and a set of papers that included technical information of the allegedly jointly occupied (U.S.-Alien) facility 1 kilometer beneath the Archuleta Mesa near Dulce, New Mexico. SEVERAL PERSONS WERE GIVEN THE ABOVE PACKAGE FOR SAFE KEEPING. Most of those given the package were shown what the package contained but were not technically oriented and knew very little about what they were looking at. The following is written by ONE OF THESE PERSONS about what the papers contained. This person described the scenes that the video tape showed... What you see is what you get; I can't decipher what is written or drawn anymore than you can. I pass these papers on only in the interest of getting to the truth. For other information I have I believe the information herein is true. I believe the facility exists and is CURRENTLY OPERATIONAL. I also believe that there are 4 ADDITIONAL FACILITIES OF THE SAME TYPE, ONE LOCATED A FEW MILES TO THE SOUTHEAST OF GROOM LAKE, NEVADA. What is the truth? Only God, MJ-12 and the aliens know for sure. "Dulce papers: Lots of papers-documents that discuss COPPER AND MOLYBDENUM, also papers about MAGNESIUM AND POTASSIUM, BUT MOSTLY ABOUT COPPER. Lots of 'MEDICAL TERMS' that I don't understand. A sheet of paper with

charts and strange diagrams. Papers that discuss ULTRA VIOLET LIGHT AND GAMMA RAYS. Papers that discuss COLOR AND BLACK AND WHITE AND HOW TO AVOID DETECTION THROUGH USE OF CERTAIN COLORS. In addition to these papers THERE ARE ABOUT 25 PICTURES, BLACK AND WHITE, PLUS ONE VIDEO TAPE WITH NO DIALOGUE, ALL TAKEN INSIDE THE DULCE FACILITY. THESE PAPERS TELL WHAT THE ALIENS ARE AFTER AND HOW THE BLOOD (TAKEN FROM THE COWS) IS USED. Aliens (i.e. REPTILIANS or SAUROIDS - Branton) seem to absorb atoms to 'eat'. ALIENS PUT HANDS 'IN BLOOD', SORT OF LIKE A SPONGE, FOR NOURISHMENT. IT'S NOT JUST FOOD THEY WANT, THE DNA in cattle and humans is being altered. THE 'TYPE ONE' CREATURE IS A LAB ANIMAL. 'THEY' (again, the SAUROIDS - Branton) KNOW HOW TO CHANGE THE ATOMS TO CREATE A TEMPORARY 'ALMOST HUMAN BEING' (MIB-like? - Branton). IT IS MADE WITH ANIMAL TISSUE AND DEPENDS ON A COMPUTER TO SIMULATE MEMORY, A MEMORY THE COMPUTER HAS WITHDRAWN FROM ANOTHER HUMAN BEING. THE 'ALMOST HUMAN BEING' IS SLIGHTLY SLOW AND CLUMSY. REAL HUMANS ARE USED FOR TRAINING, TO EXPERIMENT AND BREED WITH THESE 'ALMOST HUMANS'. SOME HUMANS ARE KIDNAPPED AND USED COMPLETELY (EVEN ATOMS). SOME ARE KEPT IN LARGE TUBES, AND ARE KEPT ALIVE IN AN AMBER LIQUID. SOME HUMANS ARE BRAINWASHED AND USED TO DISTORT THE TRUTH. CERTAIN MALE HUMANS HAVE A HIGH SPERM COUNT AND ARE KEPT ALIVE. THEIR SPERM IS USED TO ALTER THE DNA AND CREATE A NON-GENDER BEING CALLED 'TYPE TWO'. That sperm is grown some way and altered again, put in large wombs, many destroyed, certain are altered again and then put in separate wombs. THEY RESEMBLE 'UGLY HUMANS' WHEN GROWING BUT LOOK NORMAL WHEN FULLY GROWN WHICH TAKES ONLY A FEW MONTHS FROM FETUS SIZE. THEY HAVE A SHORT LIFE SPAN, LESS THAN A YEAR. SOME FEMALE HUMANS ARE USED FOR BREEDING. COUNTLESS WOMEN HAVE HAD A SUDDEN MISCARRIAGE AFTER ABOUT 3 MONTHS PREGNANCY. SOME NEVER KNEW THEY WERE PREGNANT. Others remember contact some way. THE FETUS IS USED TO MIX THE DNA IN TYPES ONE AND TWO. THE ATOMIC MAKEUP IN THAT FETUS IS HALF HUMAN, HALF 'ALMOST HUMAN' (not necessarily half-human and half-reptilian 'hybrid', then - Branton) AND WOULD NOT SURVIVE IN THE MOTHERS WOMB. It is taken at 3 months and grown elsewhere." In a letter dated Sept. 1990, written by 'Thomas C.' and addressed to researcher 'Jason Bishop', the former Dulce Base security officer stated: "...The room for (the electro-magnetic) generator is nearly 200 feet diameter. This circular room covers the fifth and sixth levels (extreme westsouth wing). Here, is the intense magnetic generator. There is a 'buffer area' made of ceramic and Latex that is four feet thick, in all directions. There (are) five entrances (plus an escape trap door on the sixth floor) on each floor. Each portal has double door (one at the out-side of the buffer and one at the inside of the buffer). The security is severe. Armed guards patrol constantly, and in addition to weight sensitive areas there (are) hand print and eye print stations. No one under ULTRA 5 clearance is allowed near the portals. Here, is the device that powers the transfer of atoms. No information is available to personnel with ULTRA 7 or less. (I was ULTRA 7)" William F. Hamilton adds yet another detail in his book 'COSMIC TOP SECRET' (p. 109): "...According to Thomas, the alien androgynal breeder is capable of parthenogenesis. At Dulce, the common form of reproduction is polyembryony. Each embryo can, and does divide into 6 to 9 individual 'cunne' (pronounced cooney, i.e. siblings). The needed nutriment for the developing cunne is supplied by the 'formula,' which usually consist of (blood? - Branton) plasma, deoxyhemoglobin, albumin, lysozyme, cation, amniotic fluid and more." (Note: Christa Tilton described '...strange vats filled with eerie liquid...where aliens are being grown.' She stated that there were: 'dozens of creatures in each womb. Can't count tanks, maybe scores or hundreds... womb submerged in sort of yellow liquid. Looks thicker than water. Creatures float in amber colored water. Womb is greyish...' The creatures or embryos being bred were 'not human', had bluish-grey 'resilient' skin, and possessed 'three fingers' and 'two toes'. She confirmed that parts of human bodies may be used in the 'fluid'. She says that they used her to breed a human-like child which is being held prisoner in the underground base. - Branton) At this point let us throw another "stone into the pot" and stir up the waters by including the following information from Jim Bennett, director of 'PLANET-COM'. Although Bennett suggests that a National Socialized 'CIA' secret government is responsible for ALL 'UFO' abductions and 'alien' reports, we suspect that this may PARTIALLY be the case, although we nevertheless believe that evidence suggests that UFO AND 'SAUROID-ALIEN' REPORTS HAVE BEEN AROUND FOR CENTURIES, LONG BEFORE THE ALLEGED GERMAN 'SAUCER' EXPERIMENTS. If joint CIA-Alien activity does exist, we suggest that some of the UFO activity might be EXCLUSIVELY CIA (utilizing their own genetically produced 'para-

humans? There HAVE BEEN AT LEAST two different types of 'Greys' reported, reptilian & non-reptilian); some abductions might be JOINT CIA- ALIEN OPERATIONS; and some might be exclusively ALIEN-SAUROID ACTIONS. Could THIS explain the confusion which seems to exist between Bennett's point of view and that of others? There seems to be several overlapping scenarios taking place at once. We suspect that the key word needed to understand them all would be 'balance'. Bennett states in a letter to Jacques Vallee dated Jan. 15, 1992: "...1947 brought the passage of the National Security Act, the start of the Nazi germinated CIA and NSA. The influx of at least a hundred Nazi scientists, engineers, etc., into the United States and Canada. A Nazi aeronautical engineer, a certain Herr Mieth--who had designed four different types of saucer shaped craft by 1943 using either rocket power or DONUT CONFIGURATION jet turbine engines (rather than cylindrical), with the cabin stabilized by gyro, the compressors rotating in one direction and the expansion chambers and vectored exhausts rotating in the opposite direction--was traced to Canada in 1947 and began work for the A. V. Roe company (Avroco disk). The phony AVROE 'aircar' was definitely to disinform the press as to the real projects underway underground in Canada. "The eight mile long train that went out of Austria in 1945 (672 train cars!), to the coast of Brittany, the contents loaded on board ships, eventually end(ed) up underground in Southwestern Canada. At the same time over 100 prefab factory buildings were shipped from England to British Columbia. "...the Nazis had everything before any other country, they had radar in 1933, they had infra-red sensors, heavy water, etc., etc. We have been told lie after lie in terms of who invented these things. If anyone in the world had access to 'alien' technology it was the...'Aryans' (Nazis). Their metallurgy and casting were flawed or they would have conquered the world. As you probably know, many expatriot Nazis were given carte blanche, new I.D.'s., and were included in (the) startup of more than several departments of the CIA in 1947. Departments including 'genetics and cloning' (with some of the same 'doctors' who had given death camp residents gangrene, etc.) 'designer drugs and mind control' using the same scientists who had designed Methadone and Methedrine for Hitler's maniac efforts. In 1952, a public stir caused the CIA to shuffle these fab fellows out of town. My guess is to various underground centers that were being built. "...The problem, according to my information, is that 'sightings' and 'close encounters' of 'aliens' by humans have always been staged, and for a most important reason. It's estimated that 1% of the population believes the crap about little-big-heads making a deal with our government in the '50's, if they can get 5% of the population to 'believe', they can run the scam and everybody will fall into line. "Lazar probably works for (the) NSA and was running a game typical of the Russian G.R.U. on the scientists from Los Alamos where the 'Honeysuckle Parlor' was, compromising them via videotape, then trying to decompartmentalize them. He did the same for the personnel he came into contact with at the test site in Nevada, he would recommend them to his bugged whore house in Vegas to be taped and compromised. Then there was the Lazar show on KLAS and George Knapp and Gene Huff (Lazar's 'clean-up man' like Nancy Davis Reagan was the 'clean-up' person for Ronnie), John Grace (the infamous Valdomar Valerian of 'The Matrix' papers and head of Nevada Aerial Research Group), John Lear and all the other interested parties now have a list of 'test site employees' and others who called and wrote in, telling about seeing 'things' at the test site. The operation was mainly to expose leaks in security at the test site (Note: One must view this as Bennett's own opinion. We would ask however: why would Lazar and others conspire in this way when their efforts inevitably led to the public focusing THOUSANDS OF TIMES MORE ATTENTION on the 'test site' than before? This aspect just doesn't make sense if we are to accept Bennett's interpretation. However, the CIA-Aryan connection is very significant and much of it may be true - Branton). "The reason Lazar was at either location was to pick up exposed film taken of particle collisions (at Los Alamos) or particle beam interactions (taken at the test site Nevada) and develop it and return it post haste to its point of origin. He had top secret clearance for this. With such a clearance, he was a valuable asset to the small super secret group spoken about previously. He was keeping track of which scientists were working on what. Lazar doesn't violate the tenets of his security oath. None of these shuck artists do. If he were to talk about the particles and paths he saw on the film he used to develop, they would put him away in solitude. He is not a physicist and never was. "I have talked to Paul Bennewitz at length, several times. On his behalf, you only tell people how they drove him nuts, not why. I ask myself why would you leave out that reason why they sent him reeling? (here Bennett is addressing Vallee concerning his book 'REVELATIONS' - Branton) To fill you in, because you obviously took

Linda Howe's and Tracy's opinion rather than questioning Paul directly; he's a pilot, he flew over the Dulce area numerous times on his way between Albuquerque and Denver. He took many pictures of the construction going on, and according to Paul, he also took pictures of circular craft on the ground at this site which, as late as 1973, according to him, had large hanger doors much the same as Lazar's second hand explanation about the doors at S-4. (All the stuff from area 51 and 'S-4' having to do with inertial mass cancellation was moved TO AN AREA NEAR ST. GEORGE, UTAH). The most revealing photos and their negatives disappeared in about 1975 when various 'fringe UFO experts' visited Paul. Also, his house was burglarized and ransacked more than once. In later years Moore, Shandera, and Torme made a meaningless tour of Dulce when they went on to Albuquerque (the real reason for their travels) to see if there was any more evidence of serious consequence still in Paul's possession that they could grab, and sure enough, he was missing some photos when they left his house. If you even talked to Bennewitz, you would have gotten a lot closer to having a 'revelation'. But by listening to what Linda has to say about Bennewitz, you might as well call your book 'Heresy'... "The 'waste' from the underground bio-genetic lab (no aliens involved, although that is where we humans produce the short lived, big-eyed, big headed imitation 'aliens') comes out in the river canyon about ten miles below Navajo Dam. Although these days they 'treat' it a lot more before letting their 'grey' water back into the environment. This base and others are of course connected by tunnels to Los Alamos. The Archuleta Mesa installation rivals Pine Gap at Alice Springs, Australia for security, etc. Every U.S. Air Force base has a so-called 'bolt-hole' and is connected to this bolt-hole by tunnel... "A group of 21 people led by an individual we will call Rick, went to area 51 in 1989 in a small bus to watch 'saucers'. They were stopped on 'mail-box road' by two individuals carrying automatic weapons and wearing camouflage togs. One individual popped a can of 'gas' in the aisle of the bus, and that's all for three hours. When they came to their senses, they cut their trip short, returned to L.A. and five persons got separately regressed using hypnotic regressors that did not know one another, and found that during the lost time their memories had repressed similar events. They had been marched off the bus, taken in jeeps to a building nearby, and had their lives threatened by military personnel. No 'aliens' whatsoever. "In the U.S., the group that runs the 'alien abduction scam' can only use some of the hardest of these short lived bio- genetic bad luck stories. Short lived because they have no digestive tract and can survive only about two weeks maximum after they are removed from the growing matrix, then they deteriorate and die. They have no 'soul' and are not considered 'sentient beings' by Tibetan Buddhists. (Note: several years ago a story came out concerning a man in 'Cabbagetown' in the lower- east side of Toronto who lived on 'Parliament' street. He had investigated a 'blind' difficult-to-enter box-alley after noticing several kittens in the area had disappeared. He entered a small opening beneath the building and claimed to have seen a dead kitten, then a short creature with slate-gray fur, large eyes and teeth, and sapien-like form which in a raspy or hissing voice said 'go away, go away' then scampered down a 45 degree tunnel which descended out of sight. One of the persons who related this story stated that such creatures were known to Tibetan Buddhists, who did not consider them to be souled or sentient beings. Was this where Bennett got this information? Incidentally the 'fur' aspect would make it different from the sauroid 'Greys', and as for the creature encountered below Toronto it could have been a degenerate branch of Sasquatch and had a soul for all we know!? - Branton) "...The army's mind control unit must take well deserved credit for the veterans who seemingly go suddenly crazy, killing many people and then themselves. The most recent event in Killeen, Texas was planned for the day BEFORE a Congressional vote on gun control, hoping to influence Congress with yet another mass automatic killing. Handlers (psychiatrists) at each perpetrator's local Veterans Hospital are involved in each and every case of these mass killings/suicides. Prozac is also involved with each case having been prescribed by the aforementioned 'handlers' in each and every case. The fellow in Canada who killed 12 women at a women's college, the fellow in Stockton, California schoolyard, etc. etc." Just as the dispute by early UFOlogists concerning whether UFO's were supernatural OR physical divided researchers in the early years; the modern dispute of whether the 'aliens' are 'man made' or 'real' seems to be dividing others. Since we have offered an explanation in these files suggesting that UFO's contain paraphysical AND physical aspects; is it possible as well that the 'Sauroid' aliens (not just greys) exist yet that the secret government is AT THE SAME TIME breeding it's own short- lived 'alien' race? Whether the CIA 'scientists' are cloning their own 'aliens'; or whether an ancient Saurian

race is involved (or whether BOTH are the case as is OUR OWN conviction), many believe that the true facts, whatever they are, will be discovered within the cavernous depths of the underground 'Base' below Dulce, N.M. Whatever the case, it is certainly true as they say: "Oh what a tangled WEB we weave when first we practice to deceive!" In his article 'ALIEN INVADERS', 'TAL' reveals even more alleged facts concerning the ancient Evadamic-Draconian conflict upon, within and above the earth: "The 'DRACONIAN' Group is a Confederation. They are Reptilian Humanoids, with sub-groups (The 'Serpent Race', from Sirius)... They set up Bases inside Venus, the Earth, etc... "AN ANCIENT CONFLICT - The Indians of the South-West U.S.A., have legends of tall, fair-haired Beings. They also have legends about the 'Little People'. Both are said to have 'Sky Craft' or 'Saucers'. American Indians speak of Underground Races, Surface Races and people living 'Above', in the Heavens. The Navajo legends state they once lived Underground (together with the Coyoters and the White people) below a mountain near Silverton, Colorado. NOTE: Mt. Hesperus (meaning 'VENUS') is sacred to them. After coming to the surface they went south and settled in the canyons of the Dinetah area, (near Navaho Dam, between Aztec and Dulce, New Mexico). "They then set up defense sites and expanded south towards Mount Taylor and west into Arizona. Built atop high mesas were fortresses and towers consisting of three or more stories. "The Pajaritan Pueblo Indians have a Legend that they emerged from the INNER EARTH, near the Great Sand Dunes (National Monument) in Colorado. They then traveled down the Rio Grande, setting up Pueblos. The area now known as Los Alamos, was considered evil. The home of Underworld 'Little People', from which would come the curse of 'The Gourd of Death!' (and so it did) 'The Greys' are 'Deros'. "According to New Mexican Folk Myth, Montezuma was born near TAOS and trained by beings who lived in Caverns, inside Pueblo Peak. (NOTE: At near-by Blue Lake, UFOs have been seen entering and exiting the water.) "The Aztec of Mexico, who some think originally came from here, believed that the Sun God needs Blood and sacrificed humans for its' nourishment. They killed over 20,000 people each year. "Near Taos, in a Cave (above the Lucero River, not far from Frijoles Canyon) is where Human sacrifices were made - some say even now. (Note: According to a source from Baltimore, MD., one man encountered a hominoid reptilian in a cave with black rock walls north of some 'springs' near San Crystobel, not far from Taos, N.M. - Branton) "Members of 'Secret Society' groups, in Taos, have been found beheaded. (Like Arthur Manby, who told about a secret 'AZTLAND' Hot Springs, roughly 11 miles Northwest of Taos. It is flanked by Petroglyphs on the canyon walls.) "Cultists venerate the Mayan-Aztec Death God, 'Camazotz', who took the form of a Winged Creature who removes the heads of his followers who displeased him. Research indicates the High Priesthood had contact with Winged-Reptoids (who were known to eat humans) and the creatures were seeking various articles of commerce, possibly gold, Psycho-active Plants, etc. "Throughout Puebloland, on pottery, CAVE and Kiva walls, will be found decorations representing a Feathered or horned snake (The Plumed Serpent)... "From the Pecos Pueblo, Montezuma is said to have led his followers south and founded Tenochtitlan (Mexico City). "THE MANIPULATORS OF THE MIND - Alien Civilizations have contacted some of the Earth's inhabitants and practiced various forms of thought control on those they have contacted. Officer Herb Schirmer, Betty and Barny Hill, and others were given post hypnotic suggestions to try and make them forget the contacts. Only through strength of character and hypnotic regression were they able to talk about their experiences. "The 'Aliens' USE us, by reaching into our minds directly... we should NOT respect ANY group which uses a method of interfering with our Brains' normal electrical patterns. They use devices which produce a combination of flashing lights, pulsating sounds, ELF & E.M. Fields. "It is also insidious to put 'implants' (Brain Transceivers) into Human Beings. And worse, to kill them for their Blood and other nutrient substances (Vital Energy). "The 'Greys' (the short, 'Big Heads') are mercenaries. They inter-face with humans in 'Secret Societies' and the Military/Governmental Complex. An interconnected 'WEB' manipulates the surface Earth cultures... The 7'-8' tall Reptoid/Draco have been seen giving directions to the 'Greys'. The 'Reptoids' get their orders from the Elite Winged-Draco. (Note: other sources seem to indicate that the chain of command begins with the 'Infernals' that utilize bio-synthetic physical 'forms', followed by the Winged Dracos or 'Mothmen', and then the large 'Lizard-like' sauroids, the large-nosed greys or 'iguanas' about 5 ft. tall, and then the shorter common 'greys' and then various non-hominoid reptiles such as the sea-saurians, giant subterranean serpents, and so-on which 'seem' to be used more for 'psychic warfare' actions and so on against the human race - Branton). "THE WINGED SERPENT - The Reptilian

(Amphibian) Humanoids have been interacting with Earth for AGES. Many Contactees and Abductees repeatedly describe an Insignia of a Flying Serpent on a shoulder patch, a badge, a medallion or a helmet... NOTE: Snakes...have skeletal indications of atrophied arms and legs. There have been many transformations & metamorphosis. 'The SERPENT RACE' (like snakes) lives Underground. Yet, they can come out, in their 'Saucers' and FLY... "THE 'EL' GIANTS - Elite Cast 'MAN,' the 'Orion Group', have Outpost Bases inside the planet MARS. They are also known as 'The Titans'...'The Brothers'...etc." (Note: The huge 25 km long cigar-ship seen next to a Martian moon--which many believe to be a hollowed astroid 'base'-in the photograph taken by the Russian PHOBOS probes before the 'UFO' turned towards them and Russian Control lost the signal, may have been an El-Anakim construct (not certain though). This photo was shown in May, 1992 in Tim White's 'SIGHTINGS' documentary ('UFO Contact' segment) on the Fox network. This 'Mars-Orion' reference is the only source we have which actually alleges to identify an extra-earth colony of the giant 'EL' humans, Titans, or Anakim. Although we have come across little corroborative information concerning the extraterrestrial activity of this branch of the human race, there have been round-about accounts of possible interaction with the Orion constellation. The 'Eternity Gate', the alleged entrance into the infinite realm beyond the time-space-matter universe or the literal domain of the Almighty Creator, is believed by many to exist within the Orion NEBULA. One source claims that a man several years ago was let down a cable into a gigantic cavern which had been broken into by a particularly deep 'oil' well shaft. The man claimed to have met there giant 11-12 ft. tall humans - El-Anakim - who said that God had ordered their civilization to remain in these caverns and separate from surface races where they might otherwise be worshipped as gods by ignorant humans because of their stature. But this man was told that this racial 'punishment' also involved other things. They didn't say exactly why they were being consigned to these caverns, however another woman who claimed to have visited their underground civilization--which was not necessarily such a bad place to live according to her--told her story several years ago in AMAZING STORIES magazine when Ray Palmer was it's editor. This woman, Margaret Rogers, was allegedly taken to the underground cavern cities of these giant humans whom she called the 'Nephs' or 'Nephli'. They said that their name for God was 'Tamil', which was also confirmed by the Telosian 'Bonnie', whose people allegedly have some contact with the 'giants'. They also told Ms. Roger's that one day man may develop interstellar craft and be so presumptuous as to approach the very throne of God and invade His personal domain, and thus invoke his wrath upon the whole planet. Another source claimed that some centuries ago these human 'giants' RETURNED from a great interstellar migration or expedition and upon returning RE-ESTABLISHED their ancient vast cavern cities beneath Alaska and elsewhere. One might ask why would the 'Titans' warn humanity to steer clear of that part of the heavens unless they had in the distant past learned that lesson for themselves? Did they make the unfortunate mistake of trying to invade the 'Eternity Gate' when the Almighty Creator had reserved entrance to FULLY REGENERATED and sanctified human souls? Such a possibility, although admittedly supposition, is worth consideration - Branton) TAL continues: "'The ELs' will engage 'The DRACO' in battle around this Planet. Most will die. REVELATION 12:7: 'Now war arose in Heaven, Michael and his Angels fighting against the Dragon and his Angels...' "The Elite Corporate/Military/Governmental Complex of this country (and its' connection to One-World control cliques) are currently in negotiation with the Draco. They have threatened 'Fail-Safe', if the Draco (the Serpent Race) and their minions ('The Greys' and their human Agents) do not stop exploitation of the Earth. In other words, an Elite Control Group (who have moved most of their chosen race, to Underground Cities on the Moon & MARS) are willing to launch 'Super-Dirty' Nuclear Weapons (from Deep Sub-City Bases, manned by patriotic 'mind controlled' orphans) to poison this entire Planet and kill everyone, so that no one can have the Jewel EARTH ('The Divine Tear')... "THE SECRET OF 'V'... The following is a list of those Organizations which repeatedly advertised on NBC during the first 19, 'V' Programs, (a weekly, hour T.V. Series). Advertising support came from 'GENERAL ELECTRIC' (who happens to own NBC and has worked on the Government/Alien 'Saucer' Projects)... 'U.S. ARMY RECRUITING COMMAND'...'AT&T'...'EASTMAN KODAK'...'UNION CARBIDE'...'CHRYSLER CORP.'...'MARS, INC.'...'WARNER- LAMBERT'...'FORD'...'SEARS ROEBUCK & CO.'...'McDONALDS'...'ZALE CORP.'...'KELLOGGS'... "The 'Reptoids' are returning to Earth! The INVADERS are here. We must convince a disbelieving World that the nightmare has already begun. Their Purpose: to make Earth their World. It is not over for the Human Race. 'Freedom Fighters' join together...for the sake of ALL of US..." The

following are several questions which were directed to 'Thomas C.' and which were answered by him in the following: "QUESTION - When exactly was the (upper human-occupied level of the) Archuleta installation constructed? "ANSWER - I heard Dulce was started in 1937-38 by the Army engineers, enlarged over the years, most recent work was completed 1965-66 to connect tunnels to Page, Az. (Note: This is referring here to the upper levels, not the extreme lower levels which include vast natural caverns and, some believe, ancient tunnels as well. This would include the tunnels illuminated my phosphorus pentoxide which the aliens avoid, and the origin of which none of the humans involved with the base seems to be aware of - Branton) "Q - By what means was the (upper) installation constructed? Are you familiar with the alleged developments made by the Rand Corporation of a highly-efficient bore-mole machine capable of melting rock using wolfram-graphite 'drill-cones'? "A - Part of it was blasted by nuclear device, part of it by a machine that melts rock and leaves the surface smooth. "Q - By WHOM was the Dulce installation (upper levels) originally constructed? "A - Through RAND corp. "Q - What exactly are the cattle (and human) organs such as blood, colons, eyes, reproductive organs, tongues, etc. used for - i.e. the organs obtained via cattle and human mutilations? "A - Read the so-called Dulce papers. "Q - Are the various electromagnetically-controlled air or spacecraft leaving from and arriving at Mt. Archuleta manned by humans, the 'alien entities', or both? "A - Archuleta Mesa is a minor area... the craft leave (and is stored) in five areas. One is SE of Dulce, one near Durango Co., one at Taos, N. M., and the main fleet is stored at Los Alamos (under). (Note: We suppose Thomas C. is referring to the 'joint' fleet. From combined sources however it appears as if Dulce is absolutely SURROUNDED by 'alien' bases inhabited by reptilian-sauroid and 'controlled' humans. Therefore comes the term 'Dulce Base', and there are allegations of chambers and tunnels below the town of Dulce itself, which might contain one or more secret entrances. Apparently even with his high-security clearance Thomas C. was only familiar with one part of the overall mega-complex which underlies the area. Whatever amount of activity is taking place there, all sources seem to indicate that the town of Dulce is nevertheless a major crossroads, convergence or 'intersection' area and even though other bases exist beneath Los Alamos, etc., Dulce seems to be a major 'through' point of extraterrestrial and subterranean saurian activity, as well as a central 'infiltration' area via 'chameleon' mercenaries, and so on - Branton) "Q - Some have suggested that the entities (or so-called EBE's) are not 'extraterrestrial' in (original) ORIGIN, but use their off-planet bases as a smokescreen designed to hide their true nature and origin, that their actual origin-place is a subterranean nether region beneath the surface of this planet, and that they are actually descended from a hominoid reptilian creature or 'serpent race' which is hinted at in the third chapter of the book of Genesis, and which is referred to as the 'Nagas' by both Hindus of India and Buddhists of Tibet. (They are) creatures which allegedly control the spiritual and physical leaders of these and other nations through supernatural manipulation. Does such a possibility/scenario fit in with your own observations at the Dulce facility? "A - (Although this may have been a somewhat 'leading' question, his answer was) Yes. "Q - Some have suggested that the so-called underground 'E.T.' bases and tunnels may for a large part be thousands of years old, and constructed by an antediluvian race which reached a considerable level of scientific complexity, and who were destroyed by a divinely-initiated cataclysm which took place after they attempted to merge their science with occult forces. Do your observations tend to confirm or refute such a possibility? "A - I'm not sure about the Divine part, but these 'aliens' consider themselves 'Native Terrans.' "Q - Are there other sites tied into the 'shuttle network' other than those which you mentioned, and if so, where? "A - WHERE!?! EVERYWHERE! THEY CRISS-CROSS THE WORLD AS AN ENDLESS SUBTERRANEAN HIGHWAY. LIKE A FREEWAY, EXCEPT THIS ONE IS UNDERGROUND. "Q - Are there any 'bases' in the state of Utah? (Note: Thomas mentioned earlier several sites in the four-corners states of New Mexico, Arizona and Colorado where there are 'connections' but little on Utah) Have you heard anything about an alleged underground installation within the Wasatch Mountains...? "A - Salt Lake, Lake Powell Area, Dark Canyon, Dougway Grounds, Modena, Vernal. All have exits there. Others too. "Q - Does the Mt. Archuleta 'shuttle system' connect with a shuttle system which allegedly radiates from Mt. Shasta in northern California? "A - Yes. "Q - Did you notice any involvement of high-level Freemasons or Rosicrucians or Jesuits with the underground installation and/or underground creatures? (This based on the assumption made by some researchers that most if not all Masonic lodges are ultimately controlled by 'illuminized' 33rd degree Scottish Rite Masonry, a 'Rite' which can allegedly be traced back to the JESUIT college at Clermont,

a 'lodge' which is also tied in with the Knights of Malta and possibly subterranean beings): "A - Yes. (Note: Salvador Freixedo, author of 'VISIONARIES, MYSTICS & CONTACTEES'--Arcturus Book Service-- "was a Jesuit for 30 years until, that is, he began to discover that the Roman Church not only knew A LOT about unexplained phenomena, but that it USED phenomena as a basis for exercising its stranglehold on the minds and spirits of 700,000,000 'faithful'". Pope Leo XIII stated in 'THE GREAT ENCYCLICAL LETTERS', p. 304: "We hold upon this earth THE PLACE OF GOD ALMIGHTY." Theologian David Hunt believes that regardless of the possible sincere intentions of most Roman church goers, the original Popes were actually a continuous succession of the 'Pontifous Maximus' or a succession of Grand Pontiffs of the ancient Babylonian Mystery Religion which sought to wrest power out of the hands of God and rule over humanity themselves. Hunt alleges that Constantine, the LAST recognized 'Emperor' of the Roman Empire and FIRST recognized 'Pontiff' of the so-called 'Holy' Roman Empire, only feigned conversion to Christianity when it was evident that the Empire was crumbling politically. He replaced the empirical robes for 'religious' ones when he realized the 'Empire' could benefit from manipulating the spiritual-religious feeling of the masses. Former 33rd degree Mason Jim Shaw in his 'tract' A PONTIFF FREEMASON--Box 884., Silver Springs, FL 32688--named over a dozen high-ranking Vatican officials who were also high-ranking Masons, including at least one Pope! This in the face of the Vatican's OUTWARD condemnation of Masonry. Also Burke McCarty in his book 'THE SUPPRESSED TRUTH ABOUT THE ASSASSINATION OF ABRAHAM LINCOLN' states that John Wilkes Booth was a member of the neo- masonic 'Knights of the Golden Circle', a branch of the Jesuit lodge as was the 'Carbonari' which incited the French revolution. Lincoln it seemed, as was confirmed by Charles Chiniquy in his 'THIRTY YEARS IN THE CHURCH OF ROME', had resisted the so-called 'divine right' claims of Rome over the earth, including America. He paid for this with his life. McCarty also alleged that the Civil War was inflamed by Golden Circle agents on both sides to weaken the nation so that the 'Roman' empire could more easily take control. He also indicated how presidents William Harrison, Zachary Taylor and James Buchanan, who publicly stated their opposition to the imperial Jesuits, were also targets of assassination through poisoning by arsenic. Harrison's whole family died soon after he himself died under strange circumstances and when Buchanan was poisoned in 1857 he, realizing what had happened was able to instruct his physicians on how to save his life. Unfortunately, 38 of the northern cabinet, members, etc. who dined with him on Washington's birthday died from the poisoning. McCarty and others accused the Golden Circle 'Masons' and the Jesuits. Apparently, as is suggested in Revelation 13 & 17, there is a secret element working in Rome that is tied-in with the serpent race as is indicated by the reference to the 'dragon' in those passages. But we should remember that those 'in the know' are a relatively small minority compared to the rest of the controlled masses who cannot be blamed for being victims of mental and spiritual manipulation. The British economist Dr. John Coleman--Box 507., Chalmette, LA 70044--also speaks of the extreme threat that America and other freedom-loving countries face from the 'virulent' influence of 'Jesuit-Freemasonry'. Although Coleman has been influenced somewhat by anti-semitic 'white supremacist' elements of the 'conspiracy research' community, much of his information on Jesuit-Masonry is nevertheless very useful and well documented - Branton) "Q - (continuing with the questions to Thomas C.) Is there any truth to the allegations that the CIA/'Aliens' have established 'bases' on the moon and/or mars? "A - I heard that too, but I haven't seen proof with my own eyes. "Q - Have you heard any hints or rumors suggesting that there may be lower levels beneath ULTRA-7, and also, where these might lead to and what they might consist of? "A - YES. Your guess is as good as mine. "Q - There is evidence that the U.S. government has developed it's own disk-craft based largely upon secret experiments carried out by the Nazi-German scientists during World War II. Have you heard anything referring to this? "A - When I was working in Photo-security, heard a lot of talk, never saw the proof, but once in the Air Force I developed a roll of film that showed a craft LIKE ADAMSKI'S WITH A SWASTIKA ON THE SIDE. (Note: A letter from 'R.J.M.' of Pennsylvania dated 1-31-91 stated: "...I have a lot of UFO videos. I also have 'THE SECRET LAND' (1947). It shows Bunger's Oasis and says they discovered warm land at the South Pole. One German author claims the Nazi's had a photo-finish FIGHT with Byrd. At the end of the movie, it says: 'Byrd's Intrepid 4,000 met and defeated ANTARCTICA'S TOUGHEST BATTALIONS.' I don't think they were talking about the weather...") "Q - (Any other comments which you might want to submit): "A - (regarding the question about Mt. Shasta) - Mt. Shasta is a major site of Alien-Elder Race-Reptilian Race-human meetings. "Beginning Cleveland, Grover every

president in U.S. history have visited Telos City. "Truman was supposed to have visited the Lower Realms as a High Archon on Earth. He was supposed to have met the King of The World there, and gave him the 'Keys to the U.S.A.'" "Truman received assurance to new high tech knowledge, and victory over all enemies on Earth. He then was introduced to Samaza and Khoach, aliens from Bootes and Tiphon (Draco), both reptilian 'kings' or Embassadors. "Truman updated the '100 Treaty' (that began IN 1933, Roosevelt) and requested magnetic advance, space knowledge and experiments. Khoach agreed, Samaza partially agreed. He exchanged hostages for genetic experiments and magnetic advance, but vetoed space and beam weaponry." This then, is the essence of the threat which now faces humankind. As we've seen by the accounts given by Sgt. Clifford Stone earlier, the most effective weapon we have at our disposal is the two-edged 'sword' of the 'cross'. Countless millions acknowledge the (empty) cross, signifying Jesus' victory over death and the grave, as the most powerful weapon of all. It is the 'alter', sanctified by the incorruptible life-blood-essence of the incarnate 'Logos' of God Himself, the last 'passover lamb'. The cross is also at the very epicenter of all space (since Jerusalem was the ancient home of Melchizedek as well as the prophesied future capital of His ever-expanding perfect kingdom which will follow the Apocalypse), the cross is also at the center of time (dividing B.C. and A.D.) and the TIMELESS battleground between good and evil where the eventual outcome of the 'Cosmic Conflict' was decided. It is where God and man, the 'Lamb' and the 'serpent', heaven and hell, spirit and flesh, and life and death meet in one final, climactic and universal showdown between the powers of Light and darkness. As one anonymous author described it: "In weakness like defeat, "He won the victor's crown. "Treading all his foes beneath his feet, "By being trodden down." So you the readers have seen what many believe are the facts of a reality that has evaded the majority of those living on this small world floating in a remote corner of the universe, yet apparently central in an ages-old universal conflict between good and evil. Have certain leaders of our civilization 'sold-out' to an alien race that regards humanity with disdain yet which bring false 'Trojan Horse' promises to those leaders who hold the destiny of millions or billions of people in their hands? As we've seen many of those in powerful positions now realize that they made a mistake, that the Reptilians in spite of their overtures are actually 'baiting' the human race as slaves in an planned New World Order empire ultimately to be controlled by 'them', if 'they' let us survive at all. It seems as if the Apocalypse is upon us, and the fate of ourselves, our children and our children's children depend on what actions we decide to take today. May God have mercy on us. "And I saw a strong angel proclaiming with a loud voice, Who is worthy to open the book, and to loose the seals thereof? "And no man in heaven, nor in earth, neither under the earth, was able to open the book, neither to look thereon. "And one of the elders saith unto me. Weep not: behold, the Lion of the tribe of Judah, the Root of David, hath prevailed to open the book, and to loose the seven seals thereof." -- REVELATION, chapter 5, verses 2 - 5.[]

END